



THE
HEBREW SCRIPTURES,

TRANSLATED BY

SAMUEL SHARPE,

BEING

A REVISION OF THE AUTHORIZED ENGLISH
OLD TESTAMENT.

IN THREE VOLUMES.

VOL. I.

GENESIS,	NUMBERS,	JUDGES,
EXODUS,	DEUTERONOMY,	RUTH,
LEVITICUS,	JOSHUA,	I. SAMUEL.

LONDON:
WHITFIELD, GREEN & SON, 178, STRAND.

1865.

LONDON :
PRINTED BY WHITFIELD, GREEN AND SON.

PREFACE.

IN the following Revision of the Authorized Version of the Old Testament, the aim of the Translator has been to shew in the Text, by greater exactness, those peculiarities which others have been content to point out in Notes and Commentaries.

Not confining his care to passages of theological importance, he has wished to throw what light he could upon ancient manners and customs; upon geography, as in the list of nations in Genesis x., and the march out of Egypt in Numbers xxxiii. ; and upon antiquities, as in the description of the Temple in 1 Kings vi. and Ezekiel xl.

He has seldom ventured upon any great change of words, except when his own judgment was supported by that of the scholars who have gone before him in Biblical studies. His excuse for his undertaking must be, that those who are better qualified have not had the same aim; and he hopes that it may be an encouragement to those who possess greater knowledge of the niceties of the Hebrew language to follow in the same path.

He has translated from Van der Hooght's edition of the Hebrew Bible, printed in Amsterdam in 1705; except when, in a few cases, he has followed some of the various readings so industriously collected by Dr. Kennicott.

In order that the Books may be more easily understood, they are divided into Paragraphs; and the division into

Chapters and Verses has been discontinued. The numbers of Chapter and Verse are thrown into the margin.

The poetical portions only are arranged in short verses, as in Genesis xlix., Deut. xxxii., and in Job, the Psalms, Proverbs, and Solomon's Song. The Prophets, though highly poetical, are not written in lines of such even length that they can be conveniently so printed.

Those portions which are quoted from earlier Books are printed in *Italics*, as in Numbers xiv. 18 and 2 Kings xxii. 17.

The speeches are marked out with inverted commas.

Stars, thus * * *, are inserted in the case of broken sentences where some words seem wanting, as in the speech to Cain, Genesis iv. 7, and in Numbers xxvi. 3.

Words in capital letters mark the beginning of new matter, as in Genesis ii. 4; and sometimes they mark the subject, although not at the beginning of a sentence, as the several kinds of offerings in the Book of Leviticus, vi. vii. viii.

A black line marks an abrupt change of subject; sometimes from two pieces of writing being united as if they were one, as in Leviticus xxiv., Isaiah, Zechariah, and Daniel; and sometimes from a few verses having been misplaced, as in Isaiah xli. 6, 7.

The lists of names, whether of persons or of places, are sometimes printed in a tabular form, as in Joshua xv., Nehemiah vii.

The Hebrew letters have been placed at the beginning of the proper lines of the alphabetic or acrostic poems, as in Proverbs xxxi., Lamentations, and in several Psalms.

Those parts of the Books of Ezra and Daniel, and one verse in Jeremiah, chap. x., which are in the Chaldee language, are marked by stars in the margin, thus—

Square brackets include those few words which are added to the text by way of explanation. They are,

1st. A second or explanatory translation, as of Giants [or Fallen ones] in Numbers xiii. 33.

2nd. The more usual names of some countries, as of Ararat [or Armenia] in Genesis viii. 4 ; and of some persons, as of Ahasueras [or Xerxes I.], Esther i. 1.

3rd. The translation of some proper names, when the argument rests upon their meaning ; as in the case of Moses [or Raise up], Exod. ii. 10 and Isaiah xliii. 11, and of Job [or the Persecuted], Job i. 1.

4th. The name of the speaker, as in Solomon's Song, Job, chap. xlii. ; or the name of the person spoken to, as in Psalm xlv. ; or of the person spoken of, as in Daniel xi.

5th. The value of the Hebrew weights and measures, not with scientific exactness, but sufficiently so to explain the narrative, as a Shekel [or half ounce], an Ephah [or bushel].

6th. The chapter and verse of a former Book, when a reference is made to it in one of the later Books, as in Joshua xiv. 2, Nehemiah viii. 14.

And lastly, the Dates.

In the earlier books, the Dates are counted forward from the creation of Adam, by the age of each patriarch at the birth of his son ; and they are marked A.M., as in Genesis v. vii. xi. xii., thus shewing the chronology accepted by the Hebrew writers. In the later books, the dates are counted backward from the Christian era according to the received chronology, and they are marked B.C., as in 1 Chron. iii. The two series of dates meet in the fourth year of Solomon's reign, in 1 Kings vi. 1.

WORKS BY THE TRANSLATOR.

The New Testament, translated from Griesbach's Text.
Fifth Edition.

Critical Notes on the Authorized English Version of the
New Testament.

Historic Notes on the Books of the Old and New Testaments. Second Edition.

The History of Egypt from the earliest Times till the
Conquest by the Arabs in A.D. 640. Fourth Edition.

The Chronology and Geography of Ancient Egypt.

Alexandrian Chronology.

Egyptian Inscriptions from the British Museum and
other Sources. 216 Plates in Folio.

Egyptian Hieroglyphics; being an Attempt to explain
their Nature, Origin, and Meaning. With a Vocabulary.

Egyptian Antiquities in the British Museum described.

Egyptian Mythology and Egyptian Christianity; with
their Influence on the Opinions of Modern Christendom.

THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES.

THE BOOK OF GENESIS. 6

1 **I**N THE BEGINNING God created the heavens and the earth.
2 And the earth was without form and void ; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the breath of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God said, 'Let there be light.' And there was
4 light. And God saw the light, that it was good. And God
5 divided the light from the darkness. And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 And God said, 'Let there be a firmament in the midst
'of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.'
7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament. And it was so. And God called the firmament the Heavens. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 And God said, 'Let the waters under the heavens be
'gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land
10 'appear.' And it was so. And God called the dry land Earth ; and the gathering together of the waters called he
11 the Ocean. And God saw that it was good. And God said, 'Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding
'seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after its kind, whose
12 'seed is within it, upon the earth.' And it was so. And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after its kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was within
13 it, after its kind. And God saw that it was good. And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 And God said, 'Let there be Lights in the firmament of
'the heavens to divide the day from the night ; and let
'them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years.
15 'And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heavens

'to give light upon the earth.' And it was so. And God made the two Great Lights ; the greater Light to rule the day, and the lesser Light to rule the night. He made the stars also. And God set them in the firmament of the heavens to give light upon the earth, and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness. And God saw that it was good. And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

And God said, 'Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creatures that have life, and fowl that may fly above the earth on the face of the firmament of the heavens.' And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after its kind. And God saw that it was good. And God blessed them, saying, 'Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the ocean, and let the fowls multiply on the earth.' And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

And God said, 'Let the earth bring forth the living creature after its kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and wild beast of the earth after its kind.' And it was so. And God made the wild beast of the earth after its kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the ground after its kind. And God saw that it was good. And God said, 'Let us make Man in our image, after our likeness. And let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowls of the heavens, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.' So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him ; male and female created he them. And God blessed them, and God said unto them, 'Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the earth, and subdue it ; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowls of the heavens, and over every living thing that creepeth upon the earth.' And God said, 'Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed ; to you it shall be for food. And to every wild beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the heavens, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, every green herb shall be for food.' And it was so. And God

saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

- 1 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all
2 the host of them. And on the seventh day God ended his
3 work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh
day from all his work which he had made. And God
blessed the seventh day, and made it holy; because that
in it he had rested from all his work which God had created and made.

- 4 THESE ARE THE GENERATIONS of the heavens and of the
earth when they were created, in the day that Jehovah
5 God made the earth and the heavens. And ^{the}every plant of
the field was ~~not~~ yet on the earth, and ~~every~~ herb of the
field was ~~not~~ yet growing; for Jehovah God had not caused
it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till
6 the ground. But there went up a mist from the earth, and
7 watered the whole face of the ground. And Jehovah God
formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into
his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living
soul.

- 8 And Jehovah God planted a garden in Eden, ~~in the~~
East; and there he put the man whom he had formed.
9 And out of the ground made Jehovah God to grow every
tree that is pleasant to the sight and good for food; the
Tree of Life also in the midst of the garden, and the Tree
of Knowledge of Good and Evil.

- 10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and
11 from thence it was parted, and became four heads. The
name of the first is the Pison; that is it which compasseth
the whole land of Havilah [or Arabia], where there is gold.
12 And the gold of that land is good; there is bdellium and
13 the onyx stone. And the name of the second river is the
Gilion; the same is it that compasseth the whole land of
14 Cush [or Ethiopia]. And the name of the third river is
the Hiddekel [or the Tigris]; that is it which goeth toward
the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is the Euphrates.

- 15 And Jehovah God took the man, and led him into the
16 garden of Eden to till it and to keep it. And Jehovah
God commanded the man, saying, 'Of every tree of the
17 'garden thou mayest freely eat; but of the tree of the
'knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it; for
'in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.'

And Jehovah God said, 'It is not good that the man 18
 'should be alone ; I will make him an help meet for him.'
 And out of the ground Jehovah God formed every beast of 19
 the field, and every fowl of the air ; and brought it unto
 the Man [~~or Adam~~] to see what he would call it. And
 whatsoever ~~Adam~~ ^{Adam} called every living creature, that ~~was~~ the
 name thereof. And ~~Adam~~ gave names to all cattle, and to 20
 the fowls of the air, and to every wild beast of the field ;
 but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

And Jehovah God caused a deep sleep to fall upon ~~Adam~~, 21
 and he slept. And he took one of his ribs, and closed up
 the flesh instead thereof. And the rib, which Jehovah 22
 God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought
 her unto the man. And ~~Adam~~ said, 'This is now bone 23
 'of my bones, and flesh of my flesh. She shall be called
 'Woman, because she was taken out of Man.' Therefore 24
 shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall
 cleave unto his wife ; and they shall be one flesh. And 25
 they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not
 ashamed.

Now the serpent was more subtil than any wild beast of 1
 the field which Jehovah God had made. And he said unto
 the woman, 'Yea, bath God said, Ye shall not eat of every
 'tree of the garden ?' And the woman said unto the 2
 serpent, 'We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden ;
 'but of the fruit of the tree which is in the middle of the 3
 'garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall
 'ye touch it, lest ye die.' And the serpent said unto the 4
 woman, 'Ye shall not surely die. For God doth know 5
 'that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes will be
 'opened, and ye will be as gods, knowing good and evil.'
 And the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and 6
 that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to
 make one wise, and she took of the fruit thereof, and did
 eat, and gave also unto her husband with her. And he 7
 did eat. And the eyes of them both were opened, and
 they knew that they were naked. And they sewed fig 8
 leaves together, and made themselves aprons. And they
 heard the voice of Jehovah God walking in the garden in
 the cool of the day. And Adam and his wife hid them-
 selves from the presence of Jehovah God amongst the trees
 of the garden.

- 9 And Jehovah God called unto Adam, and said unto him,
 10 'Where art thou?' And he said, 'I heard thy voice in
 'the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I
 11 'hid myself.' And he said, 'Who told thee that thou wast
 'naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I com-
 12 'manded thee that thou shouldest not eat?' And the man
 said, 'The-woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she
 13 'gave me of the tree, and I did eat.' And Jehovah God
 said unto the woman, 'What is this that thou hast done?'
 And the woman said, 'The serpent beguiled me, and I did
 14 'eat.' And Jehovah God said unto the serpent, 'Because
 'thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and
 'above every wild beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt
 'thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life.
 15 'And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and
 'between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head,
 16 'and thou shalt bruise ~~his~~ heel.' Unto the woman he
 said, 'I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy concep-
 'tion. In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy
 'desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over
 17 'thee.' And unto Adam he said, 'Because thou hast heark-
 'ened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the
 'tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not
 'eat of it; cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow
 18 'shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life. Thorns also
 'and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt
 19 'eat the herb of the field. In the sweat of thy face shalt
 'thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out
 'of it wast thou taken. For dust thou art, and unto dust
 20 'shalt thou return.' And Adam called his wife's name Eve
 [or Life]; because she was the mother of all living.
 21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did Jehovah God make
 22 coats of skins, and clothed them. And Jehovah God said,
 'Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good
 'and evil. And now, lest he put forth his hand, and take
 23 'also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever;' there-
 fore Jehovah God sent him forth from the garden of Eden,
 24 to till the ground from whence he was taken. So he drove
 out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of
 Eden cherubs, ~~and~~ a flaming sword which turned every
 way, to keep the way of the tree of life. *Jehovah*
 1 And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and

bare Cain [or ~~Gotten~~], and she said, 'I have ~~gotten~~ a man, ~~from~~ Jehovah.' And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. And after some time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto Jehovah. And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And Jehovah had respect unto Abel and to his offering; but unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. And Jehovah said unto Cain, 'Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. * * *. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.'

And Cain said to Abel his brother, '* * *.'

And it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. And Jehovah said unto Cain, 'Where is Abel thy brother?' And he said, 'I know not. Am I my brother's keeper?' And he said, 'What hast thou done? The voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. And now art thou cursed from the ground, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand. When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a wanderer shalt thou be on the earth.' And Cain said unto Jehovah, 'My punishment is greater than I can bear. Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the land; and from thy face shall I be hid. And I shall be a fugitive and a wanderer on the earth. And it shall come to pass, that every one that findeth me shall slay me.' And Jehovah said unto him, 'Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold.' And Jehovah set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him. And Cain went out from the presence of Jehovah, and dwelt in the land of Wandering, on the east of Eden.

And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch. And he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.

And unto Enoch was born Irad.

And Irad begat Mehujael.

And Mehujael begat Methusael.

And Methusael begat Lamech.

- 19 And Lamech took unto him two wives ; the name of
20 the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. And
21 Adah bare Jabal ; he was the father of such as dwell in
22 tents, and have cattle. And his brother's name was Jubal ;
23 he was the father of all such as handle the ~~harp~~ and the
24 pipe. And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, a sharpener
of every tool of copper and iron. And the sister of Tubal-
cain was Naamah. And Lamech said unto his wives,

‘ Adah and Zillah, hear my voice ;

‘ Ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech.

‘ For I have slain a man by my wounding,

‘ And a child by my stripes.

- 24 ‘ If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold,

‘ Truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.’

- 25 And Adam knew his wife again ; and she bare a son,
and she called his name Seth [or Appointed]. ‘ For God
[said she] ‘hath appointed me another seed instead of
26 ‘ Abel, for Cain slew him.’ And to Seth, to him also there
was born a son ; and he called his name Enos [or Man].
Then began men to call upon the name of Jehovah.

- 1 THIS IS THE BOOK OF THE GENERATIONS OF ADAM. In
the day that God created man, in the likeness of God
2 made he him ; male and female created he them ; and he
blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day
3 when they were created. And Adam lived an hundred
and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after
4 his image [A.M. 130] ; and called his name Seth. And
the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight
5 hundred years ; and he begat sons and daughters. And
all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty
years ; and he died.

- 6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat
7 Enos [A.M. 235]. And Seth lived after he begat Enos
eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daugh-
8 ters. And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and
twelve years ; and he died.

- 9 And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan [A.M.
10 325]. And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred
11 and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters. And all the
days of Enos were nine hundred and five years ; and he died.

And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel 12
[A.M. 395]. And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel 13
eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daugh-
ters. And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and 14
ten years ; and he died.

And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat 15
Jared [A.M. 460]. And Mahalaleel lived after he begat 16
Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and
daughters. And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight 17
hundred ninety and five years ; and he died.

And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and 18
he begat Enoch [A.M. 622]. And Jared lived after he 19
begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and
daughters. And all the days of Jared were nine hundred 20
sixty and two years ; and he died.

And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat 21
Methuselah [A.M. 687]. And Enoch walked with God 22
after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and
begat sons and daughters. And all the days of Enoch 23
were three hundred sixty and five years. And Enoch 24
walked with God ; and he was not ; for God took him.

And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven 25
years, and begat Lamech [A.M. 874]. And Methuselah 26
lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two
years, and begat sons and daughters. And all the days of 27
Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years ; and
he died.

And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, 28
and begat ~~sons~~ ^{sons} [A.M. 1056].) And he called his name 29
Noah [or Rest], saying, 'This same shall comfort us con-
'cerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the
'ground which Jehovah hath cursed.' (And Lamech lived 30
after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years,
and begat sons and daughters. And all the days of 31
Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years ; and
he died.

And Noah was five hundred years old [A.M. 1556] ; 32
and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.)

And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on 1
the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,
that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they 2
were fair ; and they took to themselves wives of all which

3 they chose. And Jehovah said, 'My spirit shall not always
'strive with man ~~for his sins~~, for that he also is flesh ; and
4 'his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.' There
were giants [or Fallen ones] on the earth in those days.
And also after that, when the sons of God came in unto
the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the
same became the mighty men who were of old, men of
5 name. And Jehovah saw that the wickedness of man was
great on the earth, and that every fashion of the thoughts
6 of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented
Jehovah that he had made man on the earth, and it
7 grieved him at his heart. And Jehovah said, 'I will blot
'out man whom I have created from the face of the earth ;
'both man, and beast, and the creeping things, and the
'fowls of the air ; for it repenteth me that I have made
8 'them.' But Noah found grace in the eyes of Jehovah.

9 These are the GENERATIONS OF NOAH. Noah was a just
man and perfect in his generation. Noah walked with
10 God. And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and
11 Japheth. The earth also was corrupt before God, and the
12 earth was filled with violence. And God looked upon the
earth, and, behold, it was corrupt ; for all flesh had cor-
13 rupted its way upon the earth. And God said unto Noah,
'The end of all flesh is come before me ; for the earth is
'filled with violence through them ; and, behold, I will
14 'destroy them with the earth. Make thee an ark of tur-
'pentine trees. Rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and
15 'shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. And this
'is how thou shalt make it. The length of the ark shall
'be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits,
16 'and the height of it thirty cubits. A window shalt
'thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it
'above ; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side
'thereof ; with lower, second, and third floor shalt thou
17 'make it. And, behold, I, even I, will bring a Flood of
'waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the
'breath of life, from under the heavens ; and every thing
18 'that is on the earth shall perish. But with thee will I
'establish my covenant ; and thou shalt come into the ark,
'thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with
19 'thee. And of every living thing of all flesh, two of each
'shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with

'thee ; they shall be male and female. Of fowls after
'their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping
'thing of the earth after its kind, two of each shall come
'unto thee, to keep them alive. And take thou unto thee
'of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee ;
'and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.' Thus
did Noah ; according to all that God commanded him, so
did he.

And Jehovah said unto Noah, 'Come thou and all thy
'house into the ark ; for thee have I seen righteous before
'me in this generation. Of every clean beast thou shalt
'take to thee by sevens, the male and his female ; and of
'beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.
'Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the
'female ; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.
'For after seven days, I will cause it to rain upon the
'earth for forty days and forty nights ; and every living
'substance that I have made will I destroy from off the
'face of the earth.' And Noah did according unto all that
Jehovah commanded him.

And Noah was six hundred years old when the Flood of
Waters was upon the earth [A.M. 1656]. And Noah
went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives
with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the Flood.
Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of
fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,
there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the
male and the female, as God had commanded Noah. /

And it came to pass after seven days, that the Waters of
the Flood were upon the earth. In the six hundredth year
of Noah's life, in the second month, on the seventeenth
day of the month, on that day were all the fountains of the
great deep broken up, and the windows of the heavens
were opened.) And the rain was upon the earth forty
days and forty nights. In the selfsame day entered Noah,
and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and
Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them,
into the ark ; they, and every wild beast after its kind,
and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping
thing that creepeth upon the earth after its kind, and every
fowl after its kind, every bird of every sort. And they
went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh,

6 wherein is the breath of life. And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him. } And Jehovah shut him in.

17 And the Flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lifted up
18 above the earth. (And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth. And the ark went upon
19 the face of the waters. And when the waters had prevailed exceedingly upon the earth, all the high hills, that
20 were under the whole heavens, were covered. Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains
21 were covered. And all flesh perished that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of wild beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth,
22 and every man; all that breathed the spirit of life in their
23 nostrils, of all that was on the dry land, died. } And every living substance was wiped out which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heavens; and they were wiped off from the earth; and Noah only remained, and they that were
24 with him in the ark. And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

1 Then God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark. And God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters
2 were assuaged. The fountains also of the deep and the windows of the heavens were stopped, and the rain from
3 the heavens was restrained. And the waters returned from off the earth gradually; and after the end of the hundred
4 and fifty days the waters decreased. And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the
5 month, upon the mountains of Ararat [or Armenia]. And the waters went on decreasing until the tenth month. In the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah
7 opened the window of the ark which he had made; and he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until
8 the waters were dried up from off the earth. Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were
9 abated from off the face of the ground, but the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned

unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark. And he stayed yet other seven days ; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark, and the dove came in to him in the evening ; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf plucked off. So Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. And he stayed yet other seven days ; and sent forth the dove ; and it returned not again unto him any more.

And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth. And Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry. And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, the earth was dried. And God spake unto Noah, saying, ‘Go forth out of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons’ wives with thee. Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth ; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.’ And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons’ wives with him. Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their families, went forth out of the ark.)

And Noah builded an altar unto Jehovah ; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar. And Jehovah smelled the sweet smell ; and Jehovah said in his heart, ‘I will not again curse the ground any more for man’s sake ; although the fashion of man’s heart is evil from his youth ; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. During all the days of the earth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.’

And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, ‘Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the earth. And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the ground, and upon all the fishes

3 'of the sea; into your hand are they delivered. Every
4 'moving thing that liveth shall be food for you; even as
5 'the green herb have I given you all things. But flesh
6 'with the life thereof, and the blood thereof, shall ye not
7 'eat. And surely your blood of your lives will I require;
8 'at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the
9 'hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I
10 'require the life of man. Whoso sheddeth man's blood,
11 'by man shall his blood be shed,' (for in the image of God
12 'he had made man). 'And you, be ye fruitful, and mul-
13 'tiply; bring forth abundantly on the earth, and multiply
14 'thereon.'

15 And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him,
16 saying, 'And I, behold, I will establish my covenant with
17 'you, and with your seed after you; and with every living
18 'creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of
19 'every wild beast of the earth with you; from all that go
20 'out of the ark, to every wild beast of the earth. And I
21 'will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all
22 'flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a Flood;
23 'neither shall there any more be a Flood to destroy the
24 'earth.' And God said, 'This is the token of the covenant
25 'which I make between me and you and every living crea-
26 'ture that is with you, for perpetual generations. I have set
27 'my Bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a
28 'covenant between me and the earth. And it shall come
29 'to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the
30 'Bow shall be seen in the cloud. And I will remember
31 'my covenant, which is between me and you and every
32 'living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more
33 'become a Flood to destroy all flesh. And the Bow shall
34 'be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may
35 'remember the everlasting covenant between God and
36 'every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.'

37 And God said unto Noah, 'This is the token of the cove-
38 'nant, which ~~have~~ I have established between me and all
39 'flesh that is upon the earth.'

40 And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were
41 Shem, and Ham, and Japheth; and Ham is the father of
42 Canaan. These are the three sons of Noah, and of them
43 was the whole earth overspread. And Noah was the first
44 to be an husbandman. And he planted a vineyard, and

he drank of the wine, and was drunken. And he was uncovered within his tent. And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren who were without. And Shem and Japheth took a cloak and laid it upon both their shoulders, and walked backward, and covered the nakedness of their father. And their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him. And he said,

'Cursed be Canaan ;

'A servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.'

And he said,

'Blessed be Jehovah, the God of Shem ;

'And Canaan shall be his servant.

'God will enlarge Japheth,

'And he shall dwell in the tents of Shem ;

'And Canaan shall be his servant.'

And Noah lived after the Flood three hundred and fifty years. And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years ; and he died.

Now these are the GENERATIONS OF THE SONS OF NOAH, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. And unto them were sons born after the Flood. The SONS OF JAPHETH ; Gomer [or the Cimerians], and Magog [or the Scythians], and Madai [or the Medes], and Javan [or the Ionians], and Tubal [or the Tibareni], and Meshech [or the Moschi], and Tiras [or the Thracians].

And the sons of Gomer ; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah [parts of Armenia].

And the sons of Javan ; Elishah [or Greece], and Tarshish [or Tarsus], Chittim [or the Cyprians], and Dodanim [or the Rhodians]. By these were the isles of the Nations divided in their lands ; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

And the SONS OF HAM ; Cush [or Ethiopia], and Mizraim [or Lower Egypt], and Phut [or North Africa], and Canaan. And the sons of Cush ; Seba [or Meroë], and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtechah [parts of Arabia].

And the sons of Raamah ; Sheba, and Dedan.)

And Cush begat Nimrod. He was the first to be a mighty one on the earth. He was a mighty hunter before Jehovah ; wherefore it is said, '~~Even as~~ Nimrod the mighty

110 'hunter before Jehovah.' And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel [or Babylon], and Erech, and Accad, and
111 Calneh, in the land of Shinar [or Babylonia]. Out of that land went forth Asshur [or the Assyrians], and builded
112 Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah, and Resen between Nineveh and Calah ; the same is a great city.

113 And Mizraim begat Ludim [the Egyptian Arabs], and Anamim, and Lehabim [or the Libyans], and Naphtuhim,
114 and Pathrusim [or Upper Egypt], and Casluhim, (out of whom came the Philistines), and the Caphtorites.

115 And Canaan begat Sidon his first-born, and Heth [or the
116 Hittites], and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, and the
117 Girgasites, and the Hivites, and the Arkites, and the
118 Sinites, and the Arvadites, and the Zemarites, and the Hamathites. And afterward were the families of the
119 Canaanites spread abroad. (And the boundary of the Canaanites was from Sidon as thou goest to Gerar, unto Gaza as thou goest to Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zebiim, even unto Lasha.)

120 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.
121 Unto Shem also were children born. He was the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder.

122 The CHILDREN OF SHEM ; Elam [or Western Persia], and Asshur [or the Assyrians], and Arap-chashad [or the Chaldees], and Lud [or the Lydians], and Aram [or the Syrians].

123 And the children of Aram ; Uz, and Hul, and Gether,
124 and Mesh. And Arap-chashad begat Salah.

And Salah begat Eber [or the Hebrews].

125 And unto Eber were born two sons. The name of one was Peleg [or Division] ; (for in his days was the earth divided) ; and his brother's name was Joktan.)

126 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazar-
127 maveth, and Jerah, and Hadoram [or Hadramout], and
128 Uzal, and Diklah, and Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
129 and Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab ; all these were the
130 sons of Joktan. (And their dwelling was in the East, from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar [or the Written] mountain [mount Serbal].) These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

132 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their

generations, in their nations; and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the Flood. *Genesis*

And the whole earth was of one language, and of one 1
speech. And it came to pass, as they journeyed eastward, 2
that they found a valley in the land of Shinar; and they
dwelt there. And they said one to another, 'Go to, 3
'let us make bricks, and burn them thoroughly.' And
they had bricks for stone, and bitumen had they for mortar.
And they said, 'Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, 4
'whose top may be in the heavens. And let us make
'us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of 5
'the whole earth.' And Jehovah came down to see the
city and the tower, which the children of Adam builded.
And Jehovah said, 'Behold, the people is one, and they 6
'have all one language; and this they begin to do. And
'now nothing will be restrained from them, which they
'purpose to do. Go to, let us go down, and there con- 7
'found their language, that they may not understand one
'another's speech.' So Jehovah scattered them abroad 8
from thence upon the face of all the earth. And they
left off to build the city. Therefore is the name of it 9
called Babel [or *Confusion*]; because Jehovah did there
confound the language of all the earth. And from thence did
Jehovah scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

These are the GENERATIONS OF SHEM. Shem was an 10
hundred years old, and begat Arp-chashad two years after
the Flood [A. M. 1658]. And Shem lived after he begat 11
Arp-chashad five hundred years, and begat sons and
daughters.

And Arp-chashad lived five and thirty years, and 12
begat Salah [A. M. 1693]. And Arp-chashad lived after 13
he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat
sons and daughters.

And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber [A. M. 1723]. 14
And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and 15
three years, and begat sons and daughters.

And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg 16
[A. M. 1757]. And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four 17
hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu [A. M. 1787]. 18
And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine 19
years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug
21 [A.M. 1819]. And Reu lived after he begat Serug two
hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years and begat Nahor [A.M.
23 1849]. And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hun-
dred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat
25 Terah [A.M. 1878]. And Nahor lived after he begat
Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and
daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor,
and Haran [A.M. 1948].

27 Now these are the GENERATIONS OF TERAH. Terah
begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot.
28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his
29 birth, in Ur of the Chaldees. And Abram and Nahor
took them wives. The name of Abram's wife was Sarai;
and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of
Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.
30 But Sarai was barren; she had no child. And Terah took
31 Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son,
and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and
they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go
into the land of Canaan. And they came unto Haran,
32 and dwelt there. And the days of Terah were two hun-
dred and five years; and Terah died in Haran.

1 Now Jehovah ~~had~~ said unto Abram, 'Get thee out of
1 thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's
2 'house, unto a land that I will shew thee. And I will
'make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and
'make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing.
3 'And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that
'curseth thee; and in thee shall all families of the earth
4 'be blessed.' So Abram departed, as Jehovah had spoken
unto him; and Lot went with him. And Abram was
seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran
5 [A.M. 2023]. And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot
his brother's son, and all their substance that they had
gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran;
and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and
they came into the land of Canaan.

6 And Abram passed through the land unto the place of

Sichem, unto the oak of Moreh. And the Canaanites were then in the land. And Jehovah appeared unto Abram, and said, 'Unto thy seed will I give this land.' And there builded he an altar unto Jehovah, who had appeared unto him. And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east. And there he builded an altar unto Jehovah, and called upon the name of Jehovah. And Abram journeyed, going on and journeying towards the South country.

And there was a famine in the land, and Abram went down into Lower Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land. And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Lower Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, 'Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon. Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, 'This is his wife; and they will kill me, but they will save thee alive. Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister; so that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.'

And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Lower Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair. The princes also of Pharaoh [or The King] saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh. And the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house. And he treated Abram well for her sake. And he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and she asses, and camels. And Jehovah plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai, Abram's wife. And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, 'What is this that thou hast done unto me? Why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife? Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife. Now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way.' And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him. And they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the South country [of Canaan]. And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold. And he went on his journeys from the South country even to Beth-el, unto the place where

his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and
4 Hai ; unto the place of the altar, which he had made there
at the first ; and there Abram called on the name of
Jehovah.

5 And Lot also, who went with Abram, had flocks, and
6 herds, and tents. (And the land was not able to bear
them, that they might dwell together ; for their substance
7 was great, so that they could not dwell together. And
there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle
and the herdmen of Lot's cattle. And the Canaanites
8 and the Perizzites dwelled then in the land. And Abram
said unto Lot, ' Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between
' me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen ;
9 ' for we be brethren. Is not the whole land before thee ?
' Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me. If to the left
' hand, then I will go to the right ; or if to the right hand,
10 ' then I will go to the left.' And Lot lifted up his eyes,
and beheld all the country round the Jordan (for it was
well watered everywhere, before Jehovah destroyed Sodom
and Gomorrah, even as the garden of Jehovah, like the
11 land of Lower Egypt), as thou goest unto Zoar. And
Lot chose him all the country round the Jordan. And
Lot journeyed eastward ; and they separated themselves
12 the one from the other. Abram dwelled in the land of
Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the country
round [the Jordan], and pitched his tent toward Sodom.
13 But the men of Sodom were wicked and sinners before
Jehovah exceedingly.

14 And Jehovah said unto Abram, after that Lot was sepa-
rated from him, ' Lift up now thine eyes, and look from
' the place where thou art northward, and southward, and
15 ' eastward, and westward. For all the land which thou
' seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.
16 ' And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth ; so
' that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then
17 ' shall thy seed also be numbered. Arise, walk through
' the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it ; for
18 ' I will give it unto thee.' Then Abram removed his tent,
and went and dwelt at the Oaks of Mamre, which are in
Hebron, and built there an altar unto Jehovah.

1 And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of
Shinar [or Babylonia], Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedor-

laomer king of Elam [or Western Persia], and Tidal king of nations ; that these made war against Bera king of Sodom, and against Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zebium, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar. All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the Salt Sea. Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaites [or giants] near the Horned Ashteroth, and the Zuzites [or strong ones] in Ham, and the Emites [or terrible ones] in the Plain of Kirjathaim, and the Horites in their mount Seir, unto the Oak of Paran, which is by the desert. And they returned, and came to Ain-mishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar. And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zebium, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar) ; and they joined battle against them in the vale of Siddim ; against Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and against Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar ; four kings against five. And the vale of Siddim was full of pits of bitumen ; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there ; and they that remained fled to the mountain. And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way. And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew ; for he dwelt at the Oaks of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner ; and these were confederate with Abram. And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he drew out his trained men, the men born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto Dan. And he and his servants divided themselves against them by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus. And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his

return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him, at the Valley of the Plain, which is the King's Valley. And Melchizedek king of Salem [or Jerusalem] brought forth bread and wine; and he was the priest of God the Most High. And he blessed him, and said, 'Blessed be Abram of God the Most High, possessor of heaven and earth; and blessed be God the Most High, who hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand.' And he gave him tithes of all. And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, 'Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.' And Abram said to the king of Sodom, 'I have lift up mine hand unto Jehovah God the Most High, the possessor of heaven and earth. Not a thread, not even a shoe-tie, not any thing that is thine will I take, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich; save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men who went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.'

After these things the word of Jehovah came unto Abram in a vision, saying, 'Fear not, Abram; I am thy shield, thy exceeding great reward.' And Abram said, 'O Lord Jehovah, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the possessor of my house will be this Eliezer of Damascus?' And Abram said, 'Behold, to me thou hast given no seed; and, lo, one born in my house will possess after me.' And, behold, the word of Jehovah came unto him, saying, 'This one shall not possess after thee; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall possess after thee.' And he brought him forth abroad, and said, 'Look now toward the heavens, and number the stars, if thou be able to number them.' And he said unto him, 'So shall thy seed be.' And he believed in Jehovah; and he counted it to him for righteousness. And he said unto him, 'I am Jehovah who brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to possess it.' And he said, 'O Lord Jehovah, whereby shall I know that I shall possess it?' And he said unto him, 'Take for me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon.' And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another; but the birds divided he

not. And when the birds of prey came down upon the 11
carcases, Abram drove them away. And when the sun 12
was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram ; and, lo, a
fearful great darkness fell upon him. And He said unto 13
Abram, ' Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger
' in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them ; and
' they shall afflict them four hundred years. And also that 14
' nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge ; and after-
' ward shall they come out with great substance. But thou 15
' shalt go to thy fathers in peace ; thou shalt be buried in
' a good old age. And the fourth generation shall come 16
' hither again ; for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet
' full.' And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, 17
and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a torch of
fire that passed between those pieces. In the same day 18
Jehovah made a covenant with Abram, saying, ' Unto thy
' seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto
' the great river, the river Euphrates ; the Kenites, and the 19
' Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites, and the Hittites, and 20
' the Perizzites, and the Rephaites, and the Amorites, and 21
' the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.'

Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children ; and she 1
had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar [or
Flight]. And Sarai said unto Abram, ' Behold now, Jeho- 2
' vah hath restrained me from bearing. I pray thee, go in
' unto my handmaid ; it may be that I may be builded up
' by her.' And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai.
And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her handmaid the 3
Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of
Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his
wife. And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived. 4
And when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress
was despised in her eyes. And Sarai said unto Abram, 5
' My wrong be upon thee. I have given my handmaid
' into thy bosom ; and she sees that she hath conceived,
' and I am despised in her eyes. May Jehovah judge
' between me and thee.' But Abram said unto Sarai, 6
' Behold, thy handmaid is in thy hand ; do to her as it
' pleaseth thee.' And when Sarai dealt hardly with her,
she fled from her face.

And the angel of Jehovah found her by a fountain of 7
water in the desert, by the fountain in the way to Shur

8 [or Pelusium]. And he said, 'Hagar, Sarai's handmaid,
 9 'whence camest thou? And whither art thou going?' And
 10 she said, 'I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.' And
 the angel of Jehovah said unto her, 'Return to thy mis-
 11 tress, and submit thyself under her hands.' And the
 angel of Jehovah said unto her, 'I will multiply thy seed
 'exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.'
 12 And the angel of Jehovah said unto her, 'Behold, thou
 'art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his
 'name Ishmael [or God heareth]; because Jehovah hath
 13 'heard thy affliction. And he will ^{be a wild-man} ~~be a wild-man~~; his
 'hand will be against every man, and every man's hand
 'against him; and he ^{shall dwell in the presence of} ~~shall dwell in the presence of~~
 14 'his brethren.' And she called the name of Jehovah that
 spake unto her, Thou God seest me; for she said, 'Have
 15 'I also here looked after him that seeth me? Wherefore
 the well was called the Well of Lahai-roi [or He that
 liveth and seeth me]. Behold, it is between Kadesh and
 16 Bered. And Hagar bare Abram a son; and Abram called
 his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael. And Abram
 was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael
 to Abram.

1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, Jeho-
 vah appeared to Abram, and said unto him, 'I am the
 'Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect.
 2 'And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and
 3 'will multiply thee exceedingly.' And Abram fell on his
 4 face. And God talked with him, saying, 'It is I; behold,
 'my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of
 5 'a multitude of nations. Neither shall thy name any
 'more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham;
 6 'for a father of many nations have I made thee. And I
 'will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make thee
 'to become nations, and kings shall come out of thee.
 7 'And I will establish my covenant between me and thee
 'and thy seed after thee in their generations for an ever-
 'lasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed
 8 'after thee. And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed
 'after thee, the land of thy pilgrimage, all the land of
 'Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be
 'their God.'

9 And God said unto Abraham, 'Thou shalt keep my

'covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their
'generations. This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, 10
'between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every
'man child among you shall be circumcised. And ye 11
'shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall
'be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you. And he 12
'that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you,
'every man child in your generations, he that is born in
'the house, and he that is bought with money from any
'son of a stranger, who is not of thy seed. He that is 13
'born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money,
'must needs be circumcised; and my covenant shall be
'in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. And the un- 14
'circumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not
'circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people;
'he hath broken my covenant.'

And God said unto Abraham, 'As for Sarai thy wife, 15
'thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah [or Prin-
'cess] shall her name be. And I will bless her, and give 16
'thee a son also of her. Yea, I will bless her, and she
'shall become nations; kings of peoples shall be of her.'
Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and 17
said in his heart, 'Shall a child be born unto him that is
'an hundred years old? And shall Sarah, that is ninety
'years old, bear?' And Abraham said unto God, 'O that 18
'Ishmael might live in thy presence!' And God said, 19
'Sarah thy wife shall bear unto thee a son indeed; and
'thou shalt call his name Isaac [or He Laughed]. And I
'will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting
'covenant, and with his seed after him. And as for 20
'Ishmael, I have heard thee. Behold, I have blessed him,
'and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him ex-
'ceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will
'make him a great nation. But my covenant will I es- 21
'tablish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at
'this set time in the next year.' And he left off talking 22
with him, and God went up from Abraham.

And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were 23
born in his house, and all that were bought with his
money, every male among the men of Abraham's house;
and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the self-same
day, as God had said unto him. And Abraham was ninety 24

years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh
25 of his foreskin. And Ishmael his son was thirteen years
old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.
26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ish-
27 mael his son. And all the men of his house, those born
in the house, and those bought with money from the son
of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

1 And Jehovah appeared unto him at the Oaks of Mamre.
And he sat in the doorway of the tent in the heat of the
2 day. And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three
men stood by him. And when he saw them, he ran to
meet them from the doorway of the tent, and bowed him-
3 self toward the ground, and said, 'My lord, if now I have
'found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee,
4 'from thy servant. Let a little water, I pray you, be
'fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under
5 'the tree. And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and com-
'fort ye your hearts. After that ye shall pass on. For
'therefore are ye come to your servant.' And they said,
6 'So do, as thou hast said.' And Abraham hastened into the
tent unto Sarah, and said, 'Make ready quickly three Seahs
'[or a bushel] of fine meal, knead it, and make hearth-cakes.'
7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender
and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted
8 to dress it. And he took curds, and milk, and the calf
which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he
9 stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. And they
said unto him, 'Where is Sarah thy wife?' And he said, 'Be-
10 'hold, in the tent.' And he said, 'I will certainly return
'unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy
'wife shall have a son.' And Sarah heard it in the tent
11 door, which was behind him. Now Abraham and Sarah
were old and advanced in years; and it had ceased to be
12 with Sarah after the manner of women. Therefore Sarah
laughed within herself, saying, 'After I am waxed old
13 'shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?' And
Jehovah said unto Abraham, 'Wherefore did Sarah laugh,
'saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, who am old?
14 'Is any thing too hard for Jehovah? At the time ap-
'pointed I will return unto thee, according to the time
15 'of life, and Sarah shall have a son.' Then Sarah denied,

saying, 'I laughed not ;' for she was afraid. And he said, 'Nay ; but thou didst laugh.'

And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward 16
Sodom ; and Abraham went with them to bring them on
the way. And Jehovah said, 'Shall I hide from Abra- 17
'ham that thing which I do ; seeing that Abraham shall 18
'surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the
'nations of the earth shall be blessed in him ? For I 19
'know him, that he will command his children and his
'household after him, and they will keep the way of Jeho-
'vah, to do righteousness and judgment ; so that Jehovah
'may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of
'him.' And Jehovah said, 'Because the cry about Sodom 20
'and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very
'grievous ; I will go down now, and see whether they have 21
'done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come
'unto me ; and if not, I will know.' And the men turned 22
their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom ; but
Abraham stood yet before Jehovah.

And Abraham drew near, and said, 'Wilt thou also 23
'destroy the righteous with the wicked ? Peradventure 24
'there be fifty righteous within the city ; wilt thou also
'destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous
'that are therein ? That be far from thee to do after this 25
'manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked ; and that the
'righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee.
'Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right ?' And 26
Jehovah said, 'If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within
'the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.'
And Abraham answered and said, 'Behold now, I have 27
'taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, though I am
'but dust and ashes ; peradventure there shall lack five of 28
'the fifty righteous ; wilt thou destroy all the city for lack
'of five ?' And he said, 'If I find there forty and five, I
'will not destroy it.' And he spake unto him yet again, 29
and said, 'Peradventure there shall be forty found there.'
And he said, 'I will not do it for forty's sake.' And he 30
said, 'Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak ;
'peradventure there shall thirty be found there.' And he
said, 'I will not do it, if I find thirty there.' And he said, 31
'Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the

- 'Lord ; peradventure there shall be twenty found there.'
And he said, 'I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.'
- 32 And he said, 'Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will
'speak yet but this once ; peradventure ten shall be found
'there.' And he said, 'I will not destroy it for ten's sake.'
- 33 And Jehovah went his way, as soon as he had left off
speaking with Abraham ; and Abraham returned unto his
place.
- 1 And two of the angels came to Sodom at even ; and Lot
sat at the gate of Sodom. And Lot seeing them rose up to
meet them ; and he bowed himself with his face toward
2 the ground. And he said, 'Behold now, my lords, turn
'in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and lodge the
'night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and
'go on your ways.' And they said, 'Nay ; but we will
3 'lodge the night in the street.' And he pressed upon
them greatly ; and they turned in unto him, and entered
into his house. And he made them a drinking feast, and
did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.
- 4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the
men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and
5 young, all the people from every quarter. And they
called unto Lot, and said unto him, 'Where are the men
'who came in to thee this night ? Bring them out unto
6 'us, that we may know them.' And Lot went out to the
7 doorway unto them, and shut the door after him, and said,
8 'I pray, you brethren, do not so wickedly. Behold now,
'I have two daughters who have not known man. Let
'me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to
'them as is good in your eyes ; only unto these men do
'nothing ; for therefore came they under the shadow of my
9 'roof.' And they said, 'Stand back.' And they said,
'This one came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge.
'Now will we deal worse with thee, than with them.'
And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came
near to break the door.
- 10 But the men [the angels] put forth their hand, and
pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.
- 11 And they smote the men that were at the doorway of the
house with blindness, both small and great ; so that they
12 wearied themselves to find the doorway. And the men
said unto Lot, 'Hast thou here any besides ? Son in law,

‘and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou
‘hast in the city, bring them out of this place ; for we will 13
‘destroy this place, because the cry about them is waxen
‘great before the face of Jehovah ; and Jehovah hath sent
‘us to destroy it.’ And Lot went out, and spake unto his 14
sons in law, who had married his daughters, and said,
‘Up, get you out of this place ; for Jehovah will destroy
‘this city.’ But he seemed unto his sons in law as one
that mocked.

And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened 15
Lot, saying, ‘Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters,
‘who are found here ; lest thou be consumed in the
‘punishment of the city.’ And while he lingered, the men 16
laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife,
and upon the hand of his two daughters, through the
mercy of Jehovah upon him. And they brought him forth,
and set him without the city.

And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth 17
outside, that he said, ‘Escape for thy life ; look not behind
‘thee, neither stay thou in any of the country round [the
‘Jordan]. Escape to the Hill-country, lest thou be con-
sumed.’ And Lot said unto them, ‘Oh, not so, my Lord. 18
‘Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, 19
‘and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast
‘shewed unto me in saving my life ; and I cannot escape
‘to the Hill-country, lest evil overtake me, and I die.
‘Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little 20
‘one ; Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one ?) and
‘my soul shall live.’ And he said unto him, ‘See, I have 21
‘accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not
‘overthrow this city, of which thou hast spoken. Haste 22
‘thee, escape thither ; for I cannot do any thing till thou
‘be entered thither.’ Therefore the name of the city was
called Zoar [or Little].

The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into 23
Zoar. Then Jehovah rained upon Sodom and upon Go- 24
morrah brimstone and fire from Jehovah out of the heavens ;
and he overthrew those cities, and all the country round 25
[the Jordan], and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that
which grew upon the ground. But his wife looked back 26
from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt-stone.
And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place 27

- 28 where he stood before the face of Jehovah. And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the country round [the Jordan], and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.
- 29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the country round [the Jordan], that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.
- 30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the Hill-country, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar. And he dwelt in a cave, he and his two
- 31 daughters. And the firstborn said unto the younger, 'Our father is old, and there is not a man on the earth to
- 32 'come in unto us after the manner of all the earth. Come, 'let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie
- 33 'with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.' And they made their father drink wine that night. And the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. And
- 34 it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, 'Behold, I lay yesternight with my father. 'Let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou
- 35 'in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our 'father.' And they made their father drink wine that night also. And the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she
- 36 arose. Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child
- 37 by their father. And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab [or By a father]. The same is the father
- 38 of the Moabites unto this day. And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi. The same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.
- 1 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the South country, and dwelled between Kadesh and Shur [or Pelusium], and sojourned in Gerar. And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, 'She is my sister.' And Abimelech king
- 3 of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, 'Behold, thou 'art a dead man, for the woman whom thou hast taken;
- 4 'for she is a man's wife.' But Abimelech had not come near her. And he said, 'O Lord, wilt thou slay also a
- 5 'righteous nation? Said he not unto me, She is my

'sister? And she, even she herself said, He is my brother.
'In the integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands
'have I done this.' And God said unto him in a dream, 6
'Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy
'heart. For I also withheld thee from sinning against
'me; therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. Now 7
'therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet,
'and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live. And if
'thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely
'die, thou, and all that are thine.' Therefore Abimelech 8
rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and
told all these things in their ears. And the men were sore
afraid. Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto 9
him, 'What hast thou done unto us? And what have I
'offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my
'kingdom a great sin? Thou hast done deeds unto me
'that ought not to be done.' And Abimelech said unto 10
Abraham, 'What sawest thou, that thou hast done this
'thing?' And Abraham said, 'Because I thought, Surely 11
'the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay
'me for my wife's sake. And yet indeed she is my sister. 12
'She is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of
'my mother; and she became my wife. And it came to 13
'pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's
'house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which
'thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall
'come, say of me, He is my brother.' And Abimelech took 14
sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants,
and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his
wife. And Abimelech said, 'Behold, my land is before 15
'thee; dwell where it pleaseth thee.' And unto Sarah he 16
said, 'Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of
'silver. Behold, he is to thee a covering of the eyes against
'all that are with thee, and with all others.' Thus she
was reproved. So Abraham prayed unto God; and God 17
healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants;
and they bare children. For Jehovah had fast closed up 18
all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of
Sarah Abraham's wife.

And Jehovah visited Sarah as he had said, and Jehovah 1
did unto Sarah as he had spoken. For Sarah conceived, 2
and bare unto Abraham a son in his old age, at the set

time of which God had spoken to him. And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac. And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him. And Abraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him [A.M. 2048]. And Sarah said, 'God hath brought laughter on me, so that all that hear will laugh at me.' And she said, 'Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? For I have borne a son unto his old age.' And the child grew, and was weaned; and Abraham made a great drinking feast on the day that Isaac was weaned. And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had borne unto Abraham, laughing. Wherefore she said unto Abraham, 'Cast out this bondwoman and her son. For the son of this bondwoman shall not possess jointly with my son, with Isaac.' And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son. And God said unto Abraham, 'Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman. In all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called. And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he is thy seed.'

And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away. And she departed, and wandered in the desert of Beer-sheba. And the water was finished from the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot; for she said, 'Let me not see the death of the child.' And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept. And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, 'What aileth thee, Hagar? Fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is. Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.' And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the

desert, and became an archer when he grew up. And he dwelt in the desert of Paran. And his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, 'God is with thee in all that thou doest. Now therefore swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son. According to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.' And Abraham said, 'I will swear.' And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away. And Abimelech said, 'I know not who hath done this thing. Neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to-day.' And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them made a covenant. And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. And Abimelech said unto Abraham, 'What are these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?' And he said, 'For thou shalt take these seven ewe lambs of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.' Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba [or the Well of Seven, or of the Oath]; because there they sware both of them. Thus they made a covenant at Beer-sheba. Then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines. And [Abraham] planted a grove in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name of Jehovah, the everlasting God. And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

And it came to pass after these things that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, 'Abraham.' And he said, 'Behold, here I am.' And he said, 'Take now thy son, thine only one, Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.' And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. Then on the third day Abra-

5 ham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. And Abraham said unto his young men, 'Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.' And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son. And he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together. And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, 'My father.' And he said, 'Here I am, my son.' And he said, 'Behold the fire and the wood; but where is the lamb or kid for a burnt offering?' And Abraham said, 'My son, God will provide himself a lamb or kid for a burnt offering.' So they went both of them together. And they came to the place which God had told him of. And Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood. And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. And the angel of Jehovah called unto him out of the heavens, and said, 'Abraham, Abraham.' And he said, 'Here I am.' And he said, 'Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him. For now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only one, from me.' And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns. And Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son. And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh [or Jehovah will provide]; as it is said to this day on the mount, 'Jehovah will provide.'

And the angel of Jehovah called unto Abraham out of the heavens a second time, and said, 'By myself have I sworn, Jehovah hath said it; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only one; that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heavens, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the city-gate of his enemies; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.' So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beer-sheba. And Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

And it came to pass after these things, that it was told 20
 Abraham, saying, 'Behold, Milcah, she hath also borne
 'children unto thy brother Nahor; Uz his firstborn, and 21
 'Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram [or the
 'Syrians], and Chesed [or the Chaldeans], and Hazo, and 22
 'Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel' And Bethuel begat 23
 Rebekah. These eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abra-
 ham's brother. And his concubine, whose name was 24
 Keumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash,
 and Maachah.

And Sarah lived an hundred and seven and twenty 1
 years; these were the years of the life of Sarah. And 2
 Sarah died in the City of Arba; the same is Hebron in
 the land of Canaan. And Abraham came to mourn for
 Sarah, and to weep for her.

And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake 3
 unto the sons of Heth, saying, 'I am a stranger and a 4
 'sojourner with you. Give me a possession of a burying-
 'place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my
 'sight.' And the children of Heth answered Abraham, 5
 saying unto him, 'Hear us, my lord; thou art a prince of 6
 'God among us. In the choicest of our sepulchres bury
 'thy dead. None of us will withhold from thee his sepul- 7
 'chre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.' And Abra- 8
 ham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the
 land, even to the children of Heth. And he spake to 9
 them, saying, 'If it be your mind that I should bury my
 'dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to
 'Ephron the son of Zohar, that he may give me the cave 9
 'of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his
 'field. At its full price let him give it me for a posses-
 'sion of a burying place amongst you.' And Ephron 10
 was sitting among the children of Heth. And Ephron
 the Hittite answered Abraham in the hearing of the chil-
 dren of Heth, even of all that went in at the gate of his
 city, saying, 'Nay, my lord, hear me. The field give I 11
 'thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the
 'presence of the sons of my people give I it thee. Bury
 'thy dead.' And Abraham bowed down himself before 12
 the people of the land. And he spake unto Ephron in 13
 the hearing of the people of the land, saying, 'But if thou
 'wilt, I pray thee, hear me. I will give thee money for

'the field ; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.'

- 4 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, 'My
5 'lord, hearken unto me. The land is worth four hundred
'Shekels [or 200 ounces] of silver ; what is that betwixt
6 'me and thee ? Bury therefore thy dead.' And Abraham
hearkened unto Ephron ; and Abraham weighed to Ephron
the silver, which he had named in the hearing of the sons
of Heth, four hundred Shekels of silver, current money
with the merchant.

- 17 And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah,
which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which
was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that
18 were in all the borders round about, were made sure unto
Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children
of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.
19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the
cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre ; the same is
20 Hebron in the land of Canaan. And the field, and the
cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a
possession of a burying-place by the sons of Heth.

- 1 And Abraham was old, and advanced in years ; and
2 Jehovah had blessed Abraham in all things. And Abra-
ham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled
over all that he had, 'Put, I pray thee, thy hand under
3 'my thigh ; and I will make thee swear by Jehovah, the
'God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt
'not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Ca-
4 'naanites, among whom I dwell ; but thou shalt go unto
'my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my
5 'son Isaac.' And the servant said unto him, 'Peradven-
'ture the woman will not be willing to follow me unto
'this land. Must I needs take thy son again unto the
6 'land from whence thou camest ?' And Abraham said
unto him, 'Beware thou that thou take not my son thither
7 'again. Jehovah the God of heaven, who took me from
'my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and
'who spake unto me, and who swore unto me, saying,
'Unto thy seed will I give this land ; he will send his
'angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son
8 'from thence. And if the woman will not be willing to
'follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my oath ;
9 'only take not my son thither again.' And the servant

put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and swore to him concerning that matter.

Then the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed. And all the goods of his master were in his hand. And he arose, and went to Syria of the Rivers, unto the city of Nahor. And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, at the time that women go out to draw water. And he said, 'O Jehovah, God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham. Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water. And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, 'Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also; let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.' And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a maiden, and no man had known her. And she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. And the servant ran to meet her, and said, 'Let me, I pray thee, sip a little water of thy pitcher.' And she said, 'Drink, my lord.' And she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. And when she had done giving him drink, she said, 'I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.' And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the drinking trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels. And the man gazing at her held his peace, to know whether Jehovah had made his journey prosperous or not.

And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden nose-ring of half a Shekel [or a quarter ounce] weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten Shekels weight of gold; and said, 'Whose daughter art thou? Tell me, I pray thee; is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge the night in?' And

she said unto him, 'I am the daughter of Bethuel, the son
25 'of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor.' She said more-
over unto him, 'We have both straw and provender
26 'enough, and room to lodge the night in.' And the man
27 bowed down his head, and worshipped Jehovah. And he
said, 'Blessed be Jehovah, the God of my master Abraham,
'who hath not withdrawn his kindness and his truth from
'my master. I am in the way. Jehovah hath led me to
28 'the house of my master's brethren.' And the damsel
ran, and told her mother's household about these things.
29 And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban.
And Laban ran outside unto the man, unto the well.
30 And it came to pass, when he saw the nose-ring and the
bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the
words of Rebekah his sister, saying, 'Thus spake the man
'unto me ;' that he came unto the man ; and, behold, he
31 stood by the camels at the well. And he said, 'Come in,
'thou blessed of Jehovah ; wherefore standest thou with-
'out ? for I have prepared the house, and a place for the
32 'camels.' And the man came into the house ; and he
ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the
camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet
33 that were with him. And there was set food before him
to eat ; but he said, 'I will not eat, until I have told
34 'mine errand.' And he said, 'Speak on.' And he said, 'I
35 'am Abraham's servant. And Jehovah hath blessed my
'master greatly ; and he is become great. And he hath
'given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and
'men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and asses.
36 'And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master
'when she was old ; and unto him hath he given all that
37 'he hath. And my master made me swear, saying, Thou
'shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the
38 'Canaanites, in whose land I dwell ; but thou shalt go
'unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take
39 'a wife unto my son. And I said unto my master, Perad-
40 'venture the woman will not follow me. And he said
'unto me, Jehovah, before whose face I walk, will send
'his angel with thee, and prosper thy way ; and thou shalt
'take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's
41 'house ; then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when
'thou comest to my kindred ; and if they give not thee

'one, thou shalt be clear from my oath. And I came this 42
'day unto the well, and I said, O Jehovah, God of my
'master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which
'I go ; behold, I stand by the well of water ; and it shall 43
'come to pass, that when the young woman cometh forth
'to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a
'little water of thy pitcher to drink, and she saith to me, 44
'Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels ;
'let the same be the woman whom Jehovah hath appointed
'for my master's son. And before I had done speaking in 45
'mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher
'on her shoulder. And she went down unto the well,
'and drew water. And I said unto her, Let me drink,
'I pray thee. And she made haste, and let down her 46
'pitcher from off her, and said, Drink, and I will give thy
'camels drink also. So I drank, and she made the camels
'drink also. And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter 47
'art thou ? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, the
'son of Nahor, whom Milcah bare unto him. And I put
'the nose-ring upon her nose, and the bracelets upon her
'hands. And I bowed down my head, and worshipped 48
'Jehovah, and blessed Jehovah, the God of my master
'Abraham, who had led me in the right way to take my
'master's brother's daughter unto his son. And now if 49
'ye will shew kindness and truth to my master, tell me ;
'and if not, tell me ; that I may turn to the right hand,
'or to the left.' Then Laban and Bethuel answered and 50
said, 'The thing proceedeth from Jehovah ; we cannot
'speak unto thee bad or good. Behold, Rebekah is before 51
'thee, take her, and go, and let her be the wife of thy
'master's son, as Jehovah hath spoken.' And it came to 52
pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words,
he bowed to the ground in worship to Jehovah. And the 53
servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold,
and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah. He gave also to
her brother and to her mother precious things. And they 54
did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him,
and tarried all night.

And they rose up in the morning, and he said, 'Send
'me away unto my master.' And her brother and her 55
mother said, 'Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at
'the least ten ; after that she shall go.' And he said unto 56

them, 'Hinder me not, seeing that Jehovah hath prospered my way. Send me away that I may go to my
7 'master.' And they said, 'We will call the damsel, and
8 'inquire at her mouth.' And they called Rebekah, and
said unto her, 'Wilt thou go with this man?' And she
9 said, 'I will go.' And they sent away Rebekah their sister,
10 and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. And
they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, 'Thou art our
'sister, mayest thou become thousands of ten thousands,
'and let thy seed possess the city-gate of those who hate
11 'them.' And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they
rode upon the camels, and followed the man. And the
servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

12 And Isaac had come from the way of the well Lahai-
13 roi; for he dwelt in the South country. And Isaac went
out to meditate in the field towards evening. And he
lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were
14 coming. And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she
15 saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel. For she had said
unto the servant, 'What man is this that walketh in the
'field to meet us?' And the servant had said, 'It is my
'master.' Therefore she took a veil, and covered herself.
16 And the servant related to Isaac all things that he had
17 done. And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's
tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife, and he
loved her. And Isaac was comforted after his mother's
death.

1 Then again Abraham took a wife, and her name was
2 Keturah. And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and
3 Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And Jok-
shan begat Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan
were the Asshurites, and the Letushites, and the Leum-
4 mites. And the sons of Midian; Ephlah, and Ephher, and
Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the
5 children of Keturah. And Abraham gave all that he had
6 unto Isaac. But unto the sons of the concubines, whom
Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away
from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the
East country.

7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life
which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and he was gathered to his people. And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre; the field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth. There was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife. And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the well of Lahai-roi.

Now these are THE GENERATIONS OF ISHMAEL, the son of Abraham, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham. And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations. The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth [or the Nabatæans]; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, and Mishma, and Dumah, and Mesha, Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their villages, and by their strongholds; twelve princes over their nations. And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years. And he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people. And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur [or Pelusium], that is before Lower Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria. It was divided to each by lot in the presence of all his brethren.

And these are the GENERATIONS OF ISAAC, the son of Abraham. Abraham begat Isaac. And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan in Syria, the sister to Laban the Syrian. And Isaac intreated Jehovah for his wife, because she was barren. And Jehovah was intreated towards him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. And the children struggled together within her; and she said, 'If it be so, why am I thus?' And she went to inquire of Jehovah. And Jehovah said unto her,

'Two nations are in thy womb,

'And two tribes shall be separated from thy bowels;

'And the one tribe shall be stronger than the other tribe;

'And the elder shall serve the younger.'

And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. And the first

came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they
26 called his name Esau [or Hairy]. And after that came his
brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and
his name was called Jacob [or Holding the Heel]. (And
Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them [A. M.
27 2108]. And the boys grew; and Esau was a skilful hunter,
a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling
28 in tents. And Isaac loved Esau, because of the venison
for his mouth; but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 And Jacob was boiling pottage; and Esau came from
30 the field, and he was faint. And Esau said to Jacob,
'Feed me, I pray thee, with that very red food; for I am
'faint.' Therefore was his name called Edom [or Red].
31 And Jacob said, 'Sell me this day thy birthright.' And
32 Esau said, 'Behold, I am at the point to die; and what
33 'profit shall this birthright do to me?' And Jacob said,
'Swear to me this day.' And he sware unto him, and
34 sold his birthright unto Jacob. Then Jacob gave Esau
bread and pottage of lentiles. And he did eat and drink,
and rose up, and went his way; thus Esau despised his
birthright.

1 And there was a famine in the land, beside the first
famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went
2 unto Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar. (And
Jehovah appeared unto him, and said, 'Go not down into
'Lower Egypt; dwell in the land which I have told thee
3 'of. Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and
'will bless thee. For unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will
'give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which
4 'I sware unto Abraham thy father; and I will make thy
'seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto
'thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the
5 'nations of the earth be blessed; because that Abraham
'obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my command-
'ments, my statutes, and my laws.')

6 And Isaac remained in Gerar. And the men of the place
7 asked him of his wife. And he said, 'She is my sister;'
for he feared to say, 'She is my wife;' 'lest [said he] the
'men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; because
8 'she is fair to look upon.' And it came to pass, when
his days there had been many, that Abimelech king
of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and,

behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife. And 9
Abimelech called Isaac, and said, 'Behold, of a surety she
'is thy wife; and how saidst thou, She is my sister?'
And Isaac said unto him, 'Because I said, Lest I die for
'her.' And Abimelech said, 'What is this thou hast 10
'done unto us? One of the people might soon have lain
'with thy wife, and thou wouldest have brought guilti-
'ness upon us.' And Abimelech charged all his people, 11
saying, 'He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely
'be put to death.'

Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the 12
same year an hundredfold. And Jehovah blessed him.
And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew 13
until he became very great. For he had possession of 14
flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants;
and the Philistines envied him. And all the wells which 15
his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham
his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled
them with sand. And Abimelech said unto Isaac, 'Go 16
'from us; for thou art much mightier than we.' And 17
Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley
of Gerar, and dwelt there.

And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they 18
had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the
Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham;
and he called their names after the names by which his
father had called them. And Isaac's servants digged in 19
the valley, and found there a well of living water. And 20
the herdmen of Gerar quarrelled with Isaac's herdmen, say-
ing, 'The water is ours.' And he called the name of the
well Esek [or Strife]; because they strove with him. And 21
they digged another well, and quarrelled for that also.
And he called the name of it Sitnah [or Enmity]. And 22
he removed from thence, and digged another well; and
for that they quarrelled not. And he called the name of
it Rehoboth [or Room]; and he said, 'For now Jehovah
'hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the
'land.'

And he went up from thence to Beer-sheba. And 23
Jehovah appeared unto him the same night, and said, 'I 24
'am the God of Abraham thy father. Fear not, for I am
'with thee, and I will bless thee, and multiply thy seed

25 'for my servant Abraham's sake.' And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of Jehovah, and pitched his tent there. And there Isaac's servants digged a well.

26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the captain of his army.

27 And Isaac said unto them, 'Wherefore come ye to me, 'seeing ye hate me, and have sent me away from you?'

28 And they said, 'We have seen certainly that Jehovah was 'with thee; and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a

29 'covenant with thee; that thou wilt do us no hurt, as we 'have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee 'nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace.

30 'Thou art now the blessed of Jehovah.' And he made 31 them a drinking feast, and they did eat and drink. And they rose up betimes in the morning, and swore one to another. And Isaac sent them away, and they departed

32 from him in peace. And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, 'We have

33 'found water.' And he called it Shebah [or the Oath]. Therefore the name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day.

34 And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath 35 the daughter of Ajalon the Hittite. And they were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

1 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, 'My son.' And he said

2 unto him, 'Behold, here I am.' And he said, 'Behold

3 'now, I am old, I know not the day of my death. Now 'therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and 'thy bow, and go out to the field, and hunt for me some

4 'venison; and make me savoury meat, such as I love, and 'bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless

5 'thee before I die.' And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for

6 venison, and to bring it. And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, 'Behold, I heard thy father speak unto

7 'Esau thy brother, saying, Bring me venison, and make me 'savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before Jeho-

'vah before my death. Now therefore, my son, obey my
'voice according to that which I command thee. Go now
'to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of
'the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy
'father, such as he loveth. And thou shalt bring it to
'thy father, that he may eat, and so that he may bless thee
'before his death.' And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother,
'Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a
'smooth man. My father peradventure will feel me, and
'I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a
'curse upon me, and not a blessing.' And his mother
said unto him, 'Upon me be thy curse, my son. Only
'obey my voice, and go fetch them to me.' And he went,
and fetched, and brought them to his mother. And his
mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son
Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them
upon Jacob her younger son. And she put the skins of
the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth
of his neck. And she gave the savoury meat and the
bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son
Jacob. And he came unto his father, and said, 'My
'father.' And he said, 'Here I am; who art thou, my
'son?' And Jacob said unto his father, 'I am Esau thy
'firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me.
'Arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy
'soul may bless me.' And Isaac said unto his son, 'How
'is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son?' And
he said, 'Because Jehovah thy God brought it before
'me.' And Isaac said unto Jacob, 'Come near, I pray
'thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my
'very son Esau or not.' And Jacob went near unto Isaac
his father; and he felt him, and said, 'The voice is
'Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.' And
he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his
brother Esau's hands. So he blessed him. And he said,
'Art thou my very son Esau?' And he said, 'I am.' And
he said, 'Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's
'venison, so that my soul may bless thee.' And he
brought it near to him, and he did eat. And he brought
him wine, and he drank. And his father Isaac said unto
him, 'Come near now, and kiss me, my son.' And he

came near, and kissed him. And he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said,

‘See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which Jehovah hath blessed ;

28 ‘Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven,

‘And the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and grape juice.

29 ‘Let peoples serve thee, and nations bow down to thee ;

‘Be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother’s sons bow down to thee ;

‘Cursed be every one that curseth thee,

‘And blessed be he that blesseth thee.’

30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother

31 came in from his hunting. And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, ‘Let my father arise, and eat of his son’s venison,

32 ‘that thy soul may bless me.’ And Isaac his father said unto him, ‘Who art thou?’ And he said, ‘I am thy

33 ‘son, thy firstborn Esau.’ And Isaac trembled with a great trembling, and said, ‘Who then is he that hath ‘hunted venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of ‘all before thou camest, and have blessed him? Yea, and

34 ‘he will be blessed.’ And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, ‘Bless me, even me also, O my

35 ‘father.’ And he said, ‘Thy brother came with subtilty, ‘and hath taken away thy blessing.’ And he said, ‘Is it

36 ‘because he was named Jacob [or Supplanter], that he ‘hath supplanted me these two times? He took away my ‘birthright ; and, behold, now he hath taken away my ‘blessing.’ And he said, ‘Hast thou not reserved a blessing

37 ‘for me?’ And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, ‘Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren ‘have I given to him for servants ; and corn and grape ‘juice have I given to him as a support ; and what then

38 ‘can I do unto thee, my son?’ And Esau said unto his father, ‘Hast thou but one blessing, my father? Bless ‘me, even me also, O my father.’ And Esau lifted up his

39 voice, and wept. And Isaac his father answered and said unto him,

‘Behold, thy dwelling shall be without the fatness of
the earth,

‘And without the dew of heaven from above;

‘And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy
brother;

‘But a time will come when thou shalt be free,

‘And thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.’

And Esau was spiteful against Jacob because of the
blessing wherewith his father blessed him. And Esau
said in his heart, ‘The days of mourning for my father
‘are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob.’ And
these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah.
And she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said
unto him, ‘Behold, thy brother Esau will avenge himself
‘against thee by killing thee. Now therefore, my son, obey
‘my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to
‘Haran. And tarry with him a few days, until thy bro-
‘ther’s fury turn away; until thy brother’s anger turn
‘away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done
‘to him. Then I will send, and fetch thee from thence.
‘Why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?’

And Rebekah said to Isaac, ‘I am weary of my life be-
‘cause of the daughters of Heth. If Jacob take a wife of
‘the daughters of Heth, such as these who are of the daugh-
‘ters of the land, what will life be to me?’ And Isaac
called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said
unto him, ‘Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of
‘Canaan. Arise, go to Padan in Syria, to the house of
‘Bethuel thy mother’s father; and take thee a wife from
‘thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother’s brother.
‘And may God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful,
‘and multiply thee, that thou mayest become a multitude
‘of people. And may he give thee the blessing of Abra-
‘ham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou
‘mayest possess the land of thy wanderings, which God
‘gave unto Abraham.’ And Isaac sent away Jacob. And
he went to Padan in Syria unto Laban, son of Bethuel
the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob’s and Esau’s
mother.

When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent
him away to Padan in Syria, to take him a wife from
thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge,

saying, 'Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of
7 'Canaan;' and that Jacob obeyed his father and his
8 mother, and was gone to Padan in Syria; and Esau
seeing that the daughters of Canaan were evil in the eyes
9 of Isaac his father; then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took
unto the wives which he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ish-
mael, Abraham's son, the sister of Nebaioth, to be his wife.
110 And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward
111 Haran. And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried
there all night, because the sun was set. And he took of
the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and
112 lay down in that place. And he dreamed, and behold a
ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to
the heavens. And behold the angels of God ascending
113 and descending on it. And, behold, Jehovah stood above
it, and said, 'I am Jehovah, the God of Abraham thy
'father, and the God of Isaac. The land whereon thou
114 'liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed. And thy
'seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt
'spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the
'north, and to the south. And in thee and in thy seed
115 'shall all the families of the land be blessed. And, be-
'hold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places
'whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this
'land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that
116 'which I have spoken to thee of.' And Jacob awaked out
of his sleep, and he said, 'Surely Jehovah is in this place;
117 'and I knew it not.' And he was afraid, and said, 'How
'dreadful is this place! This is none other but the house
118 'of God, and this is the gate of heaven.' And Jacob rose
up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had
put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured
119 oil upon the top of it. And he called the name of that
place Beth-el [or House of God]; but the name of that
120 city was Luz at the first. And Jacob vowed a vow, saying,
'If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way
'that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to
121 'put on, and I come again to my father's house in peace;
122 'then shall Jehovah be my God. And this stone, which I
'have set for a pillar, shall be God's house. And of all
'that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto
'thee.'

Then Jacob lifted up his feet, and came into the land of the children of the East. And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks. And a great stone was upon the well's mouth. And thither were all the flocks gathered. And they had rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and had watered the sheep, and had put the stone again upon the well's mouth in its place. And Jacob said unto them, 'My brethren, whence be ye?' And they said, 'Of Haran are we.' And he said unto them, 'Know ye Laban the son of Nahor?' And they said, 'We know him.' And he said unto them, 'Is he well?' And they said, 'He is well; and, behold, 'Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.' And he said, 'Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together. Water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.' And they said, 'We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they have rolled the stone from the well's mouth. Then we water the sheep.'

And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep; for she kept them. And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son; and she ran and told her father. And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he related to Laban all these things. And Laban said to him, 'Surely thou art my bone and my flesh.' And he abode with him the space of a month.

And Laban said unto Jacob, 'Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? Tell me what shall thy wages be?' And Laban had two daughters; the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. Leah had weak eyes; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured. And Jacob

loved Rachel; and said, 'I will serve thee seven years for
19 'Rachel thy younger daughter.' And Laban said, 'It is
'better that I give her to thee, than that I should give
20 'her to another man. Abide with me.' And Jacob served
seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but
single days, for the love he had to her.

21 And Jacob said unto Laban, 'Give me my wife, for my
22 'days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.' And Laban
gathered together all the men of the place, and made a
23 drinking feast. And it came to pass in the evening, that
he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and
24 he went in unto her. And Laban gave unto his daughter
25 Leah Zilpah his maid for an handmaid. And it came to
pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah. And he
said to Laban, 'What is this thou hast done unto me?
'Did not I serve with thee for Rachel? Wherefore then
26 'hast thou deceived me?' And Laban said, 'It must not
'be so done in our place, to give the younger before the
27 'firstborn. Fulfil the week of this one, and we will give
'thee the other also for the service which thou shalt serve
28 'with me yet seven other years.' And Jacob did so, and
fulfilled her week. And then he gave him Rachel his
29 daughter to wife also. And Laban gave to Rachel his
30 daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid. And he
went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more
than Leah. And he served with him yet seven other
years.

31 And when Jehovah saw that Leah was hated, he opened
32 her womb; but Rachel was barren. And Leah conceived,
and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben [or See a
son]; for she said, 'Surely Jehovah hath looked upon my
'affliction. Now therefore my husband will love me.'
33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, 'Be-
'cause Jehovah hath heard that I was hated, he hath
'therefore given me this one also.' And she called his
34 name Simeon [or Hearing]. And she conceived again,
and bare a son; and said, 'Now this time will my husband
'be joined unto me, because I have borne him three sons.'
35 Therefore was his name called Levi [or Joined]. And she
conceived again, and bare a son; and she said, 'Now will
'I praise Jehovah.' Therefore she called his name Judah
[or Praise]. Then she left bearing.

And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, 1
Rachel envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, 'Give me 2
'children, or else I die.' And Jacob's anger was kindled 3
against Rachel; and he said, 'Am I in God's stead, who 4
'hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?' And 5
she said, 'Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and 6
'she shall bear upon my knees, that I also may be built 7
'up by her.' And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to 8
wife. And Jacob went in unto her. And Bilhah conceived, 9
and bare a son unto Jacob. And Rachel said, 10
'God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and 11
'hath given me a son.' Therefore called she his name 12
Dan [or Judgment]. And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived 13
again, and bare unto Jacob a second son. And Rachel 14
said, 'With wrestlings of God have I wrestled with my 15
'sister, and I have prevailed.' And she called his name 16
Naphtali [or Wrestlings]. When Leah saw that she had 17
left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her to, 18
Jacob to wife. And Zilpah Leah's maid bare unto ~~Isaac~~^{Isaac} 19
a son. And Leah said, 'Good fortune cometh.' And she 20
called his name Gad [or Good Fortune]. And Zilpah Leah's 21
maid bare unto Jacob a second son. And Leah said, 'Happy 22
'am I, for daughters will call me happy.' And she called 23
his name Asher [or Happy].

And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and 24
found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his 25
mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, 'Give me, I 26
'pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.' And she said unto 27
her, 'Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my 28
'husband, and wouldest thou take away my son's man- 29
'drakes also?' And Rachel said, 'Therefore he shall lie 30
'with thee to-night for thy son's mandrakes.' And Jacob 31
came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to 32
meet him, and said, 'Thou must come in unto me; for 33
'surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes.' And 34
he lay with her that night. And God hearkened unto Leah, 35
and she conceived, and bare Jacob a fifth son. And Leah 36
said, 'God hath given me my hire, because I have given 37
'my maiden to my husband.' And she called his name 38
Issachar [or He is an hire]. And Leah conceived again, and 39
bare unto Jacob the sixth son. And Leah said, 'God hath 40
'endowed me with a good dowry; now will my husband

‘dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons.’ And
21 she called his name Zebulun [or a Dwelling]. And after-
wards she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah.

22 And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to
23 her, and opened her womb. And she conceived, and bare
a son; and said, ‘God hath taken away my reproach.’
24 And she called his name Joseph [or He will add]; and said,
‘Jehovah will add to me another son.’

25 And it came to pass, when Rachel had borne Joseph, that
Jacob said unto Laban, ‘Send me away, that I may go
26 ‘unto mine own place, and to my country. Give me my
‘wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and
‘let me go. For thou knowest my service which I have
27 ‘done thee.’ And Laban said unto him, ‘I pray thee,
‘would that I had found favour in thine eyes. I have
‘learned by experience that Jehovah hath blessed me for
28 ‘thy sake.’ And he said, ‘Fix with me thy wages, and I
29 ‘will give it.’ And he said unto him, ‘Thou knowest how
‘I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.
30 ‘For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it
‘hath burst forth unto a multitude; and Jehovah hath
‘blessed thee since my coming. And now when shall I
31 ‘provide for mine own house also?’ And he said, ‘What
‘shall I give thee?’ And Jacob said, ‘Thou shalt not give
‘me any thing. If thou wilt do this thing for me, I will
32 ‘return and feed and watch over thy flock. I will pass
‘through all thy flock to-day, removing from thence all the
‘speckled and spotted lambs and kids, and all the brown
‘lambs among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled
‘among the goats; and of such shall be my hire. So
33 ‘shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come,
‘when thou shalt go over my hire before thy face; every
‘one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and
‘brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen by
34 ‘me.’ And Laban said, ‘Behold, I would it might be ac-
35 ‘cording to thy word.’ And he removed that day the he
goats that were ringstreaked and spotted, and all the she
goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that
had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep,
36 and gave them into the hand of his sons. And he set
three days’ journey betwixt himself and Jacob. And Jacob
37 fed the rest of Laban’s flocks. And Jacob took him

green rods of poplar, and of the almond and plane tree ;
and he peeled white streaks in them, and made bare the
white which was in the rods. And he set the rods which 38
he had peeled before the flocks in the gutters in the
watering troughs when the flocks came to drink ; for they
conceived when they came to drink. And the flocks con- 39
ceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstreaked,
speckled, and spotted. And Jacob did separate the lambs, 40
and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstreaked, and
all the brown in the flock of Laban ; and he put his own
droves by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's
flocks. And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle 41
did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of
the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among
the rods. But when the cattle were feeble, he put them 42
not in ; so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger
Jacob's. And the man increased exceedingly, and had 43
much cattle, and maid-servants, and men-servants, and
camels, and asses.

And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, ' Jacob 1
'hath taken away all that was our father's ; and of that
'which was our father's hath he gotten all this glory.'
And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, 2
it was not toward him as before. And Jehovah said 3
unto Jacob, ' Return unto the land of thy fathers, and
'to thy kindred ; and I will be with thee.' And Jacob 4
sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his
flock, and said unto them, ' I see your father's counte- 5
'nance, that it is not toward me as before ; but the God of
'my father hath been with me. And ye know that with 6
'all my power I have served your father. And your 7
'father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten
'times. But God suffered him not to hurt me. If he 8
'said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages ; then all the
'cattle bare speckled ; and if he said thus, The ringstreaked
'shall be thy hire ; then bare all the cattle ringstreaked.
'Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and 9
'given them to me. And it came to pass at the time that 10
'the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw
'in a dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the
'cattle were ringstreaked, speckled, and spotted. And the 11
'angel of God said unto me in the dream, Jacob. And I

2 'said, Here I am. And he said, Lift up now thine eyes,
'and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ring-
'streaked, speckled, and spotted; for I have seen all that
3 'Laban doeth unto thee. I am the God of Beth-el, where
'thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou vowedst a
'vow unto me. Now arise, get thee out from this land,
4 'and return unto the land of thy kindred.' And Rachel
and Leah answered and said unto him, 'Is there yet any
5 'portion or inheritance for us in our father's house? Are
'we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us,
6 'and hath quite devoured also our money. For all the
'riches which God hath taken from our father, it is ours,
'and our children's; now then, whatsoever God hath said
'unto thee, do.'

7 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives
8 upon camels. And he carried away all his cattle, and all
his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting,
which he had gotten in Padan in Syria, for to go to Isaac
9 his father in the land of Canaan. And Laban went to
shear his sheep; and Rachel stole the Teraphim [or images]
10 that were her father's. And Jacob deceived Laban the
11 Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled. So he fled
with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the
River [Euphrates], and set his face toward the hill-country
of Gilead.

12 And it was told Laban on the third day, that Jacob
13 was fled. And he took his brethren with him, and pur-
sued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook
14 him in the hill-country of Gilead. And God came to
Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him,
'Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or
15 'bad.' Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had
pitched his tent on a hill; and Laban with his brethren
16 pitched on the hills of Gilead. And Laban said to Jacob,
'What hast thou done, that thou hast deceived me, and
'carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the
17 'sword? Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and
'didst deceive me; and didst not tell me, that I might
'have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with
18 'timbrel, and with harp? And hast not suffered me to
'kiss my sons and my daughters? Thou hast now done
19 'foolishly in so doing. It is in the power of my hand to

'do you hurt. But the God of your father spake unto me
'yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not
'to Jacob either good or bad. And now, though thou 30
'wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after
'thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou stolen my
'gods?' And Jacob answered and said to Laban, 'Be- 31
'cause I was afraid; for I said, Peradventure thou would-
'est take by force thy daughters from me. With whom- 32
'soever thou findest thy gods, let him not live. In the
'sight of our brethren discern thou what is thine with me,
'and take it to thee.' For Jacob knew not that Rachel
had stolen them. And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and 33
into Leah's tent, and into the two maid-servants' tents; but
he found them not. Then went he out of Leah's tent,
and entered into Rachel's tent. Now Rachel had taken 34
the Teraphim, and put them in the camel's furniture, and
sat upon them. And Laban felt about all the tent, but
found them not. And she said to her father, 'Let it not 35
'displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for
'the custom of women is upon me.' And he searched,
but found not the Teraphim. And Jacob was wroth, and 36
quarrelled with Laban. And Jacob answered and said to
Laban, 'What is my trespass? What is my sin, that thou
'hast so hotly pursued after me? Whereas thou hast felt 37
'about all my goods, what hast thou found of all thy house-
'hold goods? Set it here before my brethren and thy
'brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both. These 38
'twenty years have I been with thee. Thy ewes and thy
'she goats have not lost their young, and the rams of thy
'flock have I not eaten. That which was torn of beasts 39
'I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it. Of my
'hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or
'stolen by night. Thus I was; in the day the drought 40
'consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep de-
'parted from mine eyes. Thus have I been twenty years 41
'in thy house; I served thee fourteen years for thy two
'daughters, and six years for thy cattle; and thou hast
'changed my wages ten times. Except the God of my 42
'father, the God of Abraham, and He whom Isaac feareth,
'had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now
'empty. ~~God~~ hath seen mine afflictions and the labour
'of my hands, and he rebuked thee yesternight.' And 43

Laban answered and said unto Jacob, 'The daughters are
 'my daughters, and the children are my children, and
 'the cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine.
 'And what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or
 44 'unto their children which they have borne? Now there-
 'fore come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and
 45 'let it be for a witness between me and thee.' And Jacob
 46 took a stone, and set it up for a pillar. And Jacob said
 unto his brethren, 'Gather stones.' And they took stones,
 and made an heap; and they did eat there upon the heap.
 47 And Laban called it [in Syriac] Jegar-sahadutha; but
 48 Jacob called it [in Hebrew] Gilead. And Laban said,
 'This heap is a witness between me and thee this day.'
 Therefore was the name of it called Gilead [or Witness-
 49 heap], and also Mizpah [or Watch-tower]; for he said,
 'Jehovah will watch between me and thee, when we are
 50 'out of sight one from another. If thou shalt afflict my
 'daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives beside my
 'daughters, though no man is with us, see, God is witness
 51 'betwixt me and thee.' And Laban said to Jacob, 'Be-
 'hold this heap, and behold the pillar, which I have cast
 52 'betwixt me and thee; this heap be witness, and the pillar
 'be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee,
 'and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar
 53 'unto me, for harm. The God of Abraham, and the God
 'of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us.' And
 54 Jacob sware by ~~him whom~~ his father Isaac feared. Then
 Jacob sacrificed a sacrifice upon the hill, and called his
 brethren to eat bread. And they did eat bread, and tar-
 ried all night on the hill.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his
 sons and his daughters, and blessed them. And Laban
 departed, and returned unto his place.

1 And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met
 2 him. And when Jacob saw them, he said, 'This is God's
 'camp.' And he called the name of that place Mahanaim
 [or the Camps].

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his bro-
 4 ther unto the land of Seir, the country of Edom. And he
 commanded them, saying, 'Thus shall ye speak unto my
 'lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned
 5 'with Laban, and stayed there until now. And I have

‘oxen, and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servants; and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight.’

And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, ‘We came 6
‘to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and
‘four hundred men with him.’ Then Jacob was greatly 7
afraid and distressed. And he divided the people that was
with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into
two camps. And said, ‘If Esau come to the one camp, and 8
‘smite it, then the other camp which is left shall escape.’
And Jacob said, ‘O God of my father Abraham, and God 9
‘of my father Isaac, Jehovah, who saidst unto me, Return
‘unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well
‘with thee; I am unworthy of any of the kindness, and of 10
‘any of the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant;
‘for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and
‘now I am become two camps. Deliver me, I pray thee, 11
‘from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau.
‘For I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the
‘mother with the children. And thou saidst, I will surely 12
‘do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea,
‘which cannot be numbered for multitude.’

And he lodged there that same night; and took of that 13
which came to his hand a present for Esau his brother;
two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred 14
ewes, and twenty rams, thirty milch camels with their colts, 15
forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.
And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every 16
drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, ‘Pass
‘over [the Jordan] before me, and put breathing space be-
‘twixt drove and drove.’ And he commanded the foremost, 17
saying, ‘When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh
‘thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou?
‘and whose are these before thee? Then thou shalt say, 18
‘They be thy servant Jacob’s; it is a present sent unto my
‘lord Esau; and, behold, he also is behind us.’ And so 19
commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed
the droves, saying, ‘On this manner shall ye speak
‘unto Esau, when ye find him. And say ye moreover, 20
‘Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us.’ For he said, ‘I
‘will appease him with the present that goeth before me,
‘and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will

21 'accept me.' So the present passed over before him; and himself lodged that night in the camp.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven children, and passed
23 over [the Jordan] at the ford Jabbok. And he took them, and sent them over the stream, and sent over all that he
24 had. And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man
25 with him until the breaking of the day. And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of
26 joint, as he wrestled with him. And he said, 'Let me go, 'for the day breaketh.' And he said, 'I will not let thee
27 'go, except thou bless me.' And he said unto him, 'What
28 'is thy name?' And he said, 'Jacob.' And he said, 'Thy 'name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel [or Con- 'tending with God]; for thou hast contended with God and
29 'with men, and hast prevailed.' And Jacob asked him, and said, 'Tell me, I pray thee, thy name.' And he said, 'Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name?' And
30 he blessed him there. And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel [or the Face of God]; 'for I have seen God
31 'face to face, and my life is preserved.' And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he was lame in his
32 thigh. Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day; because [God] touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh on the sinew that shrank.

33 And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto
34 the two handmaids. And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and
35 Rachel and Joseph hindmost. And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until
36 he came near to his brother. And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him;
37 and they wept. And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, 'Who are those with 'thee?' And he said, 'The children with which God hath
38 'favoured thy servant.' Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves. And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed them-

selves; and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. And he said, 'What meanest thou by 8
'all this drove which I met?' And he said, 'To find
'favour in the sight of my lord.' And Esau said, 'I have 9
'enough, my brother; be thine that which is thine.' And 10
Jacob said, 'Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found favour
'in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand (for
'therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the
'face of God); and thou wilt be pleased with me. Take, 11
'I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because
'God hath favoured me, and because I have every thing.'
And he urged him, and he took it. And he said, 'Let us 12
'take our journey, and let us go, and I will go with thee.'
And he said unto him, 'My lord knoweth that the children 13
'are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with
'me; and if men should overdrive them one day, all the
'flock will die. Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before 14
'his servant; and I will lead on softly, according to the
'pace of the cattle that goeth before me, and according to
'the pace of the children, until I come unto my lord unto
'Seir.' And Esau said, 'Let me now leave with thee some 15
'of the folk that are with me.' And he said, 'Why so?
'Let me find favour in the sight of my lord.' So Esau re- 16
turned that day on his way unto Seir.

And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him an house, 17
and made booths for his cattle; therefore the name of the
place is called Succoth [or Booths]. And Jacob came in 18
safety to the city of Shechem, which is in the land of
Canaan, when he came from Padan in Syria; and pitched
his tent before the city. And he bought a parcel of a field, 19
where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children
of Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred Kesitahs [or
pieces of money]. And he erected there an altar, and called 20
it El the God of Israel.

And Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto 1
Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land. And 2
when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of
the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and
humbled her. And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter 3
of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake unto the
heart of the damsel. And Shechem spake unto his father 4
Hamor, saying, 'Get me this damsel to wife.' And Jacob 5

heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter. But his sons were with his cattle in the field; and Jacob held his peace until they were come.

6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob
7 to speak with him. And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it. And the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought
8 not to be done. And Hamor spake with them, saying, 'The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter; I
9 'pray you give her to him to wife. And make ye marriages 'with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our
10 'daughters unto you. And ye shall dwell with us; and the 'land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and
11 'get you possessions therein.' And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, 'Let me find grace in your
12 'eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. Ask me 'never so much purchase money and gift, and I will give
13 'according as ye shall say unto me; but give me the damsel 'to wife.' And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled
14 Dinah their sister; and they said unto them, 'We cannot 'do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircum-
15 'cised; for that were a reproach unto us. But in this will 'we consent unto you; if ye will be as we be, that every
16 'male of you be circumcised; then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and
17 'we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 'But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; 'then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.'
18 And their words were good in the eyes of Hamor, and
19 in the eyes of Shechem Hamor's son. And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter; and he was more honourable than all the house of his father.

20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and spake with the men of their city, saying,
21 'These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell 'in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is 'large enough of space for them; let us take their daughters
22 'to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters. Only 'herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us,

‘to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised,
‘as they are circumcised. Shall not their cattle and their 23
‘substance and every beast of theirs be ours? Only let us
‘consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.’ And unto 24
Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went
out of the gate of his city; and every male was circum-
cised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

And it came to pass on the third day, when they were 25
sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi,
Dinah’s brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon
the city boldly, and slew all the males. And they slew 26
Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword,
and took Dinah out of Shechem’s house, and went out.
The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and plundered the 27
city, because they had defiled their sister. They took their 28
sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was
in the city, and that which was in the field. And all their 29
wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they
captive, and plundered even all that was in the house.

And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, ‘Ye have troubled 30
‘me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land,
‘among the Canaanites and the Perizzites. And I being
‘few in number, they will gather themselves together
‘against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and
‘my house.’ And they said, ‘Should he deal with our 31
‘sister as with an harlot?’

And God said unto Jacob, ‘Arise, go up to Beth-el, and 1
‘dwell there; and make there an altar unto El [or God],
‘who appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face
‘of Esau thy brother.’ Then Jacob said unto his house- 2
hold, and to all that were with him, ‘Put away the strange
‘gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your
‘garments; and let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I 3
‘will make there an altar unto El [or God], who answered
‘me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the
‘way which I went.’ And they gave unto Jacob all the 4
strange gods which were in their hands, and the rings
which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the
oak which was by Shechem. And they journeyed. And 5
the terror of God was upon the cities that were round
about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of
Jacob.

6 So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that is, Beth-el, he and all the people that were with him.
7 And he built there an altar, and named the place after El [or God], Beth-el [or House of El]; because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his
8 brother. And Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak; and the name of it was called the Oak of Tears.

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out
10 of Padan² in Syria, and blessed him. And God said unto him, 'Thy name is Jacob; thy name shall not be called
'any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name.' And he
11 called his name Israel. And God said unto him, 'I am
'El [or God] Almighty. Be fruitful and multiply; a nation
'and an assembly of nations shall be from thee, and kings
12 'shall come out of thy loins. And the land which I gave
'to Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy
13 'seed after thee will I give the land.' And God went up
14 from him in the place where he talked with him. And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone; and he poured a drink offering
15 thereon, and he poured oil thereon. And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Beth-el.

16 And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath. And Rachel travailed, and
17 she had hard labour. And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, 'Fear not;
18 'for this also is a son for thee.' And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, for she died, that she called
his name Ben-oni [or Son of my Sorrow]; but his father
19 called him Benjamin. And Rachel died, and was buried
20 in the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem. And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave; that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.)

21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the
22 Tower of Edar. And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine. And Israel heard it.

23 Now the sons of Jacob were twelve. The sons of Leah;
Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah,
24 and Issachar, and Zebulun;—the sons of Rachel; Joseph
25 and Benjamin;—and the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's hand-

maid; Dan and Naphtali;—and the sons of Zilpah, Leah's 20
handmaid; Gad, and Asher. These are the sons of Jacob,
who were born to him in Padan in Syria.

And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto 27
the city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abraham and
Isaac had sojourned. And the days of Isaac were an hun- 28
dred and fourscore years. And Isaac gave up the ghost, 29
and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and
full of days; and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

Now these are THE GENERATIONS OF ESAU, who is Edom. 1
Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah 2
the daughter of Ajalon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the
daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite; and 3
Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth. And 4
Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and Bashemath bare Reuel;
and Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah. 5
These are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in
the land of Canaan.

And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, 6
and every soul of his house, and his cattle, and all his
beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land
of Canaan; and went into a land away from the face of
his brother Jacob. For their riches were more than that 7
they might dwell together; and the land of their wander-
ings could not bear them because of their cattle. Thus 8
dwelt Esau in mount Seir. Esau is Edom.

And these are THE GENERATIONS OF ESAU the father of 9
the Edomites of mount Seir. These are the names of 10
Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau,
Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.—And the 11
sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam,
and Kenaz. And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz the 12
son of Esau; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek. These
were the sons of Adah Esau's wife.—And these are the sons 13
of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
These were the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.—And 14
these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah
the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife; and she bare to
Esau Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.

These were PRINCES OF THE SONS OF ESAU. The sons of 15
Eliphaz the firstborn son of Esau; prince Teman, prince
Omar, prince Zepho, prince Kenaz, prince Korah, prince 16

Gatam, and prince Amalek. These are the princes that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these were the sons of Adah.

7 And these are the sons of Reuel the son of Esau; prince Nahath, prince Zerah, prince Shammah, prince Mizzah. These are the princes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.

8 And these are the sons of Aholibamah Esau's wife; prince Jeush, prince Jaalam, prince Korah; these were the princes that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife. These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their princes.

9 These are the sons of SEIR the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan. These are the princes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.—

2 And the children of Lotan were Hori [or the Horites], and Hemim [or the Emmites]; and Lotan's sister was 3 Timna.—And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, 4 and Manabath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.—And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah; this was that Anah that found the mules in the wilderness, 5 as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.—And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the 6 daughter of Anah.—And these are the children of Dishon; 7 Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.—The children of Ezer are these; Billhan, and Zaavan, and Akan.— 8 The children of Dishan are these; Uz, and Aran.

9 These are the princes of the Horites; prince Lotan, 2 prince Shobal, prince Zibeon, prince Anah, prince Dishon, prince Ezer, prince Dishan; these are the princes of the Horites, among their princes in the land of Seir.

1 And these are THE KINGS that reigned in the land of EDOM, before there had reigned any king over the children of Israel.

2 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom; and the name of his city was Dinhabah.

3 And Belah died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

4 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of the Tema- nites reigned in his stead.

5 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who

smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead;
and the name of his city was Avith.

And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in 36
his stead.

And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth by the River 37
[Euphrates] reigned in his stead.

And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor 38
reigned in his stead.

And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar [or 39
Hadad] reigned in his stead; and the name of his city was
Pau. And his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter
of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

And these are the names of THE PRINCES OF ESAU [or 40
Edom], according to their families, after their places, by
their names; prince Timnah, prince Alvah, prince Jetheth,
prince Aholibamah, prince Elah, prince Pinon, prince 41
Kenaz, prince Teman, prince Mibzar, prince Magdiel, prince 42
Iram. These be the princes of Edom, according to their 43
habitations in the land of their possession. He is Esau
the father of the Edomites.

And Jacob dwelt in the land of his father's sojournings, 1
in the land of Canaan. These are the GENERATIONS OF 2
JACOB. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the
flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the sons
of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives;
and Joseph brought unto his father an evil report of them. 3
Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, be- 4
cause he was the son of his old age; and he made him a
coat with long skirts. And when his brethren saw that 4.
their father loved him more than all his brethren, they
hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren; 5
and they hated him yet the more. And he said unto 6
them, 'Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed.
'For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, 7
'lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold,
'your sheaves stood round about, and bowed down to my
'sheaf.' And his brethren said to him, 'Shalt thou indeed 8
'reign over us? Or shalt thou indeed have dominion over
'us.' And they hated him yet the more for his dreams,
and for his words.

And he dreamed yet another dream, and related it to his 9

brethren, and said, 'Behold, I have dreamed a dream more ;
 'and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars
 0 'bowed down to me.' And he related it to his father, and
 to his brethren. And his father rebuked him, and said
 unto him, 'What is this dream that thou hast dreamed ?
 'Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to
 1 'bow down ourselves to thee to the earth ?' And his
 brethren envied him ; but his father observed the saying.
 12 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in
 13 Shechem. And Israel said unto Joseph, 'Do not thy
 'brethren feed the flock in Shechem ? Come, and I will
 14 'send thee unto them.' And he said to him, 'Here I am.'
 And he said to him, 'Go, I pray thee, see whether it be
 'well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks ; and
 'bring me word again.' So he sent him out of the vale
 15 of Hebron, and he came to Shechem. And a certain
 man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the
 field. And the man asked him, saying, 'What seekest
 16 'thou ?' And he said, 'I seek my brethren. Tell me, I
 17 'pray thee, where they feed their flocks.' And the man
 said, 'They are departed hence ; for I heard them say, Let
 'us go to Dothan.' And Joseph went after his brethren,
 and found them in Dothan.
 18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came
 near unto them, they conspired against him to slay him.
 19 And they said one to another, 'Behold, this man of dreams
 20 'cometh. Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and
 'cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast
 'hath devoured him ; and we shall see what will become
 21 'of his dreams.' And Reuben heard it, and he delivered
 him out of their hands ; and said, 'Let us not take his
 22 'life.' And Reuben said unto them, 'Shed no blood, but
 'cast him into this pit that is in the desert, and lay no
 'hand upon him ;' that he might deliver him out of their
 hands, to restore him to his father.
 23 And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his
 brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, the coat
 24 with long skirts that was on him ; and they took him, and
 cast him into a pit. And the pit was empty, there was no
 25 water in it. And they sat down to eat bread. And they
 lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of
 Ishmaelites had come from Gilead with their camels bearing

spicery and balm and ladanum, going to carry it down to Lower Egypt. And Judah said unto his brethren, 'What 26
'profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood ?
'Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmaelites, and let not 27
'our hand be upon him; for he is our brother and our
'flesh.' And his brethren hearkened unto him. And as 28
the Midianite merchantmen were passing, they drew and
lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the
Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver. And they brought
Joseph into Lower Egypt.

And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph 29
was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes. And he re- 30
turned unto his brethren, and said, 'The child is not; and
'I, whither shall I go ?' And they took Joseph's coat, and 31
killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;
and they sent the coat with long skirts, and they brought 32
it to their father; and said, 'This have we found; know
'now whether it be thy son's coat or no.' And he knew 33
it, and said, 'It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath de-
'voured him. Joseph is without doubt torn to pieces.'
And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his 34
loins, and mourned for his son many days. And all his 35
sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he
refused to be comforted. And he said, 'For I will go down
'into the grave unto my son mourning.' Thus his father
wept for him. And the Midianites sold him into Lower 36
Egypt unto Potiphar, a chamberlain of Pharaoh's, and cap-
tain of the guard.

And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down 1
from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite,
whose name was Hirah. And Judah saw there a daughter 2
of a certain Canaanite, whose name was Shuah; and he
took her, and went in unto her. And she conceived, and 3
bare a son; and he called his name Er. And she con- 4
ceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name
Onan. And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and 5
she called his name Shelah. And he was at Chezib, when
she bare him.

And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn; and her 6
name was Tamar. And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in 7
the sight of Jehovah; and Jehovah slew him. And Judah 8
said unto Onan, 'Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry

- ‘her as brother in law, and raise up seed to thy brother.’
- 9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother’s wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed
- 10 to his brother. And the thing which he did was evil in the eyes of Jehovah; wherefore he slew him also. Then said
- 11 Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, ‘Remain a widow at thy father’s house, till Shelah my son be grown;’ for he said, ‘Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren did.’ And Tamar went and dwelt in her father’s house.
- 12 And after many days the daughter of Shuah Judah’s wife died. And Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheep-shearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah
- 13 the Adullamite. And it was told Tamar, saying, ‘Behold thy father in law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.’
- 14 And she put her widow’s garments off from her, and covered her with a veil, and wrapped herself, and sat at the doorway of the fountain, which is by the way to Timnath; for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not
- 15 given unto him to wife. When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.
- 16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, ‘Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee;’ (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she said, ‘What wilt
- 17 thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?’ And he said, ‘I will send thee a kid of the goats from the flock.’ And she said, ‘Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send
- 18 it?’ And he said, ‘What pledge shall I give thee?’ And she said, ‘Thy signet, and thy cord, and thy staff that is ‘in thine hand.’ And he gave them her, and came in unto
- 19 her, and she conceived by him. And she arose, and went away, and laid by her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood. And Judah sent the kid of the
- 20 goats by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the woman’s hand; but he found her not.
- 21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, ‘Where is the harlot, that was at the fountain by the way side?’
- 22 And they said, ‘There was no harlot in this place.’ And he returned to Judah, and said, ‘I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this
- 23 place.’ And Judah said, ‘Let her keep them, lest we be

‘shamed. Behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.’

And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, ‘Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by fornication.’ And Judah said, ‘Bring her forth, and let her be burnt.’ When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, ‘By the man, whose these are, am I with child.’ And she said, ‘Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and the cords, and the staff.’ And Judah acknowledged them, and said, ‘She hath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son.’ And he knew her again no more. And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand. And the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, ‘This came out first.’ And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out; and she said, ‘How hast thou broken forth? This breach be upon thee.’ Therefore his name was called Pharez [or Breach]. And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand. And his name was called Zarah.

And Joseph was brought down to Lower Egypt; and Potiphar, a chamberlain of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Ishmaelites, who had brought him down thither. And Jehovah was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian. And his master saw that Jehovah was with him, and that Jehovah made all that he did to prosper in his hand. And Joseph found grace in his sight, and served him. And he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand. And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that Jehovah blessed the Egyptian’s house for Joseph’s sake; and the blessing of Jehovah was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field. And he left all that he had in Joseph’s hand; and he knew not aught he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was of a beautiful form and beautiful countenance.

7 And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, 'Lie with me.'
8 'me.' But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, 'Behold, my master knoweth not what is with me in the house, and he hath put all that he hath into my hand;
9 'there is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife. How then can I do this great wickedness,
10 'and sin against God?' And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her. And it came to pass about this time, that he went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.
12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, 'Lie with me.' And he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him forth. And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth, that she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, 'See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us. He came in unto me to lie with me, and I
15 'cried with a loud voice; and it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him forth.'

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home. And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, 'The Hebrew servant, whom thou hast brought
18 'unto us, came in unto me to mock me. And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled forth.' And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, 'After this manner did thy servant
20 'vant to me;' that his wrath was kindled. And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison-house, a place where the king's prisoners were imprisoned. And he was there in the prison-house.

21 But Jehovah was with Joseph, and shewed him kindness, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison-house. And the keeper of the prison-house put into Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison-house; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of
23 it. The keeper of the prison-house looked not to any thing

that was under his hand; because Jehovah was with him, and that which he did, Jehovah made it to prosper.

And it came to pass after these things, that the butler 1
of the king of Lower Egypt and his baker had sinned against
their lord the king of Lower Egypt. And Pharaoh was 2
wroth against his two chamberlains, against the chief of
the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. And he 3
put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard,
into the prison-house, the place where Joseph was impris-
oned. And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with 4
them, and he served them. And they continued a season
in ward.

And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his 5
dream in one night, each man according to the interpreta-
tion of his own dream, the butler and the baker of the king
of Lower Egypt, who were imprisoned in the prison. And 6
Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon
them, and, behold, they were sad. And he asked Pharaoh's 7
chamberlains that were with him in the ward of his lord's
house, saying, 'Wherefore are your faces sad to-day?' And 8
they said unto him, 'We have dreamed a dream, and there
'is no interpreter of it.' And Joseph said unto them, 'Do
'not interpretations belong to God? Relate them to me,
'I pray you.' And the chief butler related his dream to 9
Joseph, and said to him, 'In my dream, behold, a vine was
'before me. And on the vine were three branches; and it 10
'was as though it budded, and its leaves shot forth; and
'the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes. And Pha- 11
'raoh's cup was in my hand; and I took the grapes, and
'pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into
'Pharaoh's hand.' And Joseph said unto him, 'This is the 12
'interpretation of it. The three branches are three days.
'Yet within three days will Pharaoh lift up thine head, and 13
'restore thee unto thy place; and thou shalt deliver Pha-
'raoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when
'thou wast his butler. But remember me when it shall be 14
'well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me,
'and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out
'of this house. For indeed I was stolen away out of the 15
'land of the Hebrews. And here also have I done nothing
'that they should put me into the dungeon-pit.' When 16

the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, 'I also was in my dream, and, behold, I
7 'had three baskets full of holes on my head. And in the
'uppermost basket there was of all manner of food for Pharaoh, the work of the baker; and the birds did eat them
8 'out of the basket upon my head.' And Joseph answered and said, 'This is the interpretation thereof. The three
9 'baskets are three days. Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee
'on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off
'thee.'

10 And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a drinking feast unto all his servants. And he lifted up the head of the chief butler and
11 the head of the chief baker among his servants. And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he
12 gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand; but he hanged the chief
13 baker; as Joseph had interpreted to them. Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgot him.

14 And it came to pass at the end of two years, that Pharaoh dreamed; and, behold, he stood by the river. And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, beautiful to look at and fat-fleshed; and they fed among the rushes.
15 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ugly to look at and lean-fleshed; and stood by the
16 other kine upon the brink of the river. And the kine ugly to look at and lean-fleshed did eat up the seven kine beautiful to look at and fat. So Pharaoh awoke. And he slept
17 and dreamed the second time; and, behold, seven ears of
18 corn came up upon one stalk, plump and good. And, behold, seven thin ears and blighted with the east wind sprung
19 up after them. And the seven thin ears devoured the seven plump and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it
20 was a dream. And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the
sacred scribes of Lower Egypt, and all the wise men thereof. And Pharaoh related unto them his dreams; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

21 Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, 'I do
22 'remember my faults this day. Pharaoh was wroth with
'his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of the
23 'guard's house, both me and the chief baker. And we

'dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed
'each man according to the interpretation of his own dream.
'And there was there with us a young man, an Hebrew, a 12
'servant to the captain of the guard; and we related to him,
'and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man accord-
'ing to his dream he did interpret. And it came to pass, 13
'as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto
'mine office, and him he hanged.'

Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought 14
him hastily out of the dungeon-pit. And he shaved him-
self, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.
And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, 'I have dreamed a dream, 15
'and there is none that can interpret it. And I have heard
'say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to inter-
'pret it.' And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, 'It is 16
'not in me; God will give an answer about the welfare of
'Pharaoh.' And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, 'In my dream, 17
'behold, I stood upon the bank of the river. And, behold, 18
'there came up out of the river, seven kine, fat-fleshed and
'beautiful of form; and they fed among the rushes. And, 19
'behold, seven other kine came up after them, thin and
'very ugly in form and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in
'all the land of Lower Egypt for badness. And the lean 20
'and the ugly kine did eat up the first seven fat kine. And 21
'when they were in their insides, it could not be known
'that they were in their insides; but they were still ugly,
'as at the beginning. So I awoke. And I saw in my dream, 22
'and, behold, seven ears came up on one stalk, full and
'good. And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blighted 23
'with the east wind, sprung up after them. And the thin 24
'ears devoured the seven good ears. And I told this unto
'the sacred scribes; but there was none that could declare
'it to me.'

And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, 'The dream of Pharaoh 25
'is one. God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to
'do. The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven 26
'good ears are seven years. The dream is one. And the 27
'seven thin and ugly kine that came up after them are
'seven years; and the seven ears thin and blighted with
'the east wind will be seven years of famine. This is the 28
'thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh. What God is 29
'about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh. Behold, there 30

‘come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land
30 ‘of Lower Egypt. And there will arise after them seven
‘years of famine; and all the plenty will be forgotten in
‘the land of Lower Egypt; and the famine will consume
31 ‘the land. And the plenty will not be known in the land
‘by reason of that famine following; for it will be very
32 ‘grievous. And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh
‘in times; it is because the thing is established by
33 ‘God, and God is hastening to bring it to pass. Now therefore
‘let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and
34 ‘set him over the land of Lower Egypt. Let Pharaoh do
‘this, and let him appoint overseers over the land, and take
‘up the fifth part of the produce of the land of Lower Egypt
35 ‘in the seven plenteous years. And let them gather all the
‘food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under
‘the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.
36 ‘And let that food be for store to the land against the seven
‘years of famine, which will be in the land of Lower Egypt;
‘that the land be not cut off through the famine.’

37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in
38 the eyes of all his servants. And Pharaoh said unto his
servants, ‘Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom
39 ‘the spirit of God is?’ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph,
‘Forasmuch as God hath made known to thee all this, there
40 ‘is none so discreet and wise as thou art. Thou shalt be
‘over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my
‘people be ruled; only on the throne will I be greater than
41 ‘thou.’ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, ‘See, I have set
42 ‘thee over all the land of Lower Egypt.’ And Pharaoh
took off his signet-ring from his hand, and put it upon
Joseph’s hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen,
43 and put a gold chain about his neck; and he made him to
ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried
before him, Ab-rek [or Bow the head]. And he set him
44 over all the land of Lower Egypt. And Pharaoh said unto
Joseph, ‘I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift
‘up his hand or his foot in all the land of Lower Egypt.’
45 And Pharaoh called Joseph’s name Zeph-net-Phœnich [or
Joseph the Phenician]; and he gave him to wife Asenath
the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On.

And Joseph went out over the land of Lower Egypt.
46 And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before

Pharaoh king of Lower Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Lower Egypt. And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls. And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Lower Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities; the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same. And Joseph heaped corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On bare unto him. And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh [or Forgetting]; 'For God' [said he] 'hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's 'house.' And the name of the second called he Ephraim [or Fruitful]; 'For God hath caused me to be fruitful in 'the land of my affliction.'

And the seven years of the plenteousness that was in the land of Lower Egypt, were ended. And the seven years of famine began to come, according as Joseph had said. And the famine was in all lands; but in all the land of Lower Egypt there was bread. And when all the land of Lower Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread. And Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, 'Go unto Joseph; 'what he saith to you, do.' And the famine was over all the face of the land. And Joseph opened all the store-houses, and sold corn unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Lower Egypt. And all countries came into Lower Egypt to Joseph for corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

Now when Jacob saw that there was corn in Lower Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, 'Why do ye look one 'upon another?' And he said, 'Behold, I have heard that 'there is corn in Lower Egypt. Get you down thither, 'and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not 'die.' And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn from the Egyptians. But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, 'Lest peradventure 'mischief befall him.' And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came; for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it

was that sold corn to all the people of the land. And Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves
17 before him with their faces to the earth. And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; and he said unto them, 'Whence come ye?' And they said, 'From the land
18 'of Canaan to buy food.' And Joseph knew his brethren,
19 but they knew not him. And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, 'Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.'
20 And they said unto him, 'Nay, my lord, but to buy food
21 'are thy servants come. We are all one man's sons; we
22 'are true men, thy servants are no spies.' And he said unto them, 'Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye
23 'are come.' And they said, 'Thy servants are twelve brethren; we are the sons of one man in the land of Canaan;
'and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and
24 'one is not.' And Joseph said unto them, 'As to that which
25 'I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies; hereby ye shall
'be proved. By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth
26 'hence, except your youngest brother come hither. Send
'one of you, and let him fetch your brother; and ye shall
'be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you; or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are spies.' And he put them all together into
17 ward three days. And Joseph said unto them the third
18 day, 'This do, and live; for I fear God. If ye be true
19 'men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of
'your prison; and go ye, carry corn for the famine of your
20 'houses. But bring your youngest brother unto me; so
'shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die.' And
21 they did so. And they said one to another, 'We are verily
'guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish
'of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear-
22 'ken. Therefore is this distress come upon us.' And Reuben answered them, saying, 'Spake I not unto you, saying,
'Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hearken?
23 'Therefore, behold, also his blood is required.' And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for an interpreter
24 was between them. And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and spake

with them, and he took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

Then Joseph commanded to fill their vessels with corn, 25
and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give
them provision for the way. And thus did he unto them.
And they laid the corn upon their asses, and departed 26
thence. And as one of them opened his sack to give his 27
ass provender at the resting place, he espied his money;
for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth. And he said unto 28
his brethren, 'My money is restored; and lo, it is even in
'my sack.' And their heart failed them, and they were
afraid, saying one to another, 'What is this that God hath
'done unto us?'

And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of 29
Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,
'The man, who is the lord of the land, spake roughly to 30
'us, and treated us as spies of the country. And we said 31
'unto him, We are true men; we are no spies. We be 32
'twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the
'youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan.
'And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby 33
'shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your
'brethren here with me, and for the famine of your house-
'holds take, and be gone. And bring your youngest bro- 34
'ther unto me. Then shall I know that ye are no spies,
'but that ye are true men; so will I deliver you your bro-
'ther, and ye shall traffick in the land.'

And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, 35
behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack. And
when both they and their father saw the bundles of money,
they were afraid. And Jacob their father said unto them, 36
'Me have ye bereaved of my children. Joseph is not, and
'Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away. All these
'things are against me.' And Reuben spake unto his father, 37
saying, 'Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee.
'Deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee
'again.' And he said, 'My son shall not go down with 38
'you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone. If mis-
'chief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then will
'ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.'

And the famine was sore in the land. And it came to 1

2 pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Lower Egypt, their father said unto them,
3 'Go again, buy us a little food.' And Judah spake unto him, saying, 'The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, 'Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with
4 'you. If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go
5 'down and buy thee food. But if thou wilt not send him, 'we will not go down; for the man said unto us, Ye shall
6 'not see my face, except your brother be with you.' And Israel said, 'Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the
7 'man whether ye had yet a brother?' And they said, 'The 'man asked us strictly about ourselves and about our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? Have ye another
8 'brother? And we told him according to the tenor of 'these words. Could we certainly know that he would
9 'say, Bring your brother down?' And Judah said unto Israel his father, 'Send the lad with me, and we will arise
10 'and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou,
11 'and also our little ones. I will be surety for him; of my 'hand shalt thou require him. If I bring him not unto
12 'thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame
13 'for ever. For except we had lingered, surely now we had
14 'returned this second time.' And their father Israel said unto them, 'If it must be so now, do this; take of the
15 'best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the 'man a present, a little balm, and a little sweetmeat of
16 'grapes, spices, and ladanum, pistacia-nuts, and almonds.
17 'And take double money in your hand; and the money
18 'that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry 'it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight.
19 'Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man.
20 'And may God Almighty give you mercy before the man, 'that he may send with you your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.'
21 And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went
22 down to Lower Egypt, and stood before Joseph. And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to him who was over his house, 'Bring these men home, and slay what
23 'is fitting, and make ready; for these men shall dine with
24 'me at noon.' And the man did as Joseph bade; and the
25 man brought the men into Joseph's house. And the men

were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, 'Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time, are we being brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bond-servants, and our asses.' And they came near to the man who was over Joseph's house, and they spake with him at the doorway of the house, and said, 'O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food. And it came to pass, when we came to the resting place, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight; and we have brought it again in our hand. And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food. We do not know who put our money in our sacks.' And he said, 'Peace be to you, fear not. Your God, and the God of your father, gave you the hidden treasure in your sacks. I had your money.' And he brought Simeon out unto them. And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender. And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon. For they heard that they should eat bread there.

And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth. And he asked them of their welfare, and said, 'Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?' And they answered, 'Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive.' And they bowed down their heads, and did reverence. And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, 'Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me?' And he said, 'God be gracious unto thee, my son.' And Joseph made haste; for his bowels did yearn upon his brother; and he sought where to weep. And he entered into his chamber, and wept there. Then he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, 'Set on bread.' And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, who did eat with him, by themselves; because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians. And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his

birthright, and the youngest according to his youth; and
 34 the men marvelled one at another. And he took portions
 from what was before himself for them; but Benjamin's
 portion was five times so much as any of their portions.
 And they drank, and were merry with him.

1 And he commanded him who was over his house, saying,
 'Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry,
 2 'and put every man's money in his sack's mouth. And
 'put my goblet, the silver goblet, in the sack's mouth of
 'the youngest, with the money for his corn.' And he did
 13 according to the word that Joseph had spoken. As soon
 as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they
 14 and their asses. And when they were gone out of the city,
 and not yet far off, Joseph said unto him who was over his
 house, 'Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost
 'overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye re-
 15 'turned evil for good? Is not this it in which my lord
 'drinketh, and whereby indeed he divineth? Ye have
 'done evil in so doing.'

16 And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these
 17 same words. And they said unto him, 'Wherefore saith
 'my lord these words? It were wrong that thy servants
 18 'should do according to this thing. Behold, the money,
 'which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again
 'unto thee out of the land of Canaan. How then should
 19 'we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? With
 'whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die,
 20 'and we also will be my lord's bond-servants.' And he
 said, 'Now also let it be according unto your words. He
 'with whom it is found shall be my bond-servant; and ye
 1 'shall be blameless.' Then they speedily took down every
 man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his
 12 sack. And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left
 at the youngest. And the goblet was found in Benjamin's
 13 sack. Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man
 his ass, and returned to the city.

14 And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house;
 for he was yet there. And they fell before him on the
 15 ground. And Joseph said unto them, 'What deed is this
 'that ye have done? Knew ye not that such a man as I can
 16 'certainly divine?' And Judah said, 'What shall we say
 'unto my lord? What shall we speak? Or how shall we

'clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy
'servants. Behold, we are my lord's servants, both we,
'and he also in whose hand the goblet hath been found.'
And he said, 'It were wrong in me that I should do so; 17
'but the man in whose hand the goblet hath been found,
'he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in
'peace unto your father.'

Then Judah came near unto him, and said, 'Oh my lord, 18
'let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's
'ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant;
'for thou art even as Pharaoh. My lord asked his ser- 19
'vants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother? And we 20
'said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a
'child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead,
'and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth
'him. And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down 21
'unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him. And we 22
'said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father. For
'if he should leave his father, his father would die. And 23
'thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest bro-
'ther come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.
'And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant 24
'my father, we told him the words of my lord. And our 25
'father said, Go again, and buy us a little food. And we 26
'said, We cannot go down. If our youngest brother be
'with us, then will we go down. For we may not see the
'man's face, except our youngest brother be with us. And 27
'thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my
'wife bare me two sons; and the one went out from me, 28
'and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I have not
'seen him since; and if ye take this also from me, and 29
'mischief befall him, ye will bring down my gray hairs
'with trouble to the grave. Now therefore when I come to 30
'thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing
'that his life is bound up in the lad's life; it will come 31
'to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that
'he will die; and thy servants will bring down the gray
'hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.
'For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, 32
'saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I will bear
'the blame to my father for ever. Now therefore, I pray 33
'thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bond-ser-

'vant to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.
 4 'For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not
 'with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come
 'on my father.'

1 Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them
 that stood by him; and he cried, 'Cause every man to go
 'out from me.' And there stood no man with him, while
 12 Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. And he
 wept aloud; and the Egyptians heard, and the house of
 13 Pharaoh heard. And Joseph said unto his brethren, 'I
 'am Joseph. Doth my father yet live?' And his brethren
 could not answer him; for they were troubled at his pre-
 14 sence. And Joseph said unto his brethren, 'Come near to
 'me, I pray you.' And they came near. And he said,
 'I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Lower
 15 'Egypt. Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with
 'yourselves, that ye sold me hither; for God did send me
 16 'before you to preserve life. For these two years hath the
 'famine been in the land; and there are yet five years, in
 'the which there shall neither be plowing nor harvest.
 17 'And God sent me before you to preserve for you a posterity
 'on the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.
 18 'So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God. And
 'he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his
 'house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Lower
 19 'Egypt. Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto
 'him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord
 20 'of all Lower Egypt; come down unto me, tarry not. And
 'thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be
 'near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's
 'children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou
 21 'hast. And there will I nourish thee; for yet there are
 'five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all
 22 'that thou hast, come to poverty. And, behold, your eyes
 'see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my
 23 'mouth that speaketh unto you. And ye shall tell my
 'father of all my glory in Lower Egypt, and of all that
 'ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my
 'father hither.'

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and
 15 wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. Moreover he

kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them. And after that his brethren talked with him.

And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, 16
saying, 'Joseph's brethren are come.' And it pleased
Pharaoh well, and his servants. And Pharaoh said unto 17
Joseph, 'Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your
'beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan. And 18
'take your father and your households, and come unto me.
'And I will give you the good of the land of Lower Egypt,
'and ye shall eat the fat of the land. Now thou art com- 19
'manded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of
'Lower Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and
'bring your father, and come. Also regard not your stuff; 20
'for the good of all the land of Lower Egypt is yours.'

And the children of Israel did so. And Joseph gave 21
them wagons, according to the command of Pharaoh, and
gave them provision for the way. To all of them he gave 22
each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave
three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment.
And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses 23
laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses
laden with corn and bread, and food for his father by the
way. So he sent his brethren away, and they departed. 24
And he said unto them, 'See that ye fall not out by the
'way.' And they went up out of Lower Egypt, and came 25
into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father, and told 26
him, saying, 'Joseph is yet alive, and he is governor over
'all the land of Lower Egypt.' And Jacob's heart fainted,
for he believed them not. And they told him all the words 27
of Joseph, which he had said unto them. And when he
saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the
spirit of Jacob their father revived; and Israel said, 'It is 28
'enough; Joseph my son is yet alive. I will go and see
'him before I die.'

And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and 1
came to Beer-sheba, and sacrificed sacrifices unto the God
of his father Isaac. And God spake unto Israel in the 2
visions of the night, and said, 'Jacob, Jacob.' And he said,
'Here I am.' And he said, 'I am El [or God], the God of 3
'thy father. Fear not to go down into Lower Egypt; for
'I will there make of thee a great nation. I will go down 4

‘with thee into Lower Egypt; and I will also surely bring
‘thee up again; and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine
15 ‘eyes.’ And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba. And the
sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little
ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had
20 sent to carry him. And they took their cattle, and their
goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and
came into Lower Egypt, Jacob and all his seed with him.
17 His sons, and his sons’ sons with him, his daughters, and
his sons’ daughters, and all his seed brought he with him
into Lower Egypt.

18 And these are the NAMES OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL,
who came into Lower Egypt, Jacob and his sons. Reuben
19 was Jacob’s firstborn. And the sons of Reuben; Hanoeh,
20 and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. And the sons of
SIMEON; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and
11 Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. And
12 the sons of LEVI; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. And the
sons of JUDAH; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez,
and Zarah; but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.
13 And the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul. And the
sons of ISSACHAR; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.
14 And the sons of ZEBULUN; Sereed, and Elon, and Jahleel.
15 These be the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in
Padan in Syria, with his daughter Dinah. All the souls
of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

16 And the sons of GAD; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and
17 Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli. And the sons of ASHER;
Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their
18 sister; and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel. These
are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his
daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rachel Jacob’s wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.
20 And unto JOSEPH in the land of Lower Egypt were born
Manasseh and Ephraim, whom Asenath the daughter of
21 Poti-pherah priest of On bare unto him. And the sons of
BENJAMIN were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and
Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.
22 These are the sons of Rachel, who were born to Jacob; all
the souls were fourteen.

23 And the sons of DAN; Hushim. And the sons of
24 NAPHTALI; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shilleem.

These are the sons of Billah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob. All the souls were seven. 25

All the souls that came with Jacob into Lower Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides the wives of Jacob's sons, all the souls were threescore and six. And the sons of Joseph who were born to him in Lower Egypt, were two souls. All the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Lower Egypt, were threescore and ten. 26 27

And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen. And they came into the land of Goshen. And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen. And he presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. And Israel said unto Joseph, 'Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.' And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, 'I will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me. And the men are shepherds, for they are owners of cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation? that ye shall say, Thy servants have been owners of cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers; so that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyptians.' 28 29 30 31 32 33 34

Then Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, 'My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of Goshen.' And he took from among his brethren five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh. And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, 'What is your occupation?' And they said unto Pharaoh, 'Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.' They said moreover unto Pharaoh, 'For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan. Now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.' And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, 'Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee. The 1 2 3 4 5 6

'land of Lower Egypt is before thee; in the best of the
'land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land
'of Goshen let them dwell. And if thou knowest any men
'of activity among them, then make them rulers over such
7 'cattle as I have.' And Joseph brought in Jacob his father,
and set him before Pharaoh. And Jacob blessed Pharaoh.
8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, 'How many are the days
9 'of the years of thy life?' And Jacob said unto Pharaoh,
'The days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred
'and thirty years. Few and evil have the days of the years
'of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of
'the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their
10 'pilgrimage.' And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out
11 from before Pharaoh [A.M. 2238]. And Joseph settled
his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in
the land of Lower Egypt, in the best of the land, in the
land of Rameses [or Heliopolis], as Pharaoh had commanded.
12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all
his father's household, with bread, according to the num-
ber of their little ones.
13 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine
was very sore, so that the land of Lower Egypt and the
14 land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. And Jo-
seph gathered up all the money that was found in the land
of Lower Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn
which they bought. And Joseph brought the money into
15 Pharaoh's house. And when money failed in the land of
Lower Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians
came unto Joseph, and said, 'Give us bread; for why should
'we die in thy presence? For the money is at an end.'
16 And Joseph said, 'Give your cattle; and I will give you
17 'for your cattle, if money is at an end.' And they brought
their cattle unto Joseph. And Joseph gave them bread in
exchange for horses, and for the cattle of the flocks, and for
the cattle of the herds, and for the asses. And he fed them
with bread in exchange for all their cattle for that year.
18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second
year, and said unto him, 'We will not hide it from my
'lord, how that our money faileth. My lord also hath our
'herds of cattle; there is not aught left in the sight of my
19 'lord, but our bodies, and our lands. Wherefore should we
'die before thine eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and

'our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants
'unto Pharaoh. And give us seed, that we may live, and not
'die, that the land be not desolate.' And Joseph bought all 20
the land of Lower Egypt for Pharaoh. For the Egyptians sold
every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them.
So the land became Pharaoh's. And as for the people, he 21
removed them to cities from one end of the boundary of
Lower Egypt even to the other end thereof. Only the 22
land of the priests bought he not. For the priests had a
portion assigned them by Pharaoh, and did eat their portion
which Pharaoh gave them. Therefore they sold not their
lands.

Then Joseph said unto the people, 'Behold, I have bought 23
'you this day and your land for Pharaoh; lo, here is seed
'for you, and ye shall sow the land. And it shall come to 24
'pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto
'Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the
'field, and for your food, and for them of your households,
'and for food for your little ones.' And they said, 'Thou 25
'hast saved our lives. Let us find grace in the sight of
'my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.' And Joseph 26
made it a law over the land of Lower Egypt unto this day,
that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; except the land
of the priests only, which became not Pharaoh's.

And Israel dwelt in the land of Lower Egypt, in the land 27
of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew,
and multiplied exceedingly. And Jacob lived in the land 28
of Lower Egypt seventeen years; so the days of the years
of Jacob's life were an hundred forty and seven years. And 29
the time drew nigh that Israel must die. And he called
his son Joseph, and said unto him, 'If now I have found
'grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my
'thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me. Bury me not,
'I pray thee, in Lower Egypt. But I will lie with my 30
'fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Lower Egypt, and
'bury me in their burying-place.' And he said, 'I will do
'as thou hast said.' And he said, 'Swear unto me.' And 31
he swore unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon the
bed's head.

And it came to pass after these things, that one told 1
Joseph, 'Behold, thy father is sick.' And he took with him
his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim. And one told Jacob, 2

and said, 'Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee.' And Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

13 And Jacob said unto Joseph, 'God Almighty appeared
14 'unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,
'and said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and
'multiply thee, and I will make of thee an assembly of
'peoples; and I will give this land to thy seed after thee
15 'for an everlasting possession. And now thy two sons,
'Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the
'land of Lower Egypt before I came unto thee into Lower
'Egypt, are mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be
16 'mine. And thy issue, which thou begettest after them,
'shall be thine. And they shall be called after the name
17 'of their brethren in their inheritance. And as for me,
'when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land
'of Canaan in the way, when yet there was but a little way
'to come unto Ephrath. And I buried her there in the way
'of Ephrath. The same is Beth-lehem.'

18 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, 'Who are
19 'these?' And Joseph said unto his father, 'They are my
'sons, whom God hath given me in this place.' And he
said, 'Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless
20 'them.' Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that
he could not see. And he brought them near unto him.
21 And he kissed them, and embraced them. And Israel said
unto Joseph, 'I had not thought to see thy face; and, lo,
22 'God hath shewed me also thy seed.' And Joseph brought
them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself
23 with his face to the earth. And Joseph took them both,
Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and
Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and
24 brought them near unto him. And Israel stretched out
his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was
the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guid-
ing his hands wittingly; although Manasseh was the first-
25 born. And he blessed Joseph, and said, 'May God, before
'whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God
26 'who fed me all my life long unto this day, the angel who
'redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name
'be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham
'and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst
27 'of the earth.' And when Joseph saw that his father laid

his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him; and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head. And Joseph said 18 unto his father, 'Not so, my father; for this is the first-born; put thy right hand upon his head.' And his father 19 refused, and said 'I know it, my son, I know it. He also 'will become a people, and he also will be great. But truly 'his younger brother will be greater than he, and his seed 'will become a multitude of nations.' And he blessed them 20 that day, saying, 'In thee will Israel bless, saying, God make 'thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh.' And he set Ephraim before Manasseh. And Israel said unto Joseph, 'Behold, 21 'I die; but God will be with you, and bring you again 'unto the land of your fathers. Moreover I have given to 22 'thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of 'the hand of the Amorites with my sword and with my 'bow.'

And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, 'Gather your- 1
'selves together, that I may tell you that which will befall 'you in after days.

'Come together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; 2
'And hearken unto Israel your father.

'REUBEN, thou art my firstborn, 3
'My might, and the beginning of my strength,
'Excellent in dignity, and excellent in power.
'Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; 4
'Because thou wentest up to thy father's bed;
'Then defiledst thou my couch going up.

'SIMEON and LEVI are brethren; 5
'Instruments of cruelty are their swords.
'O my soul, come not thou into their friendship; 6
'Unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united;
'For in their anger they slew a man,
'And in their self-will they rooted up a prince.
'Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce;
'And their wrath, for it was cruel;
'I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

'JUDAH, thee thy brethren shall praise; 8
'Thy hand shall be on the neck of thine enemies;
'The sons of thy father shall bow down to thee.
'A lion's whelp is Judah; 9
'From the prey, my son, thou art gone up.

- ‘He stooped down, he couched as a lion,
‘And as a lioness; who shall rouse him up?
10 ‘The sceptre shall not depart from Judah,
‘Nor the staff of power from between his feet, until he
come to Shiloh;
‘And unto him shall be the obedience of the people.
11 ‘Binding his foal to the vine, and his ass’s colt to its
branches;
‘He washed his garments in wine,
‘And his clothes in the blood of grapes;
12 ‘His eyes are red with wine, and his teeth white with
milk.
13 ‘ZEBULUN shall dwell on the coast of the ocean;
‘And he shall be for a coast for ships; and his boundary
shall be unto Zidon.
14 ‘ISSACHAR is a strong ass
‘Couching down between the cattle-fastenings;
15 ‘And he saw that the resting place was good,
‘And the land that it was pleasant;
‘And bowed his shoulder to the burden,
‘And became a servant unto tribute.
16 ‘DAN shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.
17 ‘Dan shall be a serpent by the way,
‘An adder in the path; he biteth the horse’s heels,
‘So that his rider falleth backward.
18 ‘(I have waited for thy salvation, O Jehovah.)
19 ‘GAD, a troop shall overcome him;
‘But he shall overcome at the last.
20 ‘Out of ASHER shall be his fat bread,
‘And he shall yield dainties for the king.
21 ‘NAPHTALI is a hind let loose; he giveth goodly words.
22 ‘JOSEPH is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a
well;
‘His branches run over the wall.
23 ‘The archers have sorely grieved him,
‘And shot at him, and laid snares for him.
24 ‘But his bow abode in strength,
‘And the arms of his hands were made strong
‘By the hands of the Mighty One of Jacob;
‘By the name of the Shepherd, the Stone of Israel;
25 ‘By the God of thy father, who will help thee;
‘And by the Almighty, who will bless thee

'With blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep
that lieth under,

'Blessings of the breasts, and of the womb.

'May the blessings of thy father prevail

26

'Above the blessings of thy progenitors,

'As long as the glory of the hills, for ever.

'They shall be on the head of Joseph,

'And on the crown of the head of him that was sent
away by his brethren.

'BENJAMIN is a wolf that teareth ;

27

'In the morning he will devour the prey,

'And in the evening he will divide the spoil.'

All these are the twelve tribes of Israel; and this it is 28
that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every

one according to his blessing he blessed them. And he 29
charged them, and said unto them, 'I am to be gathered

'unto my people; bury me with my fathers in the cave

'that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite, in the cave that 30

'is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in

'the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought together with

'the field from Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a

'burying-place. There they buried Abraham and Sarah his 31

'wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and

'there I buried Leah. The purchase of the field and of 32

'the cave that is therein was from the children of Heth.'

And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, 33

he gathered up his feet on to the bed, and yielded up the

ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon 1

him, and kissed him. And Joseph commanded his serv- 2

ants the physicians to embalm his father. And the phy- 3

sicians embalmed Israel. And forty days were fulfilled for

him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are em- 4

balmed. And the Egyptians wept for him threescore and

ten days.

And when the days of weeping for him were past, Joseph 4

spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, 'If now I have

'found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of

'Pharaoh, saying, My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I 5

'die; in my grave which I have digged for me in the land

'of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let

'me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will

‘come again.’ And Pharaoh said, ‘Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.’ And Joseph went up to bury his father; and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Lower Egypt, and all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father’s house. Only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen. And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen. And the camp was very great.

And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond the Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore mourning. And he made a mourning for his father seven days. And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning at the threshing-floor of Atad, they said, ‘This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians.’ Wherefore the name of it was called Abel-mizraim [the Mourning of the Egyptians], which is beyond the Jordan. And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them. For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought together with the field for a possession of a burying-place from Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

And Joseph returned into Lower Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

And when Joseph’s brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, ‘Joseph will peradventure be unfriendly to us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.’ And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, ‘Thy father did command before he died, saying, ‘So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil; and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father.’ And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, ‘Behold, we be thy servants.’ And Joseph said unto them, ‘Fear not; for am I in the place of God? But as for you, ye meant evil against me; but God meant it unto good, in order to bring to pass, as it is this day, the saving much people alive. Now therefore fear ye not; I will nourish

'you, and your little ones.' And he comforted them, and spake to their hearts.

And Joseph dwelt in Lower Egypt, he, and his father's house. And Joseph lived an hundred and ten years. And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation; the children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were born upon Joseph's knees. And Joseph said unto his brethren, 'I die. And God will surely visit you, and bring you out of 'this land unto the land about which he sware to Abraham, 'to Isaac, and to Jacob.' And Joseph made the children of Israel to swear, saying, 'God will surely visit you, and 'ye shall carry up my bones from hence.' So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old; and they embalmed him, and he was put into a coffin in Lower Egypt.

THE BOOK OF EXODUS.

NOW THESE ARE THE NAMES of the children of Israel, who came into Lower Egypt with Jacob; every man came, and his household.

Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,

Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls; for Joseph was in Lower Egypt already. And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and became exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

Now there arose up a NEW KING over Lower Egypt, who knew not Joseph. And he said unto his people, 'Behold, 'the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier 'than we. Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest 'they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth 'out any war, they join also unto those that hate us, and 'fight against us, and go up out of the land.' Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh store-cities, Pithom and Rameses. But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel. And the Egyptians made the

children of Israel to serve with rigour; and they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in bricks, and in all manner of service in the field. All their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of whom the name of the one was Siphrah, and the name of the other Puah; and he said, 'When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.' But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive. And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, 'Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?' And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, 'Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.' Therefore God dealt well with the midwives; and the people multiplied, and became very mighty. And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made unto them households. And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, 'Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.'

And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi. And the woman conceived, and bare a son. And she saw him that he was a goodly child, and she hid him three months. And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of rushes, and daubed it with bitumen and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink. And his sister stood afar off, to know what would be done to him. And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side. And when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it. And when she had opened it, she saw the child; and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, 'This is one of the Hebrews' children.' Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, 'Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?' And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, 'Go.' And the young woman went

and called the child's mother. And Pharaoh's daughter 9
said unto her, 'Take this child away, and nurse it for me,
'and I will give thee thy wages.' And the woman took
the child, and nursed it. And the child grew, and she 10
brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her
son. And she called his name Moses [or Raise up]; and
she said, 'Because I raised him up out of the water.'

And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was 11
grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on
their burdens. And he saw an Egyptian smiting an He-
brew, one of his brethren. And he looked this way and 12
that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he
slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. And when 13
he went out the second day, behold, two men of the He-
brews strove together. And he said to him that did the
wrong, 'Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?' And he said, 14
'Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? Intendest
'thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian?' And
Moses feared, and said, 'Surely this thing is known.' Now 15
when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses.
But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the
land of Midian. And he sat down by a well.

Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters; and they 16
came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their
father's flock. And the Shepherds came and drove them 17
away. But Moses stood up and helped them, and watered
their flock. And when they came to Reuel their father, 18
he said, 'How is it that ye are come so soon to-day?'
And they said, 'An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand 19
'of the Shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and
'watered the flock.' And he said unto his daughters, 20
'And where is he? Why is it that ye have left the man?'
'Call him, that he may eat bread.' And Moses was con- 21
tent to dwell with the man. And he gave unto Moses
Ziphrah his daughter. And she bare him a son, and he 22
called his name Gershom [or a Stranger there]; for he said,
'I have been a stranger in a foreign land.'

And it came to pass, after many days, that the king of 23
Egypt died. And the children of Israel sighed by reason
of the bondage, and they cried, and their cry came up unto
God by reason of the bondage. And God heard their 24

groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham,
5 with Isaac, and with Jacob. And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God understood.

1 Now Moses was feeding the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian; and he led the flock to the back of the desert, and came to the Mountain of God, to Horeb.

12 And the angel of Jehovah appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush. And he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not

13 consumed. And Moses said, 'I will now turn aside, and
14 'see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.' And when

Jehovah saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, 'Moses, Moses.'

15 And he said, 'Here I am.' And he said, 'Draw not nigh
hither; put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place

16 'whereon thou standest is holy ground.' Moreover he said,
'I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God
'of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.' And Moses hid his face;

17 for he was afraid to look upon God. And Jehovah said,
'I have surely seen the affliction of my people who are in
'Lower Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their

18 'taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; and I am come
'down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians,
'and to bring them up out of that land unto a land good

'and large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto
'the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the
'Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the

19 'Jebusites. Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children
'of Israel is come unto me; and I have also seen the oppres-

20 'sion wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. Come now
'therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou
'mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of

21 'Lower Egypt.' And Moses said unto God, 'Who am I, that
'I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth
22 'the children of Israel out of Lower Egypt?' And he said,

'Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token
'unto thee, that I have sent thee; when thou bringest
'forth the people out of Lower Egypt, ye shall serve God

23 'upon this mountain.' And Moses said unto God, 'Be-
'hold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall
'say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto
'you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what

‘shall I say unto them?’ And God said unto Moses, ‘I 14
‘am what I am.’ And he said, ‘Thus shalt thou say unto
‘the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.’ And 15
God said moreover unto Moses, ‘Thus shalt thou say unto
‘the children of Israel, Jehovah, the God of your fathers,
‘the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of
‘Jacob, hath sent me unto you; this is my name for ever,
‘and this is my memorial unto generations of generations.
‘Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto 16
‘them, Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abra-
‘ham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I
‘have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to
‘you in Lower Egypt; and I have said, I will bring you 17
‘up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the
‘Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the
‘Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land
‘flowing with milk and honey. And they will hearken to 18
‘thy voice. And thou shalt come, thou and the elders of
‘Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him,
‘Jehovah, the God of the Hebrews, hath met with us; and
‘now let us go, we beseech thee, three days’ journey into the
‘desert, that we may sacrifice to Jehovah our God. And 19
‘I know that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no,
‘not by a mighty hand. And I will stretch out my hand, 20
‘and smite Lower Egypt with all my wonders which I will
‘do in the midst thereof; and after that he will let you
‘go. And I will give this people favour in the sight of 21
‘the Egyptians. And it shall come to pass, that, when ye
‘go, ye shall not go empty. But every woman shall borrow 22
‘of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house,
‘jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment; and ye
‘shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters;
‘and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.’

And Moses answered and said, ‘But, behold, they will 1
‘not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice; for they will
‘say, Jehovah hath not appeared unto thee.’ And Jeho- 2
vah said unto him, ‘What is that in thine hand?’ And he
said, ‘A rod.’ And he said, ‘Cast it on the ground.’ 3
And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent;
and Moses fled from before it. And Jehovah said unto 4
Moses, ‘Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail.’ And
he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod

15 in his hand; 'That they may believe that Jehovah, the God
 'of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac,
 16 'and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.' And
 Jehovah said furthermore unto him, 'Put now thine hand
 'into thy bosom.' And he put his hand into his bosom;
 and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous as
 17 snow. And he said, 'Put thine hand into thy bosom
 'again.' And he put his hand into his bosom again; and
 plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned
 18 again as his flesh. 'And it shall come to pass, if they will
 'not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first
 'sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.
 19 'And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also
 'these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou
 'shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the
 'dry land; and the water which thou takest out of the
 20 'river shall become blood upon the dry land.' And Moses
 said unto Jehovah, 'O my Lord, I am not a man of words,
 'neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy
 'servant; but I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.'
 1 And Jehovah said unto him, 'Who hath given a mouth to
 'man? Or who maketh him dumb, or deaf, or seeing,
 2 'or blind? Is it not I Jehovah? Now therefore go, and
 'I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt
 3 'say.' And he said, 'O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by
 4 'the hand of him whom thou shouldest send.' And the
 anger of Jehovah was kindled against Moses, and he said,
 'Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he
 'can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to
 'meet thee. And when he seeth thee, he will be glad in
 5 'his heart. And thou shalt speak unto him, and thou shalt
 'put words in his mouth; and I will be with thy mouth,
 'and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall
 6 'do. And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people.
 'And he shall be, even he shall be to thee a mouth, and
 7 'thou shalt be to him a God. And thou shalt take this
 'rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.'
 1 And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father in
 law, and said unto him, 'Let me go, I pray thee, and return
 'unto my brethren who are in Lower Egypt, and see
 'whether they be yet alive.' And Jethro said to Moses,
 2 'Go in peace.' And Jehovah said unto Moses in Midian,

'Go, return into Lower Egypt; for all the men are dead
'who sought thy life.' And Moses took his wife and his 24
sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the
land of Lower Egypt. And Moses took the rod of God in
his hand. And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'When thou 21
'goest to return into Lower Egypt, see that thou do all
'those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine
'hand. But I will harden his heart, that he shall not let
'the people go. And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus 22
'saith Jehovah, Israel is my son, even my firstborn; and 23
'I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me;
'and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy
'son, even thy firstborn.'

And it came to pass by the way at the resting-place, 24
that Jehovah met him, and sought to kill him. And Ziphras 25
took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son; and
she cast [the stone] at his feet, and said, 'Surely a bloody
'husband art thou to me.' But he escaped from it. Then 26
she said, 'Thou art a bloody husband,' because of the
circumcision.

And Jehovah said to Aaron, 'Go into the desert to meet 27
'Moses.' And he went, and met him at the Mount of
God, and kissed him. And Moses told Aaron all the words 28
of Jehovah who had sent him, and all the signs which he
had commanded him. And Moses and Aaron went and 29
gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel.
And Aaron spake all the words which Jehovah had spoken 30
unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.
And the people believed. And when they heard that 31
Jehovah had visited the children of Israel, and that he had
looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads
and worshipped.

And afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and said to 1
Pharaoh, 'Thus saith Jehovah the God of Israel, Let my
'people go, that they may hold a feast unto me in the
'desert.' And Pharaoh said, 'Who is Jehovah, that I should 2
'obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not Jehovah, neither
'will I let Israel go.' And they said, 'The God of the 3
'Hebrews hath met with us. Let us go, we pray thee,
'three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto
'Jehovah our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence,
'or with the sword.' And the king of Egypt said unto 4

them, 'Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, hinder the
'people from their works? Get you unto your burdens.'

5 And Pharaoh said, 'Behold, the people of the land now are
'many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.'

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taskmasters
7 of the people, and their officers, saying, 'Ye shall no more
'give the people straw to make bricks, as heretofore; let
8 'them go and gather straw for themselves. And the tale
'of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall
'lay upon them; ye shall not diminish aught thereof. For
'they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and
9 'sacrifice to our God. Let the work be heavy upon the
'men, that they may labour therein; and let not their
10 'false words be regarded.' And the taskmasters of the
people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the
people, saying, 'Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you
11 'straw. Go ye, get for yourselves straw where ye can
'find it. Yet not aught of your work shall be diminished.'

12 So the people scattered themselves abroad throughout all
the land of Lower Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hastened them, saying, 'Fulfil your
'works, each day's work in its day,' as when there was
14 straw. And they beat the officers of the children of
Israel, whom Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them,
saying, 'Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in
'making bricks both yesterday and to-day, as heretofore?'

5 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried
unto Pharaoh, saying, 'Wherefore dealest thou thus with
6 'thy servants? There is no straw given unto thy servants,
'and they say to us, Make bricks; and, behold, thy ser-
'vants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.'

7 But he said, 'Ye are idle, ye are idle; therefore ye say,
8 'Let us go and do sacrifice to Jehovah. Go therefore now,
'and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall
9 'ye deliver the tale of bricks.' And the officers of the
children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after
it was said, 'Ye shall not diminish aught from your bricks
10 'of your daily task.' And they met Moses and Aaron,
who stood to meet them, as they came forth from Pharaoh;
11 and they said unto them, 'May Jehovah look upon you,
'and judge; because ye have made us to have a bad odour

‘in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants,
‘to put a sword in their hand to slay us.’

And Moses returned unto Jehovah, and said, ‘O Lord, 21
‘wherefore hast thou evil-treated this people? Why is it
‘that thou hast sent me? For since I came to Pharaoh 22
‘to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people;
‘neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.’ And Jeho- 1
vah said unto Moses, ‘Now shalt thou see what I will do
‘to Pharaoh; for with a strong hand shall he let them go,
‘and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.’

And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, ‘I am 2
‘Jehovah. And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and 3
‘unto Jacob, as El [or God] Almighty, but by my name
‘Jehovah was I not known to them. And I also esta- 4
‘blished my covenant with them, to give them the land
‘of Canaan, the land of their sojournings, wherein they
‘sojourned. And I have also heard the groaning of the 5
‘children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage;
‘and I have remembered my covenant. Wherefore say 6
‘unto the children of Israel, I am Jehovah, and I will bring
‘you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I
‘will deliver you out of their bondage, and I will redeem
‘you with a stretched-out arm, and with great judgments.
‘And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to 7
‘you a God. And ye shall know that I am Jehovah your
‘God, who bringeth you out from under the burdens of
‘the Egyptians. And I will bring you in unto the land, 8
‘concerning the which I did lift up my hand [in oath] to
‘give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give
‘it you for a possession. I am Jehovah.’ And Moses spake 9
so unto the children of Israel. But they hearkened not
unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Go in, speak 10
‘unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of 11
‘Israel go out of his land.’ And Moses spake before Jeho- 12
vah, saying, ‘Behold, the children of Israel have not hear-
‘kened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who
‘am of uncircumcised lips?’ And Jehovah spake unto 13
Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the
children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring
the children of Israel out of the land of Lower Egypt.

14 **THESE BE THE HEADS** of their fathers' houses. The sons
OF REUBEN the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu,
15 Hezron, and Carmi; these be the families of Reuben. And
the sons OF SIMEON; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and
Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish
16 woman; these are the families of Simeon. And these are
the names of the sons OF LEVI according to their genera-
tions; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari. And the years
of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years.
17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their
18 families. And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and
Hebron, and Uzziel. And the years of the life of Kohath
19 were an hundred thirty and three years. And the sons of
Merari; Mahali and Mushi; these are the families of Levi
according to their generations.

20 And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to
wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses. And the years
of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven
21 years. And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and
22 Zichri. And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan,
23 and Zithri. And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of
Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him
4 Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. And the sons
of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph; these are
5 the families of the Korhites. And Eleazar the son of Aaron
took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she
bare him Phinehas. These are the heads of the fathers of
6 the Levites according to their families. These are that
Aaron and Moses, to whom Jehovah said, 'Bring out the
'children of Israel from the land of Lower Egypt according
7 'to their armies.' These are they who spake to Pharaoh
king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from
Lower Egypt. These are that Moses and Aaron.

8 AND IT CAME TO PASS on the day when Jehovah spake
9 unto Moses in the land of Lower Egypt, that Jehovah spake
unto Moses, saying, 'I am Jehovah; speak thou unto Pha-
10 'raoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.' And Moses
said before Jehovah, 'Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips,
11 'and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?' And Jehovah
said unto Moses, 'See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh;
12 'and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. Thou shalt
'speak all that I command thee; and Aaron thy brother

'shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of
'Israel out of his land. And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, 3
'and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of
'Lower Egypt. But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, 4
'that I may lay my hand upon Lower Egypt, and bring
'forth mine armies, even my people the children of Israel,
'out of the land of Lower Egypt by great judgments. And 5
'the Egyptians shall know that I am Jehovah, when I
'stretch forth mine hand upon Lower Egypt, and bring
'out the children of Israel from among them.' And Moses 6
and Aaron did as Jehovah commanded them, so did they.
And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore 7
and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 8
'When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a mira- 9
'cle for you; then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod,
'and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become A SERPENT.'
And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did 10
so as Jehovah had commanded. And Aaron cast down his
rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became
a serpent. Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the 11
sorcerers. And the sacred scribes of Lower Egypt, they
also did in like manner with their hidden arts. For they 12
cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents;
but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. And Pharaoh's 13
heart was hardened, that he hearkened not unto them; as
Jehovah had said.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Pharaoh's heart is har- 14
'dened, he refuseth to let the people go. Get thee unto 15
'Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water;
'and thou shalt stand by the river's brink to meet him;
'and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take
'in thine hand. And thou shalt say unto him, Jehovah 16
'the God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying,
'Let my people go, that they may serve me in the desert;
'and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear. Thus saith 17
'Jehovah, In this thou shalt know that I am Jehovah. Be-
'hold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon
'the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned
'to BLOOD. And the fish that is in the river shall die, and 18
'the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall loath to
'drink of the water of the river.'

- 19 And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Say unto Aaron, Take
'thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of
'Lower Egypt, upon their rivers, upon their streams, and
'upon their ponds, and upon every gathering of their waters,
'that they may become blood; and that there may be blood
'throughout all the land of Lower Egypt, both in vessels
20 'of wood, and in vessels of stone.' And Moses and Aaron
did so, as Jehovah commanded. And he lifted up the rod,
and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight
of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the
21 waters that were in the river were turned to blood. And
the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and
the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river;
and there was blood throughout all the land of Lower
22 Egypt. Thus also did the sacred scribes of Lower Egypt
with their hidden arts. And Pharaoh's heart was hardened,
neither did he hearken unto them; as Jehovah had said.
23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did
24 he set his heart to this also. And all the Egyptians digged
round about the river for water to drink; for they could
not drink of the water of the river.
25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that Jehovah had
11 smitten the river. And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Go in
'unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith Jehovah,
12 'Let my people go, that they may serve me. And if thou
'refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy boun-
13 'daries with FROGS. And the river shall bring forth frogs
'abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house,
'and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the
'house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine
14 'ovens, and into thy kneading-troughs. And the frogs shall
'come up both on thee, and upon thy people; and upon
'all thy servants.'
15 And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Say unto Aaron, Stretch
'forth thine hand with thy rod over the rivers, over the
'streams, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up
16 'upon the land of Lower Egypt.' And Aaron stretched
out his hand over the waters of Lower Egypt; and the
17 frogs came up, and covered the land of Lower Egypt. And
the sacred scribes did the same with their hidden arts, and
they brought up frogs upon the land of Lower Egypt.
18 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said,

'Intreat Jehovah, that he may take away the frogs from
'me, and from my people; and I will let the people go,
'that they may do sacrifice unto Jehovah.' And Moses 9
said unto Pharaoh, 'Honour me with a time when I
'shall intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy
'people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses,
'that they may remain in the river only.' And he 10
said, 'To-morrow.' And he said, 'Be it according to thy
'word; that thou mayest know that there is none like
'unto Jehovah our God. And the frogs shall depart from 11
'thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and
'from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.'
And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh. And Moses 12
cried unto Jehovah because of the frogs which he had
brought against Pharaoh. And Jehovah did according to 13
the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses,
out of the villages, and out of the fields. And they gathered 14
them together in heaps and heaps; and the land stank.
But when Pharaoh saw that there was breathing-time, he 15
hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as Jeho-
vah had said.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Say unto Aaron, Stretch 16
'out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may
'become GNATS throughout all the land of Lower Egypt.'
And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with 17
his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became
gnats on man, and on beast; all the dust of the land be-
came gnats throughout all the land of Lower Egypt. And 18
the sacred scribes did the same with their hidden arts to
bring forth gnats, but they could not. So there were gnats
upon man, and upon beast. Then the sacred scribes said 19
unto Pharaoh, 'This is the finger of God.' But Pharaoh's
heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as
Jehovah had said.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Rise up early in the 20
'morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth
'to the water. And say unto him, Thus saith Jehovah, Let
'my people go, that they may serve me. Else, if thou wilt 21
'not let my people go, behold, I will send BEE-TLES upon
'thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and
'into thy houses; and the houses of the Egyptians shall be
'full of beetles, and also the ground whereon they are.

- 22 'And I will set apart in that day the land of Goshen, in
'which my people dwell, that no beetles shall be there; to
'the end thou mayest know that I Jehovah am in the midst
23 'of the land. And I will put a division between my people
24 'and thy people; to-morrow shall this sign be.' And Jeho-
vah did so. And there came a grievous swarm of beetles
into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses,
and into all the land of Lower Egypt; the land was being
corrupted by reason of the beetles.
- 25 And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said,
26 'Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.' And Moses
said, 'It is not right so to do; for we should sacrifice the
'abomination of the Egyptians to Jehovah our God. Lo,
'should we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians be-
27 'fore their eyes, and will they not stone us? We will go
'three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice to Jeho-
28 'vah our God, as he shall command us.' And Pharaoh
said, 'I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to Jehovah
'your God in the desert; only ye shall not go very far away.
29 'Do thou intreat for me.' And Moses said, 'Behold, I go
'out from thee, and I will intreat Jehovah that the beetles
'may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his
'people, to-morrow. But let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully
'any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to Jeho-
30 'vah.' And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated
31 Jehovah. And Jehovah did according to the word of
Moses; and he removed the beetles from Pharaoh, from his
servants, and from his people; there remained not one.
32 But Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither
would he let the people go.
- 1 Then Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Go in unto Pharaoh,
'and tell him, Thus saith Jehovah the God of the Hebrews,
2 'Let my people go, that they may serve me. For if thou
3 'refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still, behold, the
'hand of Jehovah is upon thy cattle which is in the field,
'upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon
'the oxen, and upon the sheep; there shall be a very griev-
4 'ous MURRAIN. And Jehovah will sever between the cattle
'of Israel and the cattle of the Egyptians; and there shall
5 'nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel.' And
Jehovah appointed a set time, saying, 'To-morrow Jehovah
6 'will do this thing in the land.' And Jehovah did that

thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of the Egyptians died; but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one. And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. But the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go. 7

And Jehovah said unto Moses and unto Aaron, 'Take 8
'to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses
'sprinkle it toward the heavens in the sight of Pharaoh.
'And it shall become small dust in all the land of Lower 9
'Egypt, and shall be a BOIL with blains breaking forth upon
'man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Lower
'Egypt.' And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood 10
before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward the heavens; and it became a boil with blains breaking forth upon man, and upon beast. And the sacred scribes could not 11
stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the sacred scribes, and upon all the Egyptians. But 12
Jehovah hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as Jehovah had spoken unto Moses. 13

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Rise up early in the 13
'morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him,
'Thus saith Jehovah, the God of the Hebrews, Let my
'people go, that they may serve me. For I will at this 14
'time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy
'servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know
'that there is none like me in all the earth. For now I 15
'will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy
'people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the
'earth. And in very deed for this cause have I set thee up, 16
'for to shew in thee my power; and that my name may be
'declared throughout all the earth. As yet exaltest thou 17
'thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?
'Behold, to-morrow about this time I will cause it to rain 18
'a very grievous HAIL, such as hath not been in Lower
'Egypt since the day of the foundation thereof even until
'now. Send therefore now, and gather away thy cattle, 19
'and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man
'and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not
'be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them,
'and they shall die.' He that feared the word of Jehovah 20
among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his
cattle flee into the houses; and he that regarded not the 21

word of Jehovah left his servants and his cattle in the field.

2 And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Stretch forth thine hand
'toward the heavens, that there may be hail in all the land
'of Lower Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon
'every herb of the field, throughout the land of Lower
3 'Egypt.' And Moses stretched forth his rod toward the
heavens; and Jehovah sent thunder and hail, and the fire
ran along upon the ground; and Jehovah rained hail upon
4 the land of Lower Egypt. So there was hail, and fire mingled
with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none
like it in all the land of Lower Egypt since it became a
5 nation. And the hail smote throughout all the land of
Lower Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast;
and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every
6 tree of the field. Only in the land of Goshen, where the
children of Israel were, was there no hail.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and
said unto them, 'I have sinned this time; Jehovah is right-
8 'teous, and I and my people are wicked. Intreat Jehovah;
'for there have been too many of God's thunderings and
'hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.'
9 And Moses said unto him, 'As soon as I am gone out of
'the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto Jehovah;
'and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more
'hail; that thou mayest know that the earth is Jeho-
10 'vah's. But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye
11 'will not yet fear before Jehovah God.' And the flax and
the barley were smitten; for the barley was in the ear, and
12 the flax was in flower. But the wheat and the spelt were
13 not smitten; for they were not grown up. And Moses went
out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands
unto Jehovah; and the thunders and hail ceased, and the
14 rain was not poured upon the earth. And when Pharaoh
saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased,
he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his ser-
15 vants. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither
would he let the children of Israel go; as Jehovah had
spoken by Moses.

1 And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Go in unto Pharaoh;
'for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his ser-
2 'vants, that I might shew these my signs before him; and
'that thou mayest relate in the ears of thy son, and of thy

'son's son, what things I have wrought in Lower Egypt, 'and my signs which I have done among them; that ye 'may know that I am Jehovah.' And Moses and Aaron 3 came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, 'Thus saith 'Jehovah the God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou 'refuse to humble thyself before me? Let my people go, 'that they may serve me. Else, if thou refuse to let my 4 'people go, behold, to-morrow will I bring the LOCUSTS 'into thy boundaries. And they shall cover the face of 5 'the land, that one cannot be able to see the land. And 'they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which 'remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every 6 'tree which groweth for you out of the field. And they 'shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, 'and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy 'fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day 'that they were upon the earth unto this day.' And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, 'How long shall 7 'this man be a snare unto us? Let the men go, that they 'may serve Jehovah their God. Knowest thou not yet 'that Lower Egypt is destroyed?' And Moses and Aaron 8 were brought again unto Pharaoh. And he said unto them, 'Go, serve Jehovah your God. But who are they 'that shall go?' And Moses said, 'We will go with our 9 'young and with our old, with our sons and with our 'daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we 'go; for it is our Feast unto Jehovah.' And he said unto 10 them, 'Let Jehovah be so with you, as I will let you go, 'and your little ones. Look to it; for evil is before you. 'Not so. Go now ye that are grown men, and serve Jeho- 11 'vah; for that is what ye did desire.' And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Stretch out thine hand 12 'over the land of Lower Egypt for the locusts, that they 'may come up upon the land of Lower Egypt, and eat 'every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.' And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Lower 13 Egypt, and Jehovah brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts. And the locusts went 14 up over all the land of Lower Egypt, and rested within all

the boundaries of Lower Egypt. Very grievous were they. Before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after
15 them shall be such. For they covered the face of the whole land, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left. And there remained not any green thing on the trees, or on the herbs of the field, through all the land of Lower Egypt.

116 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, 'I have sinned against Jehovah your God,
117 'and against you. Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my 'sin only this once, and intreat Jehovah your God, that he
118 'may take away from me this death only.' And he went
119 out from Pharaoh, and intreated Jehovah. And Jehovah turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust within all the boundaries of Lower Egypt.
120 But Jehovah hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

121 And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Stretch out thine hand 'toward the heavens, that there may be DARKNESS over the 'land of Lower Egypt, even darkness which may be felt.'
122 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward the heavens; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Lower
123 Egypt for three days. They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days; but all the children
124 of Israel had light in their dwelling-places. And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, 'Go ye, serve Jehovah; only 'let your flocks and your herds be stayed. Let your little
125 'ones also go with you.' And Moses said, 'Thou must 'give into our hands also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that
126 'we may sacrifice unto Jehovah our God. Our cattle also 'shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; 'for thereof must we take to serve Jehovah our God; and 'we know not with what we must serve Jehovah, until
127 'we come thither.' But Jehovah hardened Pharaoh's heart,
128 and he would not let them go. And Pharaoh said unto him, 'Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face
129 'no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt 'die.' And Moses said, 'Thou hast spoken well, I will see 'thy face again no more.'

1 And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Yet will I bring one

‘plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Lower Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence. When he shall let you go, he will surely thrust you out hence altogether. Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.’ And Jehovah gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man Moses was very great in the land of Lower Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh’s servants, and in the sight of the people. And Moses said, ‘Thus saith Jehovah, About midnight will I go out into the midst of Lower Egypt. And all the **FIRSTBORN** in the land of Lower Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maid-servant that is behind the mill-stones; and all the firstborn of cattle. And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Lower Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more. But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast; so that ye may know that Jehovah doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel. And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee. And after that I will go out.’ And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; so that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Lower Egypt.’ And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh. And Jehovah hardened Pharaoh’s heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

AND JEHOVAH SPAKE unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Lower Egypt, saying, ‘This month [of Abib, or barley in ear] shall be unto you the beginning of months; it shall be the first month of the year to you. Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb or kid, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb or kid for an house. And if the household be too little for the lamb or kid, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your

- 5 'count for the lamb or kid. Your lamb or kid shall be
'without blemish, a male of the first year. Ye may take
6 'it out from the sheep, or from the goats. And ye shall
'keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month;
'and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall
7 'kill it toward the evening [or between the evenings]. And
'they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side
'posts and on the upper lintel of the houses, wherein they
8 'shall eat it. And they shall eat the flesh in that night,
'roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter
9 'herbs they shall eat it. Eat not of it half cooked, nor
'sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; its head
10 'with its shanks, and with the inner parts thereof. And
'ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and
'that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall
11 'burn with fire. And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins
'girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your
'hand; and ye shall eat it as in flight; it is Jehovah's
12 'PASSOVER. For I will pass through the land of Lower
'Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the
'land of Lower Egypt, both man and beast; and against
'all the gods of the Egyptians I will execute judgment;
13 'I am Jehovah. And the blood shall be to you for a
'token upon the houses where ye are. And when I see
'the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not
'be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of
14 'Lower Egypt. And this day shall be unto you for a
'memorial; and ye shall keep it as a feast to Jehovah
'throughout your generations; ye shall keep it as a feast
'by an ordinance for ever.
- 15 'Seven days shall ye eat UNLEAVENED BREAD; even the
'first day ye shall put away the leaven out of your houses;
'for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day
'until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from
16 'Israel. And in the first day there shall be an holy con-
'vocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy
'convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in
'them, save that which is to be eaten by every man, that
17 'only may be done by you. And ye shall observe the
'[feast of] unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have
'I brought your armies out of the land of Lower Egypt;
'therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by

'an ordinance for ever. In the first month, on the four- 18
'teenth day of the month in the evening, ye shall eat un-
'leavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the
'month in the evening. [During seven days shall there be no 19
'leaven found in your houses. For whosoever eateth that
'which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from
'the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or
'one born in the land. Ye shall eat nothing leavened; 20
'in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.'

Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto 21
them, 'Draw out and take to you a lamb or kid according
'to your families, and kill the passover. And ye shall take 22
'a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the
'bason, and strike the upper lintel and the two side posts
'with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you
'shall go out by the doorway of his house until the morning.
'For Jehovah will pass through to smite the Egyptians; 23
'and when he seeth the blood upon the upper lintel, and
'on the two side posts, Jehovah will pass by the doorway,
'and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your
'houses to smite you. And ye shall observe this thing 24
'for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. And it 25
'shall come to pass, when ye be come into the land which
'Jehovah will give you, according as he hath promised,
'that ye shall keep this service. And it shall come to pass, 26
'when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye
'by this service? that ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of Jeho- 27
'vah's passover, who passed over the houses of the children
'of Israel in Lower Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians,
'and delivered our houses.' And the people bowed the
head and worshipped. And the children of Israel went 28
away, and did as Jehovah had commanded Moses and
Aaron, so did they.

And it came to pass, that at midnight Jehovah smote 29
all the firstborn in the land of Lower Egypt, from the first-
born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn
of the captive that was in the dungeon-pit, and all the
firstborn of cattle. And Pharaoh rose up in the night, 30
he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there
was a great cry in Lower Egypt; for there was not a house
where there was not one dead. And he called for Moses 31
and Aaron by night, and said, 'Rise up, and get you forth

‘from among my people, both ye and the children of
32 ‘Israel; and go, serve Jehovah, as ye have said. Also
‘take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and
33 ‘be gone; and bless me also.’ And the Egyptians were
urgent upon the people, that they might send them out
of the land in haste; for they said, ‘We be all dead men.’
34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened,
their kneading troughs being bound up in their clothes
35 upon their shoulders. And the children of Israel did
according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of
the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and
36 raiment. And Jehovah gave the people favour in the
sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them. And
they spoiled the Egyptians.

37 And the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL JOURNEYED from Rameses
[or Heliopolis] to Succoth [or Scenæ], about six hundred
thousand on foot that were men, beside the little children.
38 And a mixed [or Arab] multitude went up also with them;
39 and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle. And they
baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought
forth out of Lower Egypt, for it was not leavened; because
they were thrust out of Lower Egypt, and could not tarry,
neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt
41 in Lower Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years. And
it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty
years [A. M. 2668], even the self-same day it came to pass,
that all the hosts of Jehovah went out from the land of
42 Lower Egypt. It is a night to be much observed unto
Jehovah for bringing them out from the land of Lower
Egypt; this is that night of Jehovah to be observed by all
the children of Israel in their generations.

43 And Jehovah said unto Moses and Aaron, ‘This is the
‘ORDINANCE OF THE PASSOVER. There shall no son of a
44 ‘stranger eat thereof; but every man’s servant that is bought
‘for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall
45 ‘he eat thereof. A sojourner and an hired servant shall
46 ‘not eat thereof. In one house shall it be eaten; thou
‘shalt not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the
47 ‘house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof. All the
48 ‘congregation of Israel shall keep it. And when a stranger
‘shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to

'Jehovah, let all his males be circumcised, and then let
'him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that
'is born in the land; for no uncircumcised person shall
'eat thereof. One law shall be to him that is home-born, 49
'and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.' Thus 50
did all the children of Israel; as Jehovah commanded
Moses and Aaron, so did they. And it came to pass the 51
self-same day, that Jehovah did bring the children of Israel
out of the land of Lower Egypt by their armies.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Sanctify unto 1
'me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among 2
'the children of Israel, both of man and of beast; it is
'mine.' And Moses said unto the people, 'Remember this 3
'day, in which ye came out from Lower Egypt, out of the
'house of bondage; for by strength of hand Jehovah
'brought you out from hence; there shall no leavened 4
'bread be eaten. This day came ye out in the month Abib
'[or Barley in ear].

'And it shall be when Jehovah shall bring thee into 5
'the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the
'Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he
'sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with
'milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this
'month. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and 6
'on the seventh day shall be a feast to Jehovah. Un- 7
'leavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall
'no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there
'be leaven seen with thee within all thy boundaries. And 8
'thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is be-
'cause of that which Jehovah did unto me when I came
'forth out of Lower Egypt. And it shall be for a sign unto 9
'thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine
'eyes, that the Law of Jehovah may be in thy mouth; for
'with a strong hand did Jehovah bring thee out of Lower
'Egypt. Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in its 10
'season from year to year.

'And it shall be when Jehovah shall bring thee into the 11
'land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy
'fathers, and shall give it thee, that thou shalt set apart 12
'unto Jehovah all that openeth the womb [or is firstborn],
'and every firstling that cometh of the cattle which thou
'hast; the males shall be Jehovah's. And every firstling 13

‘of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb or kid; and if
‘thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break its neck;
‘and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou
‘redeem.

- 14 ‘And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to
‘come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him,
‘By strength of hand Jehovah brought us out from Lower
15 ‘Egypt, from the house of bondage; and it came to pass,
‘when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that Jehovah slew
‘all the firstborn in the land of Lower Egypt, both the
‘firstborn of man, and the firstborn of cattle; therefore I
‘sacrifice to Jehovah all that openeth the womb, being
‘males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.
16 ‘And it shall be for a sign upon thine hand, and for front-
‘lets between thine eyes; for by strength of hand Jehovah
‘brought us forth out of Lower Egypt.’

- 17 AND IT CAME TO PASS, when Pharaoh had let the people
go, that God led them not by the way of the land of the
Philistines, although that was near; for God said, ‘Lest
‘peradventure the people repent when they see war, and
18 ‘they return to Lower Egypt.’ But God led the people
about, by the way of the desert of the Red Sea. And the
children of Israel went up armed out of the land of Lower
19 Egypt. And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him;
for he had made the children of Israel to swear strictly,
saying, ‘God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up
20 ‘my bones away hence with you.’ And they took their
journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham [or Thum],
21 on the edge of the desert. And Jehovah went before them
by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and
by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by
22 day and night. He took not away the pillar of the cloud
by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the
people.

- 1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto
2 ‘the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before
‘the Bay of Hahiroth [or Heroopolis], between the Tower
‘[of Ajeroud] and the sea, over against Baal-zephon; before
3 ‘it shall ye encamp by the sea. And Pharaoh will say of
‘the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land,
4 ‘the desert hath shut them in. And I will harden Pha-
‘raoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be

‘honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his forces; that the Egyptians may know that I am Jehovah.’ And they did so.

And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled. 5
And the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, ‘Why have we done this, 6
‘that we have let Israel go from serving us?’ And he made 6
ready his chariot, and took his people with him. And he 7
took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Lower Egypt, and a chief-of-three [or chariot-warrior] over 8
every one of them. And Jehovah hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children 8
of Israel. And the children of Israel went out with an high hand. But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the 9
horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his forces, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside the Bay of Hahiroth, before Baal-zephon.

And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel 10
lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid. And the children of Israel cried out unto Jehovah. And they said unto 11
Moses, ‘Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the desert? Wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Lower Egypt? 12
‘Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Lower Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? 13
‘For it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the desert.’ And Moses said unto 13
the people, ‘Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of Jehovah, which he will work for you to-day. For the Egyptians whom ye have seen to-day, ye shall see them 14
‘again no more for ever. Jehovah will fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.’ And Jehovah said unto Moses, 15
‘Wherefore criest thou unto me? Speak unto the children of Israel, that they journey forward. But lift thou up thy 16
‘rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it; and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea. And I, behold, I will har- 17
den the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them; and I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon 18
‘all his forces, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. And the Egyptians shall know that I am Jehovah, when

‘I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.’

19 And the angel of God, who went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud removed from before their face, and stood behind
20 them. And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness. But it gave light by night. And the one came not near
21 the other all the night. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and Jehovah caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land,
22 and the waters were divided. And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and
23 on their left. And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh’s horses,
24 his chariots, and his horsemen. And it came to pass, that in the morning watch Jehovah looked unto the host of the Egyptians from out of the pillar of fire and of the cloud,
25 and troubled the host of the Egyptians; and he took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily; so that the Egyptians said, ‘Let us flee from the face of Israel; for ‘Jehovah fighteth for them against the Egyptians.’

26 And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the ‘Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.’
27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to its strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled at meeting it; and Jehovah over-
28 threw the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the forces of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.
29 But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on
30 their right hand, and on their left. Thus Jehovah saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel
31 saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. And Israel saw with what a great hand Jehovah wrought against the Egyptians; and the people feared Jehovah, and believed Jehovah, and his servant Moses.

Then sang Moses and the children of Israel **THIS SONG** 1
unto Jehovah, and spake, saying,

‘I will sing unto Jehovah, for he hath triumphed gloriously;

‘The horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

‘Jah is my strength and my song, 2

‘And he is become my salvation;

‘He is my God, and I will glorify him;

‘My father’s God, and I will exalt him.

‘Jehovah is a man of war; Jehovah is his name. 3

‘Pharaoh’s chariots and his forces hath he cast into the sea; 4

‘His chosen chariot-warriors also are drowned in the Red Sea.

‘The depths covered them; they sank to the bottom as a 5
stone.

‘Thy right hand, O Jehovah, is glorious in power; 6

‘Thy right hand, O Jehovah, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

‘And in the greatness of thine excellence thou hast over- 7
thrown them that rose up against thee;

‘Thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble.

‘And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were heaped up. 8

‘The floods stood upright as an heap,

‘The depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

‘The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, 9

‘I will divide the spoil; my soul shall be satisfied upon them;

‘I will draw my sword, my hand shall repossess them.

‘Thou didst blow with thy breath, the sea covered them; 10

‘They sank as lead in the mighty waters.

‘Who is like unto thee, O Jehovah, among the gods? 11

‘Who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises,
doing wonders?

‘Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed 12
them.

‘Thou in thy kindness hast led forth the people whom thou 13
hast redeemed;

‘Thou hast guided them in thy strength unto the abode of
thy holiness.

‘The peoples shall hear, and tremble; 14

‘Sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Philistia.

- 15 'Then the princes of Edom shall be amazed;
 'The mighty men of Moab, trembling shall seize them;
 'All the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.
- 16 'Fear and dread shall fall upon them;
 'By the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone;
 'Till thy people pass over [the Jordan], O Jehovah,
 'Till the people pass over, whom thou hast purchased.
- 17 'Thou wilt bring them in, and plant them on the mountain of thine inheritance,
 'The place of thy rest, O Jehovah, which thou hast made.
 'The Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.
- 18 'Jehovah shall reign for ever and ever.'
- 19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and Jehovah brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry land in the midst of the sea.
- 20 And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her
- 21 with timbrels and with dances. And Miriam answered them,
 'Sing ye to Jehovah, for he hath triumphed gloriously;
 'The horse and its rider hath he thrown into the sea.'
- 22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red Sea, and they went out into the desert of Shur [or Pelusium]; and they went three days in the desert, and found no water.
- 23 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter. Therefore the
- 24 name of it was called Marah [or Bitter]. And the people murmured against Moses, saying, 'What shall we drink?'
- 25 And he cried unto Jehovah; and Jehovah shewed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet. There he made for them a statute and
- 26 an ordinance, and there he proved them, and said, 'If thou
 'wilt diligently hearken to the voice of Jehovah thy God,
 'and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give
 'ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will
 'put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought
 'upon the Egyptians; for I Jehovah will heal thee.'
- 27 And they came to Elim [or the Trees], where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they encamped there by the waters.

And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the desert of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month of their going forth out of the land of Lower Egypt. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the desert. And the children of Israel said unto them, 'Oh that it had been granted to us to die by the hand of Jehovah in the land of Lower Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this desert, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.' Then said Jehovah unto Moses, 'Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, so that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no. And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather day by day.' And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, 'At even, then ye shall know that Jehovah hath brought you out from the land of Lower Egypt. And in the morning, then ye shall see the Glory of Jehovah; for he heareth your murmurings against Jehovah. And what are we, that ye murmur against us?' And Moses said, 'This shall be, when Jehovah shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for Jehovah heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him. And what are we? Your murmurings are not against us, but against Jehovah.'

And Moses spake unto Aaron, 'Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before Jehovah; for he hath heard your murmurings.' And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the desert, and, behold, the Glory of Jehovah appeared in the cloud. And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel. Speak unto them, saying, Towards evening ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am Jehovah your God.' And it came to pass, that in the evening the quails came up, and covered the camp; and in the morning the dew lay round about the camp.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the
face of the desert there was a small round thing [or kernel],
15 as small as the hoar frost on the ground. And when the
children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, 'What
'is it?' for they knew not what it was. And Moses said
unto them, 'This is the bread which Jehovah hath given
16 'you to eat. This is the thing which Jehovah hath com-
'manded; Gather of it every man according to his eating,
'an Omer [or five pints] for every man, according to the
'number of your persons; take ye every man for them that
17 'are in his tents.' And the children of Israel did so, and
18 gathered, some much, some little. And when they did mea-
sure it with an Omer, he that gathered much had nothing
over, and he that gathered little had no lack. They had
gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, 'Let no man leave of it till the morning.'
20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some
of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms,
21 and stank. And Moses was wroth with them. And they
gathered it every morning, every man according to his eat-
ing; and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered
twice as much bread, two Omers for one man; and all the
23 rulers of the congregation came and told Moses. And he
said unto them, 'This is that which Jehovah hath said.
'To-morrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto Jehovah;
'bake that which ye will bake, and boil that which ye will
'boil; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be
24 'kept until the morning.' And they laid it up till the
morning, as Moses bade; and it did not stink, neither was
25 there any worm therein. And Moses said, 'Eat that to-
'day; for to-day is a sabbath [or day of rest] unto Jehovah.
26 'To-day ye will not find it in the field. Six days ye shall
'gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath,
'in it there shall be none.'

27 And it came to pass, that there went out some of the
people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found
28 none. And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'How long refuse ye
29 'to keep my commandments and my laws? See, for that
'Jehovah hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth
'you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye
'every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on

'the seventh day.' So the people rested on the seventh 30
day. And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna 31
[or What is it]. And it was like coriander seed, white;
and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey.

And Moses said, 'This is the thing which Jehovah com- 32
'mandeth; Fill an Omer of it to be kept for your genera-
'tions; so that they may see the bread wherewith I fed you
'in the desert, when I brought you forth from the land of
'Lower Egypt.' And Moses said unto Aaron, 'Take a pot, 33
'and put an Omer full of Manna therein, and lay it up
'before Jehovah, to be kept for your generations.' As Jeho- 34
vah commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Tes-
timonials, to be kept. And the children of Israel did eat 35
Manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited;
they did eat Manna, until they came unto the borders of
the land of Canaan.

Now an Omer is the tenth part of an Ephah [or bushel]. 36

And all the congregation of the children of Israel jour- 1
neyed from the desert of Sin, after their journeys, accord-
ing to the command of Jehovah, and pitched in Rephidim.
And there was no water for the people to drink. Where- 2
fore the people did strive against Moses, and said, 'Give
'us water that we may drink.' And Moses said unto them,
'Why strive ye against me? Wherefore do ye try Jeho-
'vah?' And the people thirsted there for water; and the people 3
murmured against Moses, and said, 'Wherefore is this that
'thou hast brought us up out of Lower Egypt, to kill us and
'our children and our cattle with thirst?' And Moses cried 4
unto Jehovah, saying, 'What shall I do unto this people?
'Yet a little and they will stone me.' And Jehovah said 5
unto Moses, 'Go on before the people, and take with thee
'of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest
'the river, take in thine hand, and go. Behold, I will 6
'stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou
'shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of
'it, that the people may drink.' And Moses did so in the
sight of the elders of Israel. And he called the name of 7
the place Massah [or Trial], and Meribah [or Strife], be-
cause of the striving of the children of Israel, and because
they tried Jehovah, saying, 'Is Jehovah among us, or not?' 8

Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim. 9
And Moses said unto Joshua, 'Choose us out men, and go 9

‘out, fight with Amalek; to-morrow I will stand on the
 10 ‘top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.’ So
 Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with
 Amalek; and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top
 1 of the hill. And it came to pass, when Moses held up his
 hand, that Israel prevailed; and when he let down his hand,
 12 Amalek prevailed. But Moses’ hands were heavy; and they
 took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon;
 and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the
 one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands
 3 were steady until the going down of the sun. And Joshua
 discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the
 sword.

4 And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Write this for a memo-
 rial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua; for
 ‘I will utterly blot out the remembrance of Amalek from
 5 ‘under the heavens.’ And Moses built an altar, and called
 6 the name of it Jehovah-nissi; for he said, ‘Because the
 ‘hand upon the throne of Jah will have war for Jeho-
 vah against Amalek from generation to generation.’

1 When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses’ father in law,
 heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel
 his people, and that Jehovah had brought Israel out of
 2 Lower Egypt; then Jethro, Moses’ father in law, took
 3 Ziphrah, Moses’ wife, after he had sent her back, and her
 two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom [or a
 Stranger there]; for he said, ‘I have been a stranger in a
 4 ‘foreign land;’ and the name of the other was Eliezer [or
 God will help]; ‘for the God of my father’ [said he] ‘was
 ‘mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh.’
 6 And Jethro Moses’ father in law, came with his sons and
 his wife unto Moses into the desert, where he encamped at
 6 the Mount of God; and he said unto Moses, ‘I thy father
 ‘in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her
 7 ‘two sons with her.’ And Moses went out to meet his
 father in law, and bowed down and kissed him; and they
 asked each other of their welfare; and they came into the
 8 tent. And Moses related to his father in law all that
 Jehovah had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for
 Israel’s sake, and all the travail that had come upon them
 9 by the way, and how Jehovah delivered them. And Jethro
 rejoiced for all the good which Jehovah had done to Israel,

whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians. And Jethro said, 'Blessed be Jehovah, who hath delivered 10
'you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand
'of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under
'the hand of the Egyptians. Now I know that Jehovah 11
'is greater than all gods; for in the thing wherein they
'dealt proudly he was above them.' And Jethro, Moses' 12
father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God;
and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread
with Moses' father in law before God.

And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to 13
judge the people. And the people stood by Moses from
the morning unto the evening. And when Moses' father 14
in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, 'What is
'this thing that thou doest to the people? Why sittest
'thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from
'morning unto even?' And Moses said unto his father in 15
law, 'Because the people come unto me to inquire of God.
'When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I 16
'judge between one and another, and I do make them know
'the statutes of God, and his laws.' And Moses' father in 17
law said unto him, 'The thing that thou doest is not good.
'Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people 18
'that is with thee; for this thing is too heavy for thee;
'thou art not able to perform it thyself alone. Harken now 19
'unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be
'with thee. Be thou before God for the people, that thou
'mayest bring the causes unto God; and thou shalt teach 20
'them the ordinances and the laws, and shalt make known
'unto them the way wherein they must walk, and the work
'that they must do. Moreover thou shalt provide out of 21
'all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth,
'hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be
'rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of
'fifties, and rulers of tens. And let them judge the people 22
'at all seasons. And it shall be, that every great matter they
'shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall
'judge. So it will be easier for thyself, and they will bear
'the burden with thee. If thou shalt do this thing, and 23
'God command thee so, then thou wilt be able to endure,
'and all this people will also go to their place in peace.' 24
And Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and 25

5 did all that he had said. And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers
 6 of tens. And they judged the people at all seasons; the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

7 And Moses let his father in law depart; and he went his way into his own land.

8 In the third month of the going forth of the children of Israel out of the land of Lower Egypt, the same day came
 9 they into the desert of Sinai. For they departed from Rephidim, and came to the desert of Sinai, and pitched in the
 10 desert; and there Israel camped before the Mountain. And Moses went up unto God; and Jehovah called unto him out of the Mountain, saying, 'Thus shalt thou say to the house
 11 'of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel, Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on eagles'
 12 'wings, and brought you unto myself. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant,
 13 'then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all peoples; for all the earth is mine. And ye shall be unto
 14 'me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of
 15 'Israel.' And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which
 16 Jehovah had commanded him. And all the people answered together, and said, 'All that Jehovah hath spoken we will do.' And Moses returned the words of the people unto Jehovah.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Lo, I come unto thee
 17 'in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever.' And Moses told the words of the people unto Jehovah. And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Go unto the people, and sanctify them to-day
 18 'and to-morrow, and let them wash their clothes, and be ready against the third day; for on the third day Jehovah
 19 'will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount
 20 'Sinai. And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, lest ye go up to
 21 'the Mountain, or touch the border of it; whosoever
 22 'toucheth the Mountain shall be surely put to death. There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned,

'or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not
'live. When the jubilee-trumpet soundeth long, they shall
'come up to the Mountain.' And Moses went down from 14
the Mountain unto the people, and sanctified the people;
and they washed their clothes. And he said unto the 11
people, 'Be ready against the third day; come not nigh a
'woman.'

And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, 10
that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud
upon the Mountain, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding
loud; so that all the people that was in the camp trembled.
And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to 1
meet with God; and they stood at the lower part of the
Mountain. And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, 1
because Jehovah descended upon it in fire; and the smoke
thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole
Mountain trembled greatly. And when the voice of the 1
trumpet went on and sounded loud, Moses spake, and God
answered him by a voice. And Jehovah came down upon 2
mount Sinai, on the top of the Mountain. And Jehovah
called Moses up to the top of the Mountain; and Moses
went up. And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Go down, charge 2
'the people, lest they break through unto Jehovah to see,
'and many of them perish. And let the priests also, who 1
'come near to Jehovah, sanctify themselves, lest Jehovah
'break forth upon them.' And Moses said unto Jehovah, 1
'The people cannot come up to mount Sinai; for thou
'chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the Mountain, and
'sanctify it.' And Jehovah said unto him, 'Away, get :
'thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with
'thee; but let not the priests and the people break through
'to come up unto Jehovah, lest he break forth upon them.'
So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto :
them.

And God spake all THESE WORDS, saying, 'I am Jehovah
'thy God, who have brought thee out of the land of Lower
'Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no
'other gods before me.

'Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or
'any likeness of any thing that is in the heavens above, or
'that is on the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the
'earth; thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve

‘them. For I Jehovah thy God am a jealous God, visiting
‘the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the
16 ‘third and fourth generation of them that hate me; and
‘shewing kindness unto the thousandth of them that love
‘me, and keep my commandments.

7 ‘Thou shalt not take the name of Jehovah thy God to a
‘falsehood; for Jehovah will not hold him guiltless that
‘taketh his name to a falsehood.

8 ‘Remember the sabbath day [or day of rest], to keep it
9 ‘holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work;
0 ‘but the seventh day is the sabbath of Jehovah thy God.
‘In it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor
‘thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor
‘thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy city gates.
1 ‘For in six days Jehovah made the heavens and the earth,
‘the sea, and all that in them is, and rested on the seventh
‘day; wherefore Jehovah blessed the sabbath day, and made
‘it holy.

2 ‘Honour thy father and thy mother; that thy days may
‘be long upon the land which Jehovah thy God giveth
‘thee.

‘Thou shalt not kill.

‘Thou shalt not commit adultery.

‘Thou shalt not steal.

‘Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

‘Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour’s house, thou shalt
‘not covet thy neighbour’s wife, nor his man-servant, nor
‘his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing
‘that is thy neighbour’s.’

And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking. And when the people saw it, they removed and stood afar off. And they said unto Moses, ‘Speak thou
‘with us, and we will hear; but let not God speak with us,
‘lest we die.’ And Moses said unto the people, ‘Fear not;
‘for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be
‘before your faces, that ye sin not.’ And the people stood
afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where
God was.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Thus thou shalt say unto
‘the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked
‘with you from the heavens. Ye shall not make with me

‘gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of
‘gold. An ALTAR OF EARTH thou shalt make unto me, and 24
‘shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace
‘offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen. In all places where
‘I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless
‘thee. And if thou wilt make me an altar of stones, thou 25
‘shalt not build it of hewn stone; for if thou lift up thy
‘tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. Neither shalt thou 26
‘go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not
‘uncovered thereon.

‘And these are THE JUDGMENTS which thou shalt set 1
‘before them. If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years 2
‘he shall serve; and in the seventh he shall go out free for
‘nothing. If he came in by himself, he shall go out by 3
‘himself; if he had a wife, then his wife shall go out with
‘him. If his master have given him a wife, and she have 4
‘borne him sons or daughters; the wife and her children
‘shall be her master’s, and he shall go out by himself. And 5
‘if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife,
‘and my children; I will not go out free; then his master 6
‘shall bring him unto God; he shall also bring him to the
‘door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his
‘ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.

‘And if a man sell his daughter to be a handmaid, she 7
‘shall not go out as the men-servants do. If she please not 8
‘her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall
‘he let her be redeemed. He shall have no power to sell
‘her unto a strange nation, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully
‘with her. And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he 9
‘shall deal with her after the manner of daughters. If he 10
‘take to himself another wife; her food, her raiment, and
‘her rights of marriage, shall he not diminish. And if he 11
‘do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free
‘without money.

‘He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely 12
‘put to death. And if a man lie not in wait, but God 13
‘deliver any one into his hand; then I will appoint thee a
‘place whither he shall flee. But if a man come with 14
‘fierceness upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile;
‘thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

‘And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall 15
‘be surely put to death.

- 16 'And he that stealeth a man, and he that selleth him,
'and he that hath him found in his hand, shall surely be
'put to death.
- 17 'And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall
'surely be put to death.
- 18 'And if men strive together, and one smite another with
'a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his
19 'bed; if he rise again, and walk to and fro abroad upon
'his stick, then shall he that smote him be unpunished;
'only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause
'him to be thoroughly healed.
- 20 'And if a man smite his servant, or his maid-servant, with
'a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely
21 'avenged. But if he continue a day or two, he shall not
'be avenged; for he is his money.
- 22 'If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that
'her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow; he
'shall be surely made to pay, according as the woman's
'husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges
23 'determine. And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt
24 'give life for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand,
25 'foot for foot, burning for burning, wound for wound,
'stripe for stripe.
- 26 'And if a man smite the eye of his man-servant, or the
'eye of his maid-servant, that it perish; he shall let him
27 'go free for his eye's sake. And if he knock out his man-
'servant's tooth, or his maid-servant's tooth; he shall let
'him go free for his tooth's sake.
- 28 'If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die; then
'the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be
'eaten; and the owner of the ox shall be unpunished.
- 29 'But if the ox were wont to gore in time past, and it had
'been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in,
'but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall
30 'be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. If
'there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give
'as the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.
- 31 'Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter,
32 'according to this judgment shall it be done unto him. If
'the ox shall gore a man-servant or maid-servant; he shall
'give unto their master thirty shekels of silver [or sixty
'shillings], and the ox shall be stoned.

‘And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a 33
‘pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein; the 34
‘owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto
‘the owner of them; and the carcase shall be his.

‘And if one man’s ox hurt the ox of another, that it 35
‘die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the
‘money of it; and the carcase also they shall divide. Or 36
‘if it be known that the ox had used to gore in time past,
‘and his owner had not kept him in; he shall surely make
‘it good, ox for ox; and the carcase shall be his own.

‘If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep or goat, and kill 1
‘it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four
‘sheep or goats for each sheep or goat. If a thief be found 2
‘breaking in, and be smitten that he die, there shall no
‘blood be shed for him. If the sun be risen upon him, 3
‘there shall be blood shed for him. He should have made
‘full restitution; if he had nothing, then he should have
‘been sold for his theft. If the theft be certainly found in 4
‘his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep, or goat;
‘he shall restore double.

‘If a man shall cause waste in a field or vineyard, and 5
‘shall send in his beast to waste, and it shall cause waste
‘in another man’s field; of the best of his own field,
‘and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make resti-
‘tution. If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that 6
‘the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be
‘consumed therewith; he that caused the waste shall surely
‘make restitution.

‘If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or 7
‘goods to keep, and it be stolen out of the man’s house; if
‘the thief be found, let him restore double. If the thief 8
‘be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought
‘unto God, to see whether he have put his hand unto his
‘neighbour’s goods. For every thing missing, for ox, for 9
‘ass, for sheep or goat, for cloak, or for every lost thing,
‘which the other saith was there, the cause of both parties
‘shall come before God; and whom God shall condemn, he
‘shall pay double unto his neighbour.

‘If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, 10
‘or a sheep or goat, or any cattle, to keep; and it die, or
‘be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it; then shall an 11
‘oath of Jehovah be between them both, that he hath not

‘put his hand unto his neighbour’s goods; and the owner
‘of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 ‘And if it be certainly stolen from him, he shall make it
13 ‘good unto the owner thereof. If it be torn in pieces, then
‘let him bring it for a witness, and he shall not make good
‘that which was torn.

14 ‘And if a man borrow [a beast] of his neighbour, and it
‘be hurt, or die, the owner thereof not being with it, he
15 ‘shall surely make it good. But if the owner thereof be
‘with it, he shall not make it good. If it be an hired
‘thing, it came for his hire.

16 ‘And if a man entice a maiden that is not betrothed,
‘and lie with her, he shall surely purchase her to be his
17 ‘wife. If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him,
‘he shall pay money according to the purchase money of
‘maidens.

18 ‘Thou shalt not suffer a sorceress to live.

19 ‘Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to
‘death.

20 ‘He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto Jehovah
‘only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ‘Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him; for
22 ‘ye were strangers in the land of Lower Egypt. Ye shall
23 ‘not afflict any widow, or fatherless child. If thou afflict
‘them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely
24 ‘hear their cry; and my wrath shall wax hot, and I will
‘kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows,
‘and your children fatherless.

25 ‘If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor
‘by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither
26 ‘shalt thou lay upon him usury. If thou at all take thy
‘neighbour’s cloak to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him
27 ‘by that the sun goeth down; for that is his only covering,
‘it is his cloak for his skin, wherein he sleepeth. And it
‘shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will
‘hear; for I am gracious.

28 ‘Thou shalt not revile God, nor curse the ruler of thy
‘people.

29 ‘Thou shalt not delay to offer of thy fulness [or harvest],
‘and of thy tears [or vintage]; the firstborn of thine off-
30 ‘spring [or fruits] shalt thou give unto me. Likewise shalt
‘thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep; seven days

'it shall be with its dam; on the eighth day thou shalt
'give it to me.

'And ye shall be holy men unto me. Neither shall ye 31
'eat any flesh that is torn by beasts in the field; ye shall
'cast it to the dogs.

'Thou shalt not bear a false report; put not thine hand 1
'with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. Thou shalt 2
'not follow the great to do evil; neither shalt thou speak
'in a quarrel, to incline toward the great to wrest judg- 3
'ment. Neither shalt thou be partial to a poor man in his
'quarrel.

'If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, 4
'thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. If thou see 5
'the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden,
'and shouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help
'with him.

'Thou shalt not turn aside judgment from thy poor in 6
'his quarrel. Keep thee far from a false matter; and the 7
'innocent and righteous slay thou not; for I will not acquit
'the wicked.

'And thou shalt take no bribe; for the bribe blindeth 8
'the open-eyed, and perverteth the words of the righteous.
'Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger; for ye know the 9
'heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land
'of Lower Egypt.

'And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather 10
'in the increase thereof; but the Seventh Year thou shalt 11
'let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may
'eat; and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat.
'In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and
'with thy oliveyard. Six days thou shalt do thy work, and 12
'on the seventh day thou shalt rest; that thine ox and thine
'ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the
'stranger, may be refreshed. And unto all things that I 13
'have said unto you give heed; and make no mention of
'the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy
'mouth.

'Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 14
'Thou shalt keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread; (thou 15
'shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded
'thee, at the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it
'thou camest out from Lower Egypt; and none shall appear

- 16 'before me empty;—and the Feast of Harvest, the First-
'fruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in thy field;
'—and the Feast of Ingathering, which is towards the end
'of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out
17 'of the field. Three times in the year all thy males shall
'appear before the Lord Jehovah.
- 18 'Thou shalt not sacrifice the blood of my sacrifice with
'leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my sacrifice re-
19 'main until the morning. The first of the first-fruits of thy
'land thou shalt bring into the House of Jehovah thy God.
'Thou shalt not boil a kid in its mother's milk.
- 20 'Behold, I send an angel before thee, to keep thee in
'the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have
21 'prepared. Give heed to him, and obey his voice, provoke
'him not; for he will not pardon your transgressions; for
22 'my name is on him. But if thou shalt indeed obey his
'voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy
'unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adver-
23 'saries. For mine angel shall go before thee, and bring
'thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Periz-
'zites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites;
24 'and I will cut them off. Thou shalt not bow down to
'their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works; but
'thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down
25 'their images. And ye shall serve Jehovah your God, and
'he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take
26 'sickness away from the midst of thee. There shall nothing
'cast her young nor be barren in thy land. The number
27 'of thy days I will fulfil. I will send the fear of me before
'thee, and I will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt
'come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs
28 'unto thee. And I will send hornets before thee, which
'shall drive out the Hivites, the Canaanites, and the Hit-
29 'tites, from before thee. I will not drive them out from
'before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and
30 'the wild beasts of the field multiply against thee. By little
'and little I will drive them out from before thee, until
31 'thou be increased, and inherit the land. And I will set
'thy boundaries from the Red Sea even unto the Sea of
'the Philistines, and from the [southern] desert unto the
'River [Euphrates]. For I will deliver the inhabitants of
'the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out

'before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, 32
'nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, 33
'lest they make thee sin against me; for if thou serve their
'gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.'

And he said unto Moses, 'Come up unto Jehovah, thou, 1
'and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders
'of Israel; and worship ye afar off.' And Moses alone came 2
near to Jehovah; but they came not nigh; neither did the
people go up with him. And Moses came and related to 3
the people all the Words of Jehovah, and all the Judg-
ments. And all the people answered with one voice, and
said, 'All the words which Jehovah hath said will we do.'
And Moses wrote all the words of Jehovah, and rose up 4
early in the morning, and builded an altar at the foot of the
Mountain, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes
of Israel. And he sent young men of the children of Israel, 5
who offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings
of oxen unto Jehovah. And Moses took half of the blood, 6
and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on
the altar. And he took the Book of the Covenant, and read 7
in the ears of the people; and they said, 'All that Jehovah
'hath said will we do, and be obedient.' And Moses took 8
the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, 'Be-
'hold the blood of the covenant, which Jehovah hath made
'with you concerning all these words.'

Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and 9
seventy of the elders of Israel; and they saw the God of 10
Israel. And there was under his feet as it were a paved
work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of the
heavens in its clearness. And upon the nobles of the chil- 11
dren of Israel he laid not his hand. And they saw God,
and did eat and drink.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Come up to me on to 12
'the Mountain, and be there; and I will give thee TABLES
'OF STONE, and a Law, and Commandments which I have
'written; that thou mayest teach them.' And Moses rose 13
up, and his minister Joshua; and Moses went up on to
the Mountain of God. And he said unto the elders, 'Tarry 14
'ye here for us, until we come again unto you. And, be-
'hold, Aaron and Hur are with you; if any man have any
'matters to do, let him come unto them.'

And Moses went up on to the Mountain, and a cloud 15

16 covered the Mountain. And the Glory of Jehovah abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days; and on the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud. And the appearance of the Glory of Jehovah was like devouring fire on the top of the Mountain in the eyes of the children of Israel. And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up on to the Mountain; and Moses was on the Mountain forty days and forty nights.

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto 2 'the children of Israel, that they bring unto me a HEAVE 'OFFERING; of every man whose heart maketh him willing 3 'ye shall take my heave offering. And this is the heave 'offering which ye shall take from them; gold, or silver, or 4 'copper, or blue, or purple, or bright scarlet, or fine linen, 5 'or goats' hair, or rams' skins dyed red, or seals' skins, or 6 'acasia wood, oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and 7 'for sweet-smelling incense, onyx stones, or stones to be 'set in the Ephod [or priest's robe], and in the breastplate. 8 'And let them make me a Sanctuary; that I may dwell 9 'among them. According to all that I shew thee, after the 'pattern of the Tabernacle, and the pattern of all the vessels thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 'And they shall make an ARK of acasia wood; two cubits 'and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a 'half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height 11 'thereof. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within 'and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it 12 'a border of gold round about. And thou shalt cast four 'rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners 'thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and 13 'two rings in the other side of it. And thou shalt make 14 'staves of acasia wood, and overlay them with gold. And 'thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of 15 'the Ark, that the Ark may be borne with them. The 'staves shall be in the rings of the Ark; they shall not be 16 'taken from it. And thou shalt put into the Ark the Testimonies which I shall give thee.

17 'And thou shalt make a COVER of pure gold; two cubits 'and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a 18 'half the breadth thereof. And thou shalt make two cherubs of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, at the 19 'two ends of the Cover. And make one cherub at the one

‘end, and the other cherub at the other end of the Cover;
 ‘ye shall make the cherubs on the two ends thereof. And 20:
 ‘the cherubs shall stretch forth their wings on high, cover-
 ‘ing the Cover with their wings, and their faces shall look
 ‘one to another; toward the Cover shall the faces of the
 ‘cherubs be. And thou shalt put the Cover above upon 21:
 ‘the Ark; and in the Ark thou shalt put the Testimonials
 ‘that I shall give thee. And there I will be met by thee, 22:
 ‘and I will speak with thee from above the Cover, from
 ‘between the two cherubs which are upon the Ark of the
 ‘Testimonials, of all things which I will give unto thee in
 ‘command for the children of Israel.

‘Thou shalt also make a TABLE of acasia wood; two cubits 23:
 ‘shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof,
 ‘and a cubit and a half the height thereof. And thou 24:
 ‘shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a border
 ‘of gold round about. And thou shalt make unto it a rim 25:
 ‘of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a
 ‘golden border to the rim thereof round about. And thou 26:
 ‘shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in
 ‘the four corners that are at the four feet thereof. Joined 27:
 ‘to the rim shall the rings be for places of the staves to
 ‘bear the table. And thou shalt make the staves of acasia 28:
 ‘wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be
 ‘borne with them. And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, 29:
 ‘and [incense] ladles thereof, and cups thereof, and jars
 ‘thereof, to pour withal; of pure gold shalt thou make them.
 ‘And thou shalt set upon the table PRESENCE-BREAD before 30:
 ‘me at all times.

‘And thou shalt make a LAMP-STAND of pure gold; of 31:
 ‘beaten work shall the lamp-stand be made; its shaft, and
 ‘its branches, its cups, its buds, and its flowers, shall be
 ‘of the same. And six branches shall come out of the sides 32:
 ‘of it; three branches of the lamp-stand out of the one side,
 ‘and three branches of the lamp-stand out of the other side.
 ‘Three cups made like unto almond-blossoms shall be on 33:
 ‘one branch, each with a bud and a flower; and three cups
 ‘made like almond-blossoms on the other branch, each with
 ‘a bud and a flower; so on the six branches that come out
 ‘of the lamp-stand. And on the lamp-stand itself shall be 34:
 ‘four cups made like unto almond-blossoms, with their buds
 ‘and their flowers. And there shall be a bud under two 35:

'branches of the same, and a bud under two branches of
'the same, and a bud under two branches of the same, ac-
'cording to the six branches that come out of the lamp-
36 'stand. Their buds and their branches shall all of it be
37 'one beaten work of pure gold. And thou shalt make the
'seven lamps thereof; and they shall light the lamps thereof,
38 'that they may give light over against it. And the snuffers
'thereof, and the snuff-dishes thereof, shall be of pure
39 'gold. Of a Kikar [or hundred-weight] of pure gold shall
40 'he make it, with all these vessels. And look that thou
'make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee on
'the Mountain.

1 'Moreover thou shalt make the TABERNACLE with ten
'curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and
'bright scarlet; with cherubs of embroidered work shalt
2 'thou make them. The length of one curtain shall be eight
'and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four
'cubits; and every one of the curtains shall have one mea-
3 'sure. The five curtains shall be joined together one to
'another; and the other five curtains shall be joined one to
4 'another. And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the
'edge of the one curtain at the end at the joining; and
'likewise shalt thou make upon the outermost edge of ano-
5 'ther curtain, at the joining with the second. Fifty loops
'shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt
'thou make at the end of the curtain that is in the joining
6 'with the second; the loops answering one to another. And
'thou shalt make fifty hooks of gold, and join the curtains
'together with the hooks; and it shall be one Tabernacle.
7 'And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a
'TENT over the Tabernacle; eleven curtains shalt thou make.
8 'The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the
'breadth of one curtain four cubits; and the eleven curtains
9 'shall be all of one measure. And thou shalt join five
'curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves,
'and shalt fold the half of the sixth curtain on the front
10 'of the Tent. And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge
'of the one curtain that is outmost for the joining, and
'fifty loops on the edge of the curtain which joineth the
11 'second. And thou shalt make fifty hooks of copper, and
'put the hooks into the loops, and join the Tent together,
12 'that it may be one. And the remnant that is too much

'for the curtains of the Tent, the half curtain that is too
'much, shall hang over the back of the Tabernacle. And 13
'a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of
'that which is too much in length of the curtains of the
'Tent, it shall hang over the sides of the Tabernacle on this
'side and on that side, to cover it. And thou shalt make 14
'a covering for the Tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a
'covering above of seals' skins.

'And for the Tabernacle thou shalt make boards of acasia 15
'wood standing upright. Ten cubits shall be the length 16
'of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of
'one board. Two holders shall there be for one board, to 17
'be set in order one opposite to the other; thus shalt thou
'make for all the boards of the Tabernacle. And thou shalt 18
'make the boards for the Tabernacle, twenty boards on the
'south or right hand side. And thou shalt make forty sockets 19
'of silver sunk into the twenty boards; two sockets sunk
'into one board for its two holders, and two sockets sunk
'into another board for its two holders. And for the second 20
'side of the Tabernacle which is toward the north there
'shall be twenty boards, and their forty sockets of silver; 21
'two sockets sunk into one board, and two sockets sunk
'into another board. And for the back of the Tabernacle 22
'westward thou shalt make six boards. And two boards 23
'shalt thou make for the corners of the Tabernacle at the
'back. And they shall be coupled together beneath, and 24
'they shall be well joined together at the head of it unto
'one ring; thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for
'the two corners. And they shall be eight boards, and 25
'their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets sunk
'into one board, and two sockets sunk into another board.

'And thou shalt make cross-bars of acasia wood; five for 26
'the boards of the one side of the Tabernacle, and five 27
'cross-bars for the boards of the other side of the Taber-
'nacle, and five cross-bars for the boards of the side of the
'Tabernacle at the back westward. And the middle cross- 28
'bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to
'end. And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and 29
'make their rings of gold as places for the cross-bars; and
'thou shalt overlay the cross-bars with gold. And thou 30
'shalt rear up the Tabernacle according to the fashion there-
'of which was shewed thee on the Mountain.

- 31 'And thou shalt make a VEIL of blue, and purple, and
32 'bright scarlet, and fine twined linen; of embroidered work
32 'with cherubs shall it be made. And thou shalt hang it
32 'upon four pillars of acasia wood overlaid with gold; their
32 'hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.
- 33 'And thou shalt hang up the Veil under the hooks of the
33 'curtain. And thou shalt bring in thither within the Veil
33 'the Ark of the Testimonials; and the Veil shall divide
33 'unto you between the Holy place and the Holy of Holies.
- 34 'And thou shalt put the Cover upon the Ark of the Testi-
35 'monials in the Holy of Holies. And thou shalt set the
35 'Table outside of the Veil, and the Lamp-stand over against
35 'the Table on the side of the Tabernacle toward the south;
36 'and thou shalt put the Table on the north side. And thou
36 'shalt make a Screen at the doorway of the Tent, of blue,
36 'and purple, and bright scarlet, and fine twined linen,
37 'wrought with needlework. And thou shalt make for the
37 'Screen five pillars of acasia wood, and shalt overlay them
37 'with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold. And thou
37 'shalt cast five sockets of copper for them.
- 1 'And thou shalt make an ALTAR of acasia wood, five
1 'cubits long, and five cubits broad; the Altar shall be four-
2 'square; and the height thereof shall be three cubits. And
2 'thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners
2 'thereof; its horns shall be of the same; and thou shalt
3 'overlay it with copper. And thou shalt make its pans to
3 'receive its bone-ashes, and its shovels, and its sprinkling
3 'vessels, and its fleshhooks, and its firepans; all the vessels
4 'thereof thou shalt make of copper. And thou shalt make
4 'for it a grate of network of copper; and upon the network
4 'shalt thou make four copper rings in the four corners
5 'thereof. And thou shalt put it under the compass of the
5 'Altar beneath, that the network may be even to the midst
6 'of the Altar. And thou shalt make staves for the Altar,
7 'staves of acasia wood, and overlay them with copper. And
7 'the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall
8 'be on the two sides of the Altar, to carry it. Hollow with
8 'boards shalt thou make it; as it was shewed thee on the
8 'Mountain, so shall they make it.
- 9 'And thou shalt make the COURT of the Tabernacle.
9 'For the south or right hand side there shall be hangings for
9 'the Court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long

'for one side. And the twenty pillars thereof and their
 'twenty sockets shall be of copper; the hooks of the pillars
 'and their cross-rods shall be of silver. And likewise for
 'the north side in length there shall be hangings of an
 'hundred cubits long, and its twenty pillars and their
 'twenty sockets of copper; the hooks of the pillars and
 'their cross-rods of silver. And for the breadth of the
 'Court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits;
 'their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. And the breadth
 'of the Court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits.
 'The hangings of one side [of the gate] shall be fifteen
 'cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. And
 'on the other side [of the gate] shall be hangings of fifteen
 'cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

'And for the gate of the Court shall be a screen of
 'twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and bright scarlet, and
 'fine twined linen, wrought with needlework; and their
 'pillars shall be four, and their sockets four. All the
 'pillars round about the Court shall have cross-rods of silver;
 'their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of copper.
 'The length of the Court shall be an hundred cubits, and
 'the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits
 'of fine twined linen, and their sockets of copper. All the
 'vessels of the Tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all
 'the tent-pins thereof, and all the tent-pins of the Court,
 'shall be of copper.

'And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that
 'they bring thee pure beaten olive oil for the light, to
 'cause the lamp to burn always in the Appointed Tent, out-
 'side of the Veil which is before the Testimonials. Aaron
 'and his sons shall keep it in order from evening to morning
 'before Jehovah. This shall be a statute for ever unto
 'their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

'And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his
 'sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he
 'may minister unto me in the PRIEST'S OFFICE, even Aaron,
 'Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.
 'And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother
 'for glory and for beauty. And thou shalt speak unto all
 'that are wise-hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit
 'of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to con-
 'secrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's

- 4 'office. And these are the garments which they shall make ;
'a Breastplate, and an Ephod [or Waistcoat], and a Robe
'[or Skirt], and a brodered Under-coat, a Mitre, and a
'Girdle; and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy
'brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in
'the priest's office.
- 5 'And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and
6 'bright scarlet, and fine linen. And they shall make the
'Ephod [or Waistcoat] of gold, of blue, and of purple, of
'bright scarlet, and fine twined linen, with embroidered
7 'work. It shall have the two shoulder-straps thereof, join-
'ing it together at the two edges thereof; and so it shall
8 'be joined together. And the Embroidered Girdle of the
'Ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according
'to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple,
9 'and bright scarlet, and fine twined linen. And thou shalt
'take two onyx stones, and engrave on them the names of
10 'the children of Israel; six of their names on one stone,
'and six names of the rest on the other stone, according to
11 'their birth. With the work of an engraver in stone, like
'the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two
'stones with the names of the children of Israel. Thou
12 'shalt make for them encircling Buttons of gold. And
'thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulder-straps of
'the Ephod for stones of memorial unto the children of
'Israel; and Aaron shall bear their names before Jehovah
'upon his two shoulders for a memorial.
- 13 'And thou shalt make the Buttons of gold; and two
14 'chains of pure gold twisted; of cord-like work shalt thou
'make them, and thou shalt fasten the cord-like chains to
'the Buttons.
- 15 'And thou shalt make the BREASTPLATE OF JUDGMENT
'with embroidered work; after the work of the Ephod
'thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and
'of bright scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make
16 'it. Square it shall be in two halves; a span shall be the
'length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.
- 17 'And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows
'of stones; a row of a ruby, a topaz, and a carbuncle; this
18 'shall be the first row. And the second row shall be an
19 'emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. And the third row
20 'a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. And the fourth row

'a chrysolite, and an onyx, and a jasper; they shall be enclosed in gold in their settings. And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

'And thou shalt make upon the Breastplate chains twisted of cord-like work of pure gold. And thou shalt make upon the Breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the Breastplate. And thou shalt put the two cords of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the Breastplate. And the other two ends of the two cords thou shalt fasten in the two Buttons, and put them on the shoulder-straps of the Ephod, on the front part of it.

'And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the Breastplate in the border thereof, which is against the Ephod inward. And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two shoulder-straps of the Ephod behind, but on the forepart thereof, near the joining thereof, above the Embroidered Girdle of the Ephod. And they shall bind the Breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the Ephod with a riband of blue, that it may be above the Embroidered Girdle of the Ephod, and that the Breastplate be not loosed from the Ephod. And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel on the Breastplate of Judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the Holy place, for a memorial before Jehovah continually.

'And thou shalt put on to the Breastplate of Judgment the URIM and the THUMMIM; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before Jehovah. And Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before Jehovah continually. And thou shalt make the ROBE [or skirt] of the Ephod all of blue. And the opening shall be at the top of it, in the midst thereof. It shall have a binding of woven work round about the opening of it, as it were the opening of a coat of mail, that it be not rent. And upon the bottom hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of bright scarlet, round about the bottom hem thereof,

34 'and bells of gold between them round about; a golden
'bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate,
35 'upon the bottom hem of the Robe round about. And it
'shall be upon Aaron to minister; and its sound shall be
'heard when he goeth in unto the Holy place before Jeho-
'vah, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 'And thou shalt make a BRIGHT PLATE of pure gold, and
'grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS
37 'TO JEHOVAH. And thou shalt put it on a blue riband,
'that it may be upon the Mitre; upon the front of the
38 'Mitre it shall be. And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead,
'that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things,
'which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy
'gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they
'may be accepted before Jehovah.

39 'And thou shalt embroider the UNDER-COAT of fine linen,
'and thou shalt make the MITRE of fine linen, and thou shalt
'make the GIRDLE of needlework.

40 'And for the sons of Aaron thou shalt make under-coats,
'and thou shalt make for them girdles, and high caps shalt
41 'thou make for them, for glory and for beauty. And thou
'shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with
'him; and shalt anoint them, and fill their hands [with
'offerings, or consecrate them], and sanctify them, that they
42 'may minister unto me in the priest's office. And thou
'shalt make for them linen breeches to cover their naked
'flesh; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall
43 'reach; and they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons,
'when they come in unto the Appointed Tent, or when
'they come near unto the Altar to minister in holy things;
'that they bear not iniquity, and die. It shall be a statute
'for ever unto him and his seed after him.

1 'And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to
'MAKE THEM HOLY, to minister unto me in the priest's office.
'Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,
2 'and unleavened bread, either pricked cakes unleavened
'tempered with oil, or wafers unleavened anointed with
3 'oil; of wheaten flour shalt thou make them. And thou
'shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the
4 'basket, with the bullock and the two rams. And Aaron
'and his sons thou shalt bring unto the doorway of the
5 'Appointed Tent, and shalt wash them with water. And

‘thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the
‘Under-coat, and the Robe of the Ephod, and the Ephod,
‘and the Breastplate, and bind the Ephod upon him with
‘the Embroidered Girdle of the Ephod. And thou shalt put 6
‘the Mitre upon his head, and put the Holy Crown upon
‘the Mitre. Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and 7
‘pour it upon his head, and anoint him. And thou shalt 8
‘bring his sons, and put under-coats upon them. And thou 9
‘shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and
‘bind the high caps on them. And the priest’s office shall
‘be theirs for a perpetual statute; and thou shalt fill the
‘hands of Aaron and his sons [with offerings].

‘And thou shalt cause the bullock to be brought before 10
‘the Appointed Tent; and Aaron and his sons shall put
‘their hands upon the head of the bullock. And thou 11
‘shalt slay the bullock before Jehovah, by the doorway of
‘the Appointed Tent. And thou shalt take some of the 12
‘blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the
‘Altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the
‘base of the Altar. And thou shalt take all the fat that 13
‘covereth the inner parts, and the lobe that is above the
‘liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them,
‘and burn them for incense upon the Altar. But the flesh 14
‘of the bullock, and its skin, and its dung, shalt thou burn
‘with fire on the outside of the camp; it is a SIN OFFERING.

‘Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons 15
‘shall put their hands upon the head of the ram. And 16
‘thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take its blood,
‘and sprinkle it round about upon the Altar. And thou 17
‘shalt cut the ram into its pieces, and wash its inner parts,
‘and its shanks, and put them unto its pieces, and unto
‘its head. And thou shalt burn the whole ram for incense 18
‘upon the altar; it is a BURNT OFFERING unto Jehovah; it
‘is a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto Jehovah.

‘And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his 19
‘sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.
‘Then shalt thou slay the ram, and take some of its 20
‘blood, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron,
‘and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon
‘the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of
‘their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar
‘round about. And thou shalt take some of the blood 21

- ‘that is upon the Altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle
‘it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons,
‘and upon the garments of his sons with him; and he
‘shall be made holy, and his garments, and his sons, and
122 ‘his sons’ garments with him. Also thou shalt take of the
‘ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the
‘inner parts, and the lobe of the liver, and the two kidneys,
‘and the fat that is upon them, and the right leg; for it is
123 ‘a ram of consecration; and one circular loaf of bread, and
‘one pricked cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the
‘basket of the unleavened bread that is before Jehovah.
124 ‘And thou shalt put all into the hands of Aaron, and into
‘the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a WAVE
125 ‘OFFERING before Jehovah. And thou shalt receive them
‘from their hands, and burn them as incense upon the Altar
‘for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before Jehovah;
‘it is an offering made by fire unto Jehovah.
126 ‘And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron’s
‘consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before Jeho-
127 ‘vah; and it shall be thy portion. And thou shalt sanctify
‘the breast of the wave offering, and the leg of the Heave
‘offering, which is waved and which is heaved up, of the
‘ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron,
128 ‘and of that which is for his sons; and it shall be Aaron’s
‘and his sons’ by a statute for ever from the children of
‘Israel; for it is an HEAVE OFFERING. And it shall be an
‘heave offering from the children of Israel out of the sacri-
‘fice of their peace offerings [or love-feasts], even their
‘heave offering unto Jehovah.
129 ‘And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons’ after
‘him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.
130 ‘And that son that is [chief] Priest in his stead shall put
‘them on for seven days, when he cometh into the Ap-
‘pointed Tent to minister in holy things.
131 ‘And thou shalt take the ram of THE CONSECRATION, and
132 ‘boil its flesh in the Holy Place. And Aaron and his sons
‘shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in
133 ‘the basket, by the doorway of the Appointed Tent. And
‘they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was
‘made, that they may be consecrated and made holy. But
‘a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy.
134 ‘And if aught of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the

'bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn
'the remainder with fire; it shall not be eaten, because it
'is holy. And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his 35
'sons, according to all things which I have commanded
'thee; seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

'And thou shalt offer every day a bullock as a sin offering 36
'for atonement; and thou shalt cleanse the Altar from sin,
'by making an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it,
'to sanctify it. Seven days thou shalt make an ATONE- 37
'MENT FOR THE ALTAR, and sanctify it; and it shall be an
'altar most holy; whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be
'holy.

'Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; 38
'two lambs of the first year DAY BY DAY continually. The 39
'one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other
'lamb thou shalt offer towards evening [or between the
'evenings]. And with the one lamb a tenth part [of an 40
'Ephah] of flour mingled with the fourth part of an Hin
'[or two and a half pints] of beaten oil; and for a drink
'offering the fourth part of an Hin of wine. And the other 41
'lamb thou shalt offer towards the evening, and shalt do
'thereto according to the meal offering of the morning, and
'according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour,
'an offering made by fire unto Jehovah. This shall be a 42
'continual burnt offering throughout your generations at
'the doorway of the Appointed Tent before Jehovah; where
'I shall be met by you, to speak unto thee there. And 43
'there I shall be met by the children of Israel, and it shall
'be made holy by my glory. And I will sanctify the Ap- 44
'pointed Tent and the Altar; I will sanctify also both
'Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.
'And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be 45
'their God. And they shall know that I am Jehovah their 46
'God, who brought them forth out of the land of Lower
'Egypt, that I may dwell among them. I am Jehovah
'their God.

'And thou shalt make an ALTAR TO BURN INCENSE UPON; 1
'of acasia wood shalt thou make it. A cubit shall be the 2
'length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare
'shall it be; and two cubits shall be the height thereof.
'The horns thereof shall be of the same. And thou shalt 3
'overlay it with pure gold, on the top thereof, and on the

- ‘sides thereof round about, and on the horns thereof; and
‘thou shalt make unto it a border of gold round about.
4 ‘And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the
‘border of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two
‘sides of it shalt thou make them; and they shall be for
5 ‘places for the staves to carry it with. And thou shalt
‘make the staves of acasia wood, and overlay them with
6 ‘gold. And thou shalt put it before the Veil that is by
‘the Ark of the Testimonials, before the Cover that is over
7 ‘the Testimonials, where I shall be met by thee. And
‘Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning;
‘when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon
8 ‘it. And when Aaron lighteth the lamps towards evening,
‘he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before
9 ‘Jehovah throughout your generations. Ye shall offer no
‘strange incense thereon, nor burnt offering, nor meal offer-
10 ‘ing; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon. And
‘Aaron shall make an atonement for the horns of it once
‘in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements;
‘once in the year shall he make atonement for it through-
‘out your generations. It is most holy unto Jehovah.’
11 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘When thou
12 ‘takest the sum of the children of Israel at their registering,
‘then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto
‘Jehovah, when thou registerest them; that there be no
13 ‘plague among them, when thou registerest them. This
‘they shall give, every one that cometh up to the registering,
‘HALF A SHEKEL after the holy Shekel (a Shekel [or two
‘shillings] is twenty Gerahs); an half Shekel shall be the
14 ‘heave-offering to Jehovah. Every one that cometh up to
‘the registering, from twenty years old and above, shall
15 ‘give an heave offering unto Jehovah. The rich shall not
‘give more, and the poor shall not give less than half a
‘Shekel, when ye give an heave offering unto Jehovah, to
16 ‘make an atonement for your souls. And thou shalt take
‘the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt
‘appoint it for the service of the Appointed Tent; that it
‘may be a memorial unto the children of Israel before Jeho-
‘vah, to make an atonement for your souls.’
17 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Thou shalt also
18 ‘make a COPPER LAVER, and its foot also of copper, to wash
‘with. And thou shalt put it between the Appointed Tent

‘and the Altar, and thou shalt put water therein. For 15
 ‘Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet
 ‘thereat. When they go into the Appointed Tent, they 20
 ‘shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they
 ‘come near to the altar to minister, to burn offerings made
 ‘by fire as incense unto Jehovah. So they shall wash their 25
 ‘hands and their feet, that they die not; and it shall be a
 ‘statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed
 ‘throughout their generations.’

Moreover Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Take thou 30
 ‘also unto thee the chief spices; of unpressed myrrh five 35
 ‘hundred Shekels [or 250 ounces], and of cinnamon spice
 ‘half so much, even two hundred and fifty Shekels, and of
 ‘calamus spice two hundred and fifty Shekels, and of cassia 40
 ‘five hundred Shekels, after the holy Shekel, and of olive
 ‘oil an Hin [or ten pints]. And thou shalt make it an 45
 ‘holy ANOINTING OIL, a compound compounded after the
 ‘art of the apothecary; it shall be an holy anointing oil.
 ‘And thou shalt anoint the Appointed Tent therewith, and 50
 ‘the Ark of the Testimonials, and the Table and all its ves- 55
 ‘sels, and the Lampstand and its vessels, and the Altar of
 ‘Incense, and the Altar of Burnt Offerings with all its ves- 60
 ‘sels, and the Laver and its foot. And thou shalt sanctify 65
 ‘them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth
 ‘them shall be holy. And thou shalt anoint Aaron and 70
 ‘his sons, and make them holy, that they may minister
 ‘unto me in the priest’s office. And thou shalt speak unto 75
 ‘the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anoint-
 ‘ing oil unto me throughout your generations. Upon man’s 80
 ‘flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any
 ‘other like it, after the composition of it. It is holy, and
 ‘it shall be holy unto you. Whosoever compoundeth any 85
 ‘like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger,
 ‘shall even be cut off from his people.’

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Take unto thee sweet 90
 ‘spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet
 ‘spices with pure frankincense; of each there shall be weight
 ‘for weight. And thou shalt make it an INCENSE, a com- 95
 ‘pound after the art of the apothecary, salted, pure and
 ‘holy. And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and 100
 ‘put of it before the Testimonials in the Appointed Tent,
 ‘where I shall be met by thee; it shall be unto you most

37 'holy. And as for the incense which thou shalt make, ac-
cording to this composition ye shall not make such for
38 'yourselves; it shall be unto thee holy for Jehovah. Who-
'soever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall
'even be cut off from his people.'

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'See, I have
2 'called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of
3 'the tribe of Judah. And I have filled him with the spirit
'of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in know-
4 'ledge, and in all manner of workmanship, to devise cun-
'ning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in copper.
5 'And in cutting of stones to set them, and in carving of
6 'timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. And I,
'behold, I have given with him Aholiab, the son of Ahisa-
'mach, of the tribe of Dan. And in the hearts of all that
'are wise-hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make
7 'all that I have commanded thee; the Appointed Tent,
'and the Ark of the Testimonials, and the Cover that is
8 'thereupon, and all the vessels of the Tent, and the Table
'and its vessels, and the shining Lamp-stand with all its
9 'vessels, and the Altar of Incense, and the Altar of Burnt
'Offerings with all its vessels, and the Laver and its foot,
10 'and the Garments of service, both the holy garments for
'Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister
11 'in the priest's office, and the Anointing Oil, and Sweet
'Incense for the Holy Place; according to all that I have
'commanded thee shall they do.'

12 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak thou also
13 'unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my Sabbaths ye
'shall keep; for it is a sign between me and you through-
'out your generations; that ye may know that I am Jeho-
14 'vah that doth sanctify you. Ye shall keep the sabbath
'therefore; for it is holy unto you. Every one that de-
'fileth it shall surely be put to death; for whosoever doeth
'any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among
15 'his people. Six days may work be done; but on the
'seventh is the sabbath of rest, holy to Jehovah. Whoso-
'ever doeth any work on the sabbath day, he shall surely
16 'be put to death. Wherefore the children of Israel shall
'keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their
17 'generations, for a perpetual covenant. It is a sign be-
'tween me and the children of Israel for ever; for in six

‘days Jehovah made the heavens and the earth, and on the
‘seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.’

And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of 18
speaking with him upon mount Sinai, two Tables of Testi-
mony, Tables of Stone, written with the finger of God.

And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come 1
down out of the Mountain, the people assembled themselves
unto Aaron, and said unto him, ‘Up, make for us gods, that
‘shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that
‘brought us up out of the land of Lower Egypt, we know
‘not what is become of him.’ And Aaron said unto them, 2
‘Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of
‘your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring
‘them unto me.’ And all the people brake off the golden 3
earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto
Aaron. And he received them at their hand, and fashioned 4
it with a graving tool, and he made it a **MOLTEN CALF**.
And they said, ‘These be thy gods, O Israel, who brought
‘thee up out of the land of Lower Egypt.’ And when 5
Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made
proclamation, and said, ‘To-morrow is a feast to Jehovah.’
And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt 6
offerings, and brought peace offerings [or made love-feasts];
and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up
to play.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Go, get thee down; for 7
‘thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of
‘Lower Egypt, have corrupted themselves; they have turned 8
‘aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them;
‘they have made for them a molten calf, and have wor-
‘shipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These
‘be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of
‘the land of Lower Egypt.’

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘I have seen this people, 9
‘and, behold, it is a stiff-necked people. Now therefore let 10
‘me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and
‘that I may consume them; and I will make of thee a
‘great nation.’ And Moses besought Jehovah his God, 11
and said, ‘O Jehovah, why doth thy wrath wax hot against
‘thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land
‘of Lower Egypt with great power, and with a mighty
‘hand? Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, 12

‘For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the
‘mountains, and to consume them from the face of the
‘earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this
13 ‘evil against thy people. Remember Abraham, Isaac, and
‘Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own
‘self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as
‘the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken
‘of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for
14 ‘ever.’ And Jehovah repented of the evil which he said
15 he would do unto his people. And Moses turned, and
went down from the Mountain, and the two Tables of the
Testimony were in his hand. The tables were written on
both their sides; on the one side and on the other were
16 they written. And the tables were the work of God, and
the writing was the writing of God, engraven upon the
tables.

17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they
shouted, he said unto Moses, ‘There is a noise of war in
18 ‘the camp.’ And he said, ‘It is not the voice of them that
‘shout for victory, neither is it the voice of them that cry
‘for being overcome; but the noise of them that sing do I
19 ‘hear.’ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto
the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing. And
Moses’ anger waxed hot, and he cast the Tables out of his
20 hands, and brake them at the foot of the Mountain. And
he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the
fire, and ground it to powder, and strewed it upon the
face of the water, and made the children of Israel drink it.
21 And Moses said unto Aaron, ‘What did this people unto
‘thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?’
22 And Aaron said, ‘Let not the anger of my lord wax hot;
‘thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.
23 ‘For they said unto me, Make for us gods, which shall go
‘before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us
‘up out of the land of Lower Egypt, we know not what is
24 ‘become of him. And I said unto them, Whosoever hath
‘any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me; then
25 ‘I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.’ And
when Moses saw that the people were in disorder; (for
Aaron had put them into disorder unto their overthrow by
26 those who should rise up against them;) then Moses stood
at the gate of the camp, and said, ‘Who is for Jehovah?

‘Let him come unto me.’ And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. And he said unto them, ‘Thus saith Jehovah the God of Israel, Put ye every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.’ And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses; and there fell of the people on that day about three thousand men. For Moses had said, ‘Fill your hands [or consecrate yourselves] to-day to Jehovah, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.’

And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, ‘Ye have sinned a great sin; and now I will go up unto Jehovah; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.’ And Moses returned unto Jehovah, and said, ‘Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made to them gods of gold. Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.’ And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book. Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee; behold, mine Angel shall go before thee. Nevertheless in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.’ And Jehovah smote the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Lower Egypt, unto the land which I swear unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it. And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanites, the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; unto a land flowing with milk and honey. For I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a stiff-necked people; lest I consume thee on the way.’ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned; and no man did put on him his ornaments. For Jehovah had said unto Moses, ‘Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiff-necked people; I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee; therefore now

- ‘put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what
6 ‘to do unto thee.’ And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by the Mountain of Horeb.
- 7 And Moses took the Tent, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Appointed Tent. And it came to pass, that every one who would inquire of Jehovah went out unto the Appointed Tent,
8 which was without the camp. And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the Tent, that all the people rose up, and stood every man at the doorway of his own tent, and
9 looked after Moses, until he was gone into the Tent. And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the Tent, the Pillar of Cloud descended, and stood at the doorway of the Tent,
10 and talked with Moses. And all the people saw the Pillar of Cloud standing at the Tent door; and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man at his own tent door.
- 11 And Jehovah spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he returned again into the camp; but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the Tent.
- 12 And Moses said unto Jehovah, ‘See, thou sayest unto
‘me, Bring up this people; and thou hast not let me know
‘whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I
‘know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in
13 ‘my sight. Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found
‘grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may
‘know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight; and do
14 ‘thou consider that this nation is thy people.’ And He said, ‘My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee
15 ‘rest.’ And he said unto him, ‘If thy presence go not with
16 ‘me, carry us not up hence. For wherein shall it be certainly known that I and thy people have found grace in
‘thy sight? Is it not in that thou goest with us? So
‘shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people
17 ‘that are upon the face of the earth.’ And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘I will do this thing also that thou hast
‘spoken; for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I
18 ‘know thee by name.’ And he said, ‘I beseech thee, shew
19 ‘me thy Glory.’ And He said, ‘I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of
‘Jehovah before thee; and I will be gracious to whom I
‘will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will

‘shew mercy.’ But He said, ‘Thou canst not see my face; 20
 ‘for there shall no man see me, and live.’ And Jehovah 21
 said, ‘Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand
 ‘upon a rock. And it shall come to pass, while my Glory 22
 ‘passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and
 ‘will cover thee with my hand while I pass by. And then 23
 ‘I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back
 ‘parts; but my face shall not be seen.’

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Hew for thyself two 1
 ‘Tables of Stone like unto the first; and I will write upon 1
 ‘these tables the words that were on the first tables, which
 ‘thou brakest. And be ready in the morning, and come 2
 ‘up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself
 ‘there to me on the top of the Mountain. And no man 3
 ‘shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen
 ‘throughout all the Mountain; neither let the flocks nor
 ‘herds feed on the face of that Mountain.’ And he hewed 4
 two tables of stone like unto the first. And Moses rose
 up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai,
 as Jehovah had commanded him, and took in his hand the
 two Tables of Stone. And Jehovah descended in a cloud, 5
 and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of
 Jehovah. And Jehovah passed by before him, and pro- 6
 claimed, ‘Jehovah, Jehovah, a God merciful and gracious,
 ‘slow to wrath, and abundant in kindness and truth, keep- 7
 ‘ing kindness for thousands, forgiving iniquity and trans-
 ‘gression and sin, but not wholly acquitting; visiting the
 ‘iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the
 ‘children’s children, unto the third and to the fourth gene-
 ‘ration.’ And Moses made haste, and bowed his head to 8
 the earth, and worshipped. And he said, ‘If now I have 9
 ‘found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray
 ‘thee, go among us; for it is a stiff-necked people; and
 ‘pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine
 ‘inheritance.’

And [Jehovah] said, ‘Behold, I make a covenant before all 10
 ‘thy people; I will do marvels, such as have not been done
 ‘in all the earth, nor in any nation; and all the people among
 ‘which thou art shall see the work of Jehovah; for it is a
 ‘fearful thing that I will do with thee. Observe thou that 11
 ‘which I command thee this day. Behold, I drive out
 ‘before thee the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Hit-

- ‘tites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.
12 ‘Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the
‘inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a
13 ‘snare in the midst of thee. But ye shall destroy their altars,
‘break their images, and cut down their groves of Ashera;
14 ‘for thou shalt worship no other god; for Jehovah, whose
15 ‘name is Jealous, is a jealous God; lest thou make a cove-
‘nant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go astray
‘after their gods, and sacrifice unto their gods, and one
16 ‘call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice; and thou take of
‘their daughters unto thy sons; and their daughters go
‘astray after their gods, and make thy sons to go astray after
17 ‘their gods. Thou shalt make for thee no molten gods.
18 ‘The FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD shalt thou keep. Seven
‘days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded
‘thee, at the appointed time of the month Abib [or of
‘barley in ear]; for in the month Abib thou camest out
19 ‘from Lower Egypt. All that openeth the womb [or is
‘firstborn] is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle,
20 ‘whether ox or sheep or goat, that is male. But the first-
‘ling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb or kid; and
‘if thou redeem it not, then shalt thou break its neck. All
‘the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none
21 ‘shall appear before me empty-handed. Six days thou
‘shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest; in
22 ‘plowing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. And thou
‘shalt observe the FEAST OF WEEKS [or of Pentecost] at
‘the Firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the FEAST OF IN-
‘GATHERING [or of Tabernacles] at the turn of the year.
23 ‘Thrice in the year shall all your men children appear
24 ‘before the Lord Jehovah, the God of Israel. For I will
‘cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy boun-
‘daries; neither shall any man covet thy land, when thou
‘shalt go up to appear before Jehovah thy God thrice in
‘the year.
25 ‘Thou shalt not slaughter the blood of my sacrifice upon
‘leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the Pass-
26 ‘over be left unto the morning. The first of the First-
‘fruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the House of
‘Jehovah thy God. Thou shalt not boil a kid in its
‘mother’s milk.’
27 And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Write thou these words;

‘for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant
 ‘with thee and with Israel.’ And he was there with Jeho- 28
 vah forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread,
 nor drink water. And he wrote upon the Tables the
 words of the covenant, the Ten Commandments.

And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount 29
 Sinai with the two Tables of Testimony in Moses’ hand,
 when he came down from the Mountain, that Moses knew
 not that the skin of his face shone while He talked with
 him. And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw 30
 Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were
 afraid to come nigh him. And Moses called unto them; 31
 and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned
 unto him; and Moses talked with them. And afterward 32
 all the children of Israel came nigh; and he gave them in
 commandment all that Jehovah had spoken with him on
 mount Sinai. And when Moses had done speaking with 33
 them, he put a veil on his face. But when Moses went in 34
 before Jehovah to speak with him, he took the veil off,
 until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto
 the children of Israel that which he was commanded.
 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the 35
 skin of Moses’ face shone; and Moses put the veil upon
 his face again, until he went in to speak with Him.

AND MOSES GATHERED all the congregation of the chil- 1
 dren of Israel together, and said unto them, ‘These are the
 ‘words which Jehovah hath commanded, that ye should
 ‘do them. Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh 2
 ‘day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest
 ‘to Jehovah; whosoever doeth work therein shall be put
 ‘to death. Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habi- 3
 ‘tations upon the sabbath day.’

And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the chil- 4
 dren of Israel, saying, ‘This is the thing which Jehovah
 ‘commanded, saying, Take ye from among you an Heave
 ‘Offering unto Jehovah; whosoever is of a willing heart,
 ‘let him bring it as the heave offering of Jehovah; gold,
 ‘or silver, or copper, or blue, or purple, or bright scarlet, 6
 ‘or fine linen, or goats’ hair, or rams’ skins dyed red, or 7
 ‘seals’ skins, or acasia wood, or oil for the light, or spices 8
 ‘for the anointing oil, or for the sweet incense, or onyx 9
 ‘stones, or stones to be set for the Ephod, or for the Breast-

10 'plate. And every wise-hearted man among you shall
11 'come, and make all that Jehovah hath commanded; the
 'Tabernacle, its Tent, and its covering, its hooks, and its
12 'boards, its cross-bars, its pillars, and its sockets, the Ark,
 'and the staves thereof, with the Cover, and the veil which
13 'screeneth, the Table, and its staves, and all its vessels,
14 'and the Presence-bread, the Lamp-stand also for the light,
 'and its vessels, and its lamps, with the oil for the light,
15 'and the Incense Altar, and its staves, and the Anointing
 'Oil, and the sweet incense, and the screen for the door-
16 'way at the entering in of the Tabernacle, the Altar of
 'Burnt Offering, with its copper grate, its staves, and all its
17 'vessels, the laver and its foot, the hangings of the Court,
 'its pillars, and their sockets, and the screen for the gate
18 'of the Court, the tent-pins of the Tabernacle, and the tent-
19 'pins of the Court, and their cords, the Garments of ser-
 'vice, to do service in holy things, both the holy garments
 'for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to
 'minister in the priest's office.'

20 And all the congregation of the children of Israel de-
21 parted from the presence of Moses. And they came, every
 one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his
 spirit made willing, and they brought Jehovah's heave
 offering to the work of the Appointed Tent, and for all his
22 service, and for the holy garments. And they came, both
 men and women, as many as were willing-hearted, and
 brought clasps, and earrings, and rings, and hanging drops,
 all jewels of gold; and every man that waved brought a
23 wave offering of gold unto Jehovah. And every man with
 whom was found blue, and purple, and bright scarlet, and
 fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and seals'
24 skins, brought them. Every one that heaved an heave offer-
 ing of silver and copper brought Jehovah's heave offer-
 ing; and every man, with whom was found acasia wood
25 for any work of the service, brought it. And all the
 women that were wise-hearted did spin with their hands,
 and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and
26 of purple, and of bright scarlet, and of fine linen. And
 all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun
27 goats' hair. And the rulers brought onyx stones, and
 stones to be set, for the Ephod, and for the Breastplate;

and spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, 28
and for the sweet incense. The children of Israel brought 29
a free-will offering unto Jehovah, every man and woman,
whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of
work, which Jehovah by the hand of Moses had com-
manded to be made.

And Moses said unto the children of Israel, 'See, Jeho- 30
'vah hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son
'of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; and he hath filled him 31
'with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and
'in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; and to 32
'devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and
'in copper, and in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in 33
'carving of wood, to make any manner of curious work.
'And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, 34
'and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.
'Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart to work all 35
'manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning
'workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple,
'in bright scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver,
'even of them that do any work, and of those that devise
'curious work.'

Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise- 1
hearted man, in whom Jehovah put wisdom and under-
standing to know how to work all manner of work for the
service of the Holy Place, according to all that Jehovah
had commanded. And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, 2
and every wise-hearted man, in whose heart Jehovah had
put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up
to come unto the work to do it. And they received of 3
Moses all the heave offering, which the children of Israel
had brought for the work of the service of the Holy Place,
to make it with. And they brought yet unto him free- 4
will offerings every morning. And all the wise men, that
wrought all the work of the Holy Place, came every man 5
from his work which they made; and they spake unto
Moses, saying, 'The people are bringing much more than
'enough for the service of the work, which Jehovah hath
'commanded to be made.' And Moses gave commandment, 6
and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp,
saying, 'Let neither man nor woman make any more work

‘for the heave offering of the Holy Place.’ So the people
7 were restrained from bringing. For the work they had
was enough for all the work to make it, and too much.

6 And all the wise-hearted men among them that wrought
the work of the TABERNACLE made ten curtains of fine
twined linen, and blue, and purple, and bright scarlet.
9 With cherubs of embroidered work made he them. The
length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the
breadth of one curtain four cubits; the curtains were all
10 of one size. And he joined the five curtains one unto
another; and the other five curtains he joined one unto
11 another. And he made loops of blue on the edge of one
curtain at the end at the joining; likewise he made them at
the outermost edge of another curtain, at the joining with
12 the second. Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty
loops made he at the edge of the curtain which was at the
joining with the second, the loops answering one to ano-
13 ther. And he made fifty hooks of gold, and joined the
curtains one unto another with the hooks; so it became one
Tabernacle.

14 And he made curtains of goats’ hair for the TENT over
15 the Tabernacle; eleven curtains he made them. The length
of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the
breadth of one curtain; the eleven curtains were of one size.
16 And he joined five curtains by themselves, and six curtains
17 by themselves. And he made fifty loops upon the outer-
most edge of the curtain at the joining, and fifty loops
made he upon the edge of the curtain which joineth the
18 second. And he made fifty hooks of copper to join the
19 Tent together, that it might be one. And he made a cover-
ing for the Tent of rams’ skins dyed red, and a covering of
seals’ skins above that.

20 And he made boards for the Tabernacle of acasia wood,
21 standing up. The length of a board was ten cubits, and
22 the breadth of a board one cubit and a half. One board
had two holders, set in order one opposite to the other;
thus did he make for all the boards of the Tabernacle.
23 And he made boards for the Tabernacle; twenty boards
24 for the south or right-hand side; and he made forty sockets
of silver sunk into the twenty boards; two sockets sunk
into one board for its two holders, and two sockets sunk
25 into another board for its two holders. And for the other

side of the Tabernacle, which is toward the north, he made
twenty boards, and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets
sunk into one board, and two sockets sunk into another
board. And for the back part of the Tabernacle westward,
he made six boards. And two boards made he for the
corners of the Tabernacle at the back part. And they were
coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof,
to one ring; thus he did to both of them in both the
corners. And there were eight boards; and their sockets
were sixteen sockets of silver, two sockets sunk into every
board.

And he made cross-bars of acasia wood; five for the
boards of the one side of the Tabernacle, and five cross-bars
for the boards of the other side of the Tabernacle, and five
cross-bars for the boards of the Tabernacle for the back
part westward. And he made the middle cross-bar to reach
across the boards from end to end. And he overlaid the
boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places
for the cross-bars, and overlaid the cross-bars with gold.

And he made the VEIL of blue, and purple, and bright
scarlet, and fine twined linen; with cherubs made he it
of embroidered work. And he made thereunto four pillars
of acasia wood, and overlaid them with gold; their hooks
were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.
And he made a screen for the doorway of the Tent of blue,
and purple, and bright scarlet, and fine twined linen,
wrought with needlework; and the five pillars of it with
their hooks. And he overlaid their heads and their cross-
rods with gold; but their five sockets were of copper.

And Bezaleel made the ARK of acasia wood; two cubits
and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half
the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it.
And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and
made a border of gold to it round about. And he cast
for it four rings of gold, for the four corners of it; even
two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the
other side of it. And he made staves of acasia wood, and
overlaid them with gold. And he put the staves into the
rings by the sides of the Ark, to carry the Ark.

And he made the COVER of pure gold; two cubits and a
half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the
breadth thereof. And he made two cherubs of beaten

- 8 gold made he them, at the two ends of the Cover; one cherub at the end on this side, and another cherub at the other end on that side; at a distance from the Cover made
9 he the cherubs at the two ends thereof. And the cherubs spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the Cover, with their faces one to another; even toward the Cover were the faces of the cherubs.
- 10 And he made the TABLE of acasia wood; two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a
11 cubit and a half the height thereof. And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a border of gold round
12 about. Also he made thereunto a rim of an hand breadth round about; and made a border of gold for the rim thereof
13 round about. And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were at the four
14 feet thereof. Over against the rim were the rings, as
15 places for the staves to carry the Table. And he made the staves of acasia wood, and overlaid them with gold, to
16 carry the Table. And he made the vessels which were upon the Table, its dishes, and its ladles, and its jars, and its cups to pour with, of pure gold.
- 17 And he made the LAMP-STAND of pure gold; of beaten work made he the Lamp-stand; its shaft, and its branch,
18 its cups, its buds, and its flowers, were of the same; and six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the Lamp-stand out of the one side thereof, and three
19 branches of the Lamp-stand out of the other side thereof; three cups made after the fashion of almond-blossoms on one branch, a bud and a flower; and three cups made like
20 almond-blossoms on another branch, a bud and a flower; so throughout the six branches going out of the Lamp-stand. And on the Lamp-stand itself were four cups made
21 like almond-blossoms, their buds, and their flowers; and a bud under two branches of the same, and a bud under two branches of the same, and a bud under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.
22 Their buds and their branches were of the same; all of it
23 was one beaten work of pure gold. And he made its seven lamps, and its snuffers, and its snuff-dishes, of pure gold.
24 Of a Kikar [or hundred weight] of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.
- 25 And he made the INCENSE ALTAR of acasia wood. The

length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same. And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it; also he made unto it a border of gold round about. And he made two rings of gold for it under the border thereof, at the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to carry it with. And he made the staves of acasia wood, and overlaid them with gold.

And he made the holy ANOINTING OIL, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

And he made the ALTAR of burnt offering of acasia wood. Five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same; and he overlaid it with copper. And he made all the vessels of the Altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the sprinkling vessels, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans; all the vessels thereof made he of copper. And he made for the Altar a copper grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of copper, to be places for the staves. And he made the staves of acasia wood, and overlaid them with copper. And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the Altar, to carry it with. He made it hollow with boards.

And the COPPER LAVER and the foot of it of copper he made out of the mirrors of the women assembling, who assembled at the doorway of the Appointed Tent.

And he made the COURT. On the south, at the right hand side, the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits; their pillars were twenty, and their copper sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their cross-rods were of silver. And for the north side [the hangings] were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of copper twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their cross-rods of silver. And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their cross-rods of silver. And

14 for the front side eastward they were of fifty cubits. The hangings of the one side [of the gate] were fifteen cubits; 15 their pillars three, and their sockets three. And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and 16 their sockets three. All the hangings of the court round 17 about were of fine twined linen. And the sockets for the pillars were of copper; the hooks of the pillars and their cross-rods of silver; and the overlaying of their heads of silver; and all the pillars of the court had cross-rods of 18 silver. And the screen for the gate of the Court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and bright scarlet, and fine twined linen; and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to 19 the hangings of the court. And their pillars were four, and their sockets of copper four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their heads, and their cross-rods, of 20 silver. And all the tent-pins of the Tabernacle, and of the Court round about, were of copper.

21 This is the sum of the Tabernacle, even of the Tabernacle of the Testimonials, as it was counted, according to the command of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the 22 hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest. And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made 23 all that Jehovah had commanded Moses. And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in bright scarlet, and fine linen. 24 All the gold that was wrought for the work in all the work of the Holy place, even the gold of the wave offering, was twenty and nine Kikars, and seven hundred and thirty 25 Shekels, after the holy Shekel. And the silver of them that were registered of the congregation was an hundred Kikars [or hundred weights], and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen Shekels [or half ounces], after 26 the holy Shekel; a Bekah for every man, that is, half a Shekel, after the holy Shekel, for every one that came up to be registered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred 27 and fifty men. And of the hundred Kikars of silver were cast the sockets of the Holy Place, and the sockets of the Veil; an hundred sockets of the hundred Kikars, a Kikar

for a socket. And of the thousand seven hundred seventy 28.
and five Shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and over-
laid their heads, and made cross-rods for them. And the 29.
copper of the wave offering was seventy Kikars, and two
thousand and four hundred Shekels. And therewith he 30.
made the sockets to the doorway of the Appointed Tent,
and the copper Altar, and the copper grate for it, and all
the vessels of the Altar, and the sockets of the Court round 31
about, and the sockets of the Court gate, and all the tent-
pins of the Tabernacle, and all the tent-pins of the Court
round about.

And of the blue, and purple, and bright scarlet, they 1.
made garments of service, to minister in holy things, and
made the holy garments for Aaron; as Jehovah had com-
manded Moses.

And he made the Ephod [or Waistcoat] of gold, blue, 2.
and purple, and bright scarlet, and fine twined linen. And 3
they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into
wires, to work it into the blue, and into the purple, and
into the bright scarlet, and into the fine linen, with em-
broidered work. They made the shoulder-straps for it, to 4
join it together; by the two edges was it joined together.
And the Embroidered Girdle of his Ephod, that was upon 5
it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold,
blue, and purple, and bright scarlet, and fine twined linen;
as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in Buttons of 6
gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the
children of Israel. And he put them on the shoulder-straps 7
of the Ephod, as stones for a memorial to the children of
Israel; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

And he made the BREASTPLATE of embroidered work, 8
like the work of the Ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and
bright scarlet, and fine twined linen. It was foursquare; 9
they made the Breastplate in two halves. A span was the
length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, in two
halves. And they set on it four rows of stones; a row of 10
a ruby, a topaz, and a carbuncle; this was the first row.
And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 11
And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 12
And the fourth row, a chrysolite, an onyx, and a jasper; 13
they were inclosed in buttons of gold in their settings.

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with its name, according
15 to the twelve tribes. And they made upon the Breastplate chains twisted of cord-like work of pure gold. And
16 they made the two Buttons of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings on the two ends of the Breastplate. And
17 they put the two cords of gold in the two rings on the ends
18 of the Breastplate. And the two ends of the two cords they fastened in the two Buttons, and put them on the shoulderstraps of the Ephod, on the front part of it. And they
19 made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the Breastplate, upon the border of it, which was against
20 the Ephod inward. And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two shoulderstraps of the Ephod behind, but toward the fore-part of it, near the joining
21 thereof, above the Embroidered Girdle of the Ephod. And they did bind the Breastplate by its rings unto the rings of the Ephod with a riband of blue, that it might be above the Embroidered Girdle of the Ephod, and that the Breastplate might not be loosed from the Ephod; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

22 And he made the ROBE [or skirt] of the Ephod of woven
23 work, all of blue. And there was an opening in the midst of the Robe, as the opening of a coat of mail, with a band
24 round about the opening, that it should not rend. And they made upon the bottom hem of the Robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and bright scarlet, and twined linen.
25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the bottom hem of the Robe,
26 round about between the pomegranates; a bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the bottom hem of the Robe to minister in; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

27 And they made UNDER-COATS of fine linen of woven
28 work for Aaron, and for his sons, and a MITRE of fine linen, and ornamented high caps of fine linen, and linen breeches
29 of fine twined linen, and a GIRDLE of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and bright scarlet, of needlework; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

30 And they made the BRIGHT PLATE of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engrav-

ings of a signet, HOLINESS TO JEHOVAH. And they tied 31
unto it a riband of blue, to fasten it on the Mitre, above it;
as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

Thus was all the work of the Tabernacle of the Appointed 32
Tent finished; and the children of Israel did according to
all that Jehovah had commanded Moses, so did they. And 33
they brought the Tabernacle unto Moses, the Tent and all
its furniture, its hooks, its boards, its cross-bars, and its
pillars, and its sockets, and the covering of rams' skins 34
dyed red, and the covering of seals' skins, and the Veil
which screeneth, the Ark of the Testimonials, and the 35
staves thereof, and the Cover; the Table, and all the vessels 36
thereof, and the Presence-bread, the shining Lamp-stand, 37
with the lamps thereof, even the lamps to be set in order,
and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light, and the 38
golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense,
and the screen for the doorway of the Tent; the copper 39
altar, and its grate of copper, its staves, and all its vessels,
the laver and its foot; the hangings of the court, its pillars, 40
and its sockets, and the screen for the court gate, its cords,
and its tent-pins, and all the vessels of the service of the
Tabernacle, for the Appointed Tent; the Garments of ser- 41
vice to minister in holy things, and the holy garments for
Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in
the priest's office. According to all that Jehovah had com- 42
manded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.
And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they 43
had done it as Jehovah had commanded, even so had they
done it; and Moses blessed them.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'On the first 1
'day of the first month shalt thou set up the Tabernacle 2
'of the Appointed Tent. And thou shalt put therein the 3
'Ark of the Testimonials, and cover the ark with the Veil.
'And thou shalt bring in the Table, and set in order the 4
'things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt
'bring in the Lamp-stand, and light the lamps thereof.
'And thou shalt set the Altar of gold for the incense before 5
'the Ark of the Testimonials, and put the screen of the
'doorway to the Tabernacle. And thou shalt set the Altar 6
'of the burnt offering before the doorway of the Tabernacle
'of the Appointed Tent. And thou shalt set the Laver 7
'between the Appointed Tent and the Altar, and shalt put

8 'water therein. And thou shalt set up the Court round
9 'about, and hang up the screen at the Court gate. And
'thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the Taber-
'nacle, and all that is therein, and shalt make it holy,
10 'and all the vessels thereof; and it shall be holy. And
'thou shalt anoint the Altar of the burnt offering, and all
'its vessels, and sanctify the altar; and it shall be an altar
11 'most holy. And thou shalt anoint the Laver and its foot,
12 'and sanctify it. And thou shalt bring Aaron and his
'sons unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent, and thou
13 'shalt wash them with water. And thou shalt put upon
'Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify
'him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.
14 'And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with
15 'under-coats; and thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst
'anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in
'the priest's office; for their anointing shall surely be an
16 'everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.' And
Moses did according to all that Jehovah had commanded
him, so did he.

17 And it came to pass in the first month in the second
year, on the first day of the month, that the Tabernacle
18 was reared up. And Moses reared up the Tabernacle, and
fastened its sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and
put in the cross-bars thereof, and reared up its pillars.
19 And he spread abroad the Tent over the Tabernacle, and
put the covering of the Tent above upon it; as Jehovah
had commanded Moses.

20 And he took and put the Testimonials into the Ark,
and set the staves on the Ark, and put the Cover above
21 upon the Ark; and he brought the Ark into the Taber-
nacle, and set up the Veil which screeneth, and screened
the Ark of the Testimonials; as Jehovah had commanded
Moses.

22 And he put the Table in the Appointed Tent upon the
side of the Tabernacle northward, on the outside of the
23 Veil. And he set the Ceremonial Bread in order upon it
in the presence of Jehovah; as Jehovah had commanded
Moses.

24 And he put the Lamp-stand in the Appointed Tent,
over against the Table, on the side of the Tabernacle south-

ward. And he lighted the lamps before Jehovah, as Jehovah had commanded Moses. 25

And he put the golden Altar in the Appointed Tent before the Veil; and he burnt the sweet incense thereon; as Jehovah had commanded Moses. 26 27

And he set up the screen at the doorway of the Tabernacle. And he put the Altar of Burnt Offering by the doorway of the Tabernacle of the Appointed Tent, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meal offering; as Jehovah had commanded Moses. 28 29

And he set the Laver between the Appointed Tent and the Altar, and put water there, to wash with. And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat; when they went into the Appointed Tent, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as Jehovah had commanded Moses. 30 31 32

And he reared up the Court round about the Tabernacle and the Altar, and set up the screen of the court gate. So Moses finished the work. And a cloud covered the Appointed Tent, and the glory of Jehovah filled the Tabernacle. And Moses was not able to enter into the Appointed Tent, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of Jehovah filled the Tabernacle. And when the cloud was taken up from over the Tabernacle, the children of Israel journeyed onward in all their journeys; but if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up. For the cloud of Jehovah was upon the Tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys. 33 34 35 36 37 38

THE BOOK OF LEVITICUS.

AND Jehovah called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the Appointed Tent, saying, 'Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring a Gift [or Corban] unto Jehovah, ye shall bring your Gift of the cattle, either of the herd, or of the flock. If his Gift be a BURNT OFFERING of the herd, let him bring a male without blemish; he shall bring it to the doorway 1 2 3

- ‘of the Appointed Tent before Jehovah, that it may be
4 ‘accepted for him. And he shall place his hand upon the
‘head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him
5 ‘to make atonement for him. And he shall slay the bullock
‘before Jehovah. And the priests, the Sons of Aaron,
‘shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about
‘upon the Altar that is by the doorway of the Appointed
6 ‘Tent. And he shall take the skin off the burnt offering,
7 ‘and cut it into its pieces. And the Sons of Aaron the
‘priest shall put fire upon the Altar, and lay the wood in
8 ‘order upon the fire. And the priests, the Sons of Aaron,
‘shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon
9 ‘the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar; but
‘its inner parts and its shanks shall he wash in water; and
‘the priest shall burn all for incense on the Altar, to be a
‘burnt offering, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour
‘unto Jehovah.
- 10 ‘And if his Gift be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep,
‘or of the goats, for a burnt offering; he shall bring it a
11 ‘male without blemish. And he shall slay it on the side
‘of the Altar northward before Jehovah; and the priests,
‘the Sons of Aaron, shall sprinkle its blood round about
12 ‘upon the Altar. And he shall cut it into its pieces, with
‘its head and its fat; and the priest shall lay them in order
‘on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the Altar.
13 ‘But he shall wash the inner parts and the shanks with
‘water; and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it for
‘incense upon the Altar; it is a burnt offering, an offering
‘made by fire, of a sweet savour unto Jehovah.
- 14 ‘And if the burnt offering for his Gift to Jehovah be of
‘fowls, then he shall bring his Gift of turtledoves, or of
15 ‘young pigeons. And the priest shall bring it unto the
‘Altar, and nip off its head, and burn it for incense on the
‘Altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the
16 ‘side of the Altar. And he shall pluck away its crop with
‘its filth, and cast it beside the Altar on the east part, by
17 ‘the place of the bone-ashes. And he shall cleave it with
‘the wings thereof, but shall not divide it asunder; and the
‘priest shall burn it for incense upon the Altar, upon the
‘wood that is upon the fire; it is a burnt offering, an offer-
‘ing made by fire, of a sweet savour unto Jehovah.
- 1 ‘And when any person will bring a Gift of a MEAL OFFER-

'ING unto Jehovah, his Gift shall be of fine flour; and he
'shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon. And 2
'he shall bring it to the Sons of Aaron, the priests. And
'he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and
'of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and
'the priest shall burn this memorial of it for incense upon
'the Altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour
'unto Jehovah. And the remnant of the meal offering shall 3
'be Aaron's and his sons'; it is a thing most holy of the
'offerings made by fire unto Jehovah.

'And if thou bring a Gift of a meal offering baked in 4
'the oven, it shall be unleavened pricked cakes of fine flour
'mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.
'And if thy Gift be a meal offering baked on a pan, it shall 5
'be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. Thou shalt 6
'part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon; it is a meal offer-
'ing. And if thy Gift be a meal offering baked in the frying- 7
'pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil. And thou 8
'shalt bring the meal offering that is made of these things
'unto Jehovah; and when it is brought unto the priest, he
'shall place it on the Altar. And from the meal offering 9
'the priest shall take a memorial thereof, and shall burn
'it for incense upon the Altar; it is an offering made by
'fire, of a sweet savour unto Jehovah. And that which is 10
'left of the meal offering shall be Aaron's and his sons'; it
'is a thing most holy of the offerings made by fire unto
'Jehovah.

'No meal offering, which ye shall bring unto Jehovah, 11
'shall be made with leaven; for ye shall burn no leaven,
'nor any honey, as an offering made by fire unto Jehovah.
'Ye shall bring them as a Gift of the first-fruits unto Jeho- 12
'vah; but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet
'savour.

'And every Gift of thy meal offering shalt thou salt with 13
'salt; neither shalt thou leave out the salt of the covenant
'of thy God from thy meal offering; with all thy Gifts thou
'shalt bring salt. And if thou bring a meal offering of thy 14
'first-fruits unto Jehovah, thou shalt bring for the meal
'offering of thy first-fruits green ears of corn dried by the
'fire, or corn beaten out of full ears. And thou shalt put 15
'oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon; it is a meal
'offering. And the priest shall burn for incense the memo- 16

‘rial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the
‘oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; it is an offer-
‘ing made by fire unto Jehovah.

- 1 ‘And if his Gift be a sacrifice of PEACE OFFERING [or a
‘love-feast], if he bring it of the herd; whether it be a male
‘or female, he shall bring it without blemish before Jeho-
2 ‘vah. And he shall place his hand upon the head of his
‘Gift, and slay it at the doorway of the Appointed Tent;
‘and the Sons of Aaron, the priests, shall sprinkle the blood
3 ‘upon the Altar round about. And out of the sacrifice of
‘the peace offering he shall bring, as an offering made by
‘fire unto Jehovah, the fat that covereth the inner parts,
4 ‘and all the fat that is upon the inner parts, and the two
‘kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the loins,
‘and the lobe above the liver, with the kidneys. He shall
5 ‘take it away, and the Sons of Aaron shall burn it for incense
‘on the altar upon the burnt offering, which is upon the
‘wood that is on the fire; it is an offering made by fire, of
‘a sweet savour unto Jehovah.

- 6 ‘And if his Gift for a sacrifice of peace offering unto
‘Jehovah be of the flock; male or female, he shall bring it
7 ‘without blemish. If he bring a lamb for his Gift, then
8 ‘shall he bring it before Jehovah, and he shall lay his hand
‘upon the head of his Gift, and slay it before the Appointed
‘Tent; and the Sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood
9 ‘thereof round about upon the altar. And out of the sacri-
‘fice of the peace offering he shall bring, as an offering
‘made by fire unto Jehovah, the fat thereof, and the whole
‘rump; he shall take it off hard by the backbone; and the
‘fat that covereth the inner parts, and all the fat that is
10 ‘upon the inner parts, and the two kidneys, and the fat
‘that is upon them, which is by the loins, and the lobe
‘above the liver, with the kidneys. He shall take it away,
11 ‘and the priest shall burn it for incense upon the altar; it
‘is the food of the offering made by fire unto Jehovah.

- 12 ‘And if his Gift be a goat, then he shall offer it before
13 ‘Jehovah, and he shall lay his hand upon the head of it,
‘and slay it before the Appointed Tent; and the Sons of
‘Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round
14 ‘about. And he shall bring thereof as his Gift, as an offer-
‘ing made by fire unto Jehovah, the fat that covereth the

‘inner parts, and all the fat that is upon the inner parts,
 ‘and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which 15
 ‘is by the loins, and the lobe above the liver, with the
 ‘kidneys. He shall take it away, and the priest shall burn 16
 ‘them for incense upon the Altar; it is the food of the
 ‘offering made by fire for a sweet savour; all the fat is
 ‘Jehovah’s. This shall be a perpetual statute for your gene- 17
 ‘rations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither
 ‘fat nor blood.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto 1
 ‘the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall SIN THROUGH 2
 ‘IGNORANCE against any of the commandments of Jehovah
 ‘concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall
 ‘do against any of them; if the anointed priest do sin to 3
 ‘bring guilt upon the people; then let him bring for his
 ‘sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock without
 ‘blemish unto Jehovah for a SIN OFFERING. And he shall 4
 ‘bring the bullock unto the doorway of the Appointed
 ‘Tent before Jehovah; and shall lay his hand upon the
 ‘bullock’s head, and slay the bullock before Jehovah. And 5
 ‘the anointed priest shall take some of the bullock’s blood,
 ‘and bring it to the Appointed Tent. And the priest shall 6
 ‘dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle some of the blood
 ‘seven times before Jehovah, before the holy Veil. And 7
 ‘the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of
 ‘the altar of sweet incense before Jehovah, which is in the
 ‘Appointed Tent; and then shall pour all the rest of the
 ‘blood of the bullock at the bottom of the Altar of the
 ‘burnt offering, which is at the doorway of the Appointed
 ‘Tent. And he shall take off from it all the fat of the 8
 ‘bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the
 ‘inner parts, and all the fat that is upon the inner parts,
 ‘and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which 9
 ‘is by the loins, and the lobe above the liver, with the
 ‘kidneys. He shall take it away, as it was taken off from 10
 ‘the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the
 ‘priest shall burn them for incense upon the Altar of the
 ‘burnt offering. And the skin of the bullock, and all its 11
 ‘flesh, with its head, and with its shanks, and its inner
 ‘parts, and its dung, even the whole bullock shall he carry 12
 ‘forth without the camp unto a clean place, where the

‘bone-ashes are poured out, and burn it on the wood with
‘fire; where the bone-ashes are poured out shall it be
‘burnt.

- 13 ‘And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through
‘ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assem-
‘bly, and they have done somewhat against any of the
‘commandments of Jehovah concerning things which should
14 ‘not be done, and are guilty; when the sin, which they
‘have sinned against it, is known, then the assembly shall
‘bring a young bullock for the sin, and bring it before the
15 ‘Appointed Tent. And the elders of the congregation shall
‘lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before Jeho-
16 ‘vah; and the bullock shall be slain before Jehovah. And
‘the anointed priest shall bring some of the bullock’s blood
17 ‘to the Appointed Tent; and the priest shall dip his finger
‘in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before
18 ‘Jehovah, even before the Veil. And he shall put some
‘of the blood upon the horns of the Altar which is before
‘Jehovah, that is in the Appointed Tent, and then shall
‘pour out all the rest of the blood at the bottom of the
‘Altar of the burnt offering, which is at the doorway of
19 ‘the Appointed Tent. And he shall take away all its fat
20 ‘from it, and burn it for incense upon the altar. And he
‘shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock of
‘the sin offering, so shall he do with this; and the priest
‘shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven
21 ‘them. And he shall carry forth the bullock without the
‘camp, and burn it as he burned the first bullock; it is the
‘sin offering of the assembly.

- 22 ‘When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through
‘ignorance against any of the commandments of Jehovah
‘his God concerning things which should not be done, and
23 ‘is guilty; or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to
‘his knowledge; he shall bring his Gift, a kid of the goats,
24 ‘a male without blemish. And he shall lay his hand upon
‘the head of the goat, and slay it in the place where they
‘slay the burnt offering before Jehovah; it is a sin offering.
25 ‘And the priest shall take some of the blood of the sin
‘offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the
‘Altar of Burnt Offering, and then shall pour out its blood
26 ‘at the bottom of the Altar of Burnt Offering. And he
‘shall burn as incense all its fat upon the altar, as the fat

‘of the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall
‘make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it
‘shall be forgiven him.

‘And if any soul of the people of the land sin through 27
‘ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the
‘commandments of Jehovah concerning things which ought
‘not to be done, and he be guilty; and if his sin, which 28
‘he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; then he shall
‘bring his Gift, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish,
‘for his sin which he hath sinned. And he shall lay his 29
‘hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin
‘offering in the place of the burnt offering. And the priest 30
‘shall take some of the blood thereof with his finger, and
‘put it upon the horns of the Altar of Burnt Offering, and
‘then shall pour out all the rest of the blood thereof at the
‘bottom of the Altar. And he shall take away all the fat 31
‘thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of
‘peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it for incense
‘upon the altar for a sweet savour unto Jehovah; and the
‘priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be
‘forgiven him. And if he bring a lamb as his Gift for a 32
‘sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.
‘And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offer- 33
‘ing, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they
‘slay the burnt offering. And the priest shall take some 34
‘of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it
‘upon the horns of the Altar of Burnt Offering, and then
‘shall pour out all the rest of the blood thereof at the
‘bottom of the altar. And he shall take away all the fat 35
‘thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the
‘sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn
‘them for incense upon the altar, according to the offerings
‘made by fire unto Jehovah; and the priest shall make an
‘atonement for him for his sin that he hath committed,
‘and it shall be forgiven him.

‘And if a soul sin, when he hath heard the voice of an 1
‘oath, and is a witness of what he hath either seen or known;
‘if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity. Or 2
‘if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase
‘of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the
‘carcase of unclean creeping things, even if it be hidden
‘from him; yet he shall be unclean, and guilty. Or if he 3

- ‘touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it
‘be that a man shall be unclean with, even if it be hid
‘from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.
4 ‘Or if a soul swear thoughtlessly with his lips to do evil,
‘or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall thought-
‘lessly swear, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth
5 ‘of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these. And it
‘shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things,
‘that he shall confess that he hath sinned in that thing;
6 ‘and he shall bring his GUILT OFFERING unto Jehovah for
‘his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a
‘lamb, or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the
‘priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.
7 ‘And if he be not able to bring a lamb or kid, then he
‘shall bring for his guilt, in which he hath sinned, two
‘turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto Jehovah; one for
8 ‘a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering. And he
‘shall bring them unto the priest, who shall take that which
‘is for the sin offering first, and nip off its head from its
9 ‘neck, but shall not divide it asunder. And he shall sprink-
‘le some of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of
‘the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at
10 ‘the bottom of the altar; it is a sin offering. And he shall
‘offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the
‘ordinance; and the priest shall make an atonement for
‘him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be for-
‘given him.
11 ‘But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two
‘young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his
‘Gift the tenth part of an Ephah [or Bushel] of fine flour
‘for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall
‘he put any frankincense thereon; for it is a sin offering.
12 ‘Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall
‘take his handful of it, as a memorial thereof, and burn it
‘for incense on the altar, according to the offerings made
13 ‘by fire unto Jehovah; it is a sin offering. And the priest
‘shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that
‘he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven
‘him. And [the remnant] shall be the priest’s, as a meal
‘offering.’
14 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘If a soul com-
15 ‘mit a trespass, and SIN THROUGH IGNORANCE IN THE HOLY

‘THINGS of Jehovah; then he shall bring for his Guilt offering unto Jehovah a ram without blemish out of the flocks, at thy valuation in Shekels of silver, after the holy Shekel, for a guilt offering. And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in holy things, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest; and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the guilt offering, and it shall be forgiven him. And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of Jehovah; though he knew it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, at thy valuation, for a guilt offering, unto the priest; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin of ignorance wherein he sinned in ignorance and knew it not; and it shall be forgiven him. It is a guilt offering; he hath certainly been guilty against Jehovah.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against Jehovah, and deceive his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in a thing placed in his hand, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath defrauded his neighbour; or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein; then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath gotten by fraud, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his guilt offering. And he shall bring his guilt offering unto Jehovah, a ram without blemish out of the flock, at thy valuation, for a guilt offering unto the priest. And the priest shall make an atonement for him before Jehovah; and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done so as to be guilty therein.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the LAW OF THE BURNT OFFERING. The burnt offering is to be upon the embers

- ‘upon the Altar all night until the morning, and the fire
10 ‘of the altar shall be burning on it. And the Priest shall
‘put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he
‘put upon his flesh, and take up the bone-ashes which the
‘fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar,
11 ‘and he shall put them beside the altar. And he shall put
‘off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry
‘forth the bone-ashes without the camp unto a clean place.
12 ‘And the fire upon the altar shall be burning on it; it shall
‘not be put out; and the Priest shall burn wood on it every
‘morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and
‘he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace offerings for
13 ‘incense. A continual fire shall be burning upon the altar;
‘it shall never go out.
14 ‘And this is the LAW OF THE MEAL OFFERING. The Sons
‘of Aaron shall bring it before Jehovah, before the altar.
15 ‘And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the
‘meal offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankin-
‘cense which is upon the meal offering, and shall burn it
‘for incense upon the altar for a sweet savour, for a memo-
16 ‘rial of it, unto Jehovah. And the remainder thereof shall
‘Aaron and his sons eat; unleavened shall it be eaten in
‘the Holy Place; in the court of the Appointed Tent they
17 ‘shall eat it. It shall not be baked with leaven. I have
‘given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made
‘by fire; it is most holy, as is the sin offering, and as the
18 ‘guilt offering. All the males among the children of Aaron
‘shall eat of it. This shall be a statute for ever in your
‘generations concerning the offerings unto Jehovah made
‘by fire; every one that toucheth them shall be holy.’
19 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘This is the
20 ‘[CONSECRATION] GIFT of Aaron and of his sons, which they
‘shall bring unto Jehovah in the day when he is anointed;
‘the tenth part of an Ephah [or bushel] of fine flour for a
‘continual meal offering, half of it in the morning, and half
21 ‘thereof in the evening. In a pan it shall be dressed with
‘oil; and when it is fried, thou shalt bring it in; and the
‘cooked pieces of the meal offering shalt thou bring for a
22 ‘sweet savour unto Jehovah. And the Priest of his sons
‘that is anointed in his stead shall dress it. This is a statute
‘for ever unto Jehovah; it shall be wholly burnt for incense.

‘For every meal offering of the Priest shall be wholly consumed; it shall not be eaten.’ 25

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the LAW OF THE SIN OFFERING. In the place where the burnt offering is slain shall the sin offering be slain before Jehovah; it is most holy. The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it; in the Holy Place shall it be eaten, in the court of the Appointed Tent. Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy; and when there is sprinkled any of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the Holy Place. But the earthen vessel wherein it is boiled shall be broken; and if it be boiled in a copper vessel, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water. All the males among the priests shall eat thereof; it is most holy. And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the Appointed Tent as an atonement in the Holy Place, shall be eaten; it shall be burnt in the fire. 26 27 28 29 30

‘And this is the LAW OF THE GUILT OFFERING; it is most holy. In the place where they slay the burnt offering shall they slay the guilt offering; and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar. And he shall bring of it all the fat thereof, the rump, and the fat that covereth the inner parts, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the loins, and the lobe that is above the liver, with the kidneys. He shall take it away, and the priest shall burn them for incense upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto Jehovah; it is a guilt offering. Every male among the priests shall eat thereof; it shall be eaten in the Holy Place; it is most holy. As the sin offering is, so is the guilt offering; there is one law for them; the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it. And the priest that offereth any man’s burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered. And all the meal offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and on the pan, shall be the priest’s that offereth it. And every other meal offering, whether mingled with oil, or dry, shall all the Sons of Aaron have, one as much as another. 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10

- 11 'And this is the LAW OF THE SACRIFICE OF PEACE OFFER-
INGS [or love-feasts], which he shall bring unto Jehovah.
12 'If he bring it for a thanksgiving, then he shall bring
'with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened pricked cakes
'mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil,
'and pricked cakes, mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.
13 'Besides the pricked cakes, he shall bring for his Gift
'leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his
14 'peace offerings. And of it he shall bring one out of the
'whole Gift for an heave offering unto Jehovah, unto the
'priest that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings; it
15 'shall be his. And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace
'offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten on the day of his
'Gift; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.
16 'But if the sacrifice of his Gift be a vow, or a free-will
'offering, it shall be eaten on the same day that he bringeth
'his sacrifice; and on the morrow also the remainder of it
17 'shall be eaten; but the remainder of the flesh of the sacri-
18 'fice on the third day shall be burnt with fire. And if any
'of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten
'at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither
'shall it be reckoned unto him that bringeth it; it is
'putrid, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his ini-
19 'quity. And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing
'shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire. And as
20 'for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof; but the
'soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offer-
'ings, that are for Jehovah, having his uncleanness upon
21 'him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people. More-
'over the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the
'uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abomi-
'nable unclean thing, and shall eat of the flesh of the
'sacrifice of peace offerings, which are for Jehovah, even
'that soul shall be cut off from his people.'
- 22 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto
23 'the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall EAT NO FAT, of ox,
24 'or of sheep, or of goat. And the fat of the beast that
'dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with
'beasts, may be used in any other use; but ye shall in no
25 'wise eat of it. For whosoever eateth the fat of the cattle
'which men bring as an offering made by fire unto Jeho-
'vah, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his

‘people. Moreover ye shall EAT NO BLOOD, either of fowl 26
‘or of beast, in any of your dwellings. Whatsoever soul 27
‘it be that eateth any blood, even that soul shall be cut off
‘from his people.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto 28
‘the children of Israel, saying, He that bringeth the sacri- 29
‘fice of his peace offerings unto Jehovah, shall bring his
‘Gift unto Jehovah out of the sacrifice of his peace offer-
‘ings; his own hands shall bring the offerings of Jehovah 30
‘made by fire, the fat with the breast; he shall bring the
‘breast, that it may be waved for a wave offering before
‘Jehovah. And the priest shall burn the fat for incense upon 31
‘the altar; but the breast shall be Aaron’s and his sons’.
‘And the right leg shall ye give unto the priest for an 32
‘heave offering out of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.
‘He among the Sons of Aaron that offereth the blood of 33
‘the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right leg
‘for his portion. For the wave breast and the heave leg 34
‘have I taken from the children of Israel from off the
‘sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them
‘unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a statute for
‘ever from among the children of Israel.’ This was appor- 35
‘tioned to Aaron, and was apportioned to his sons, out of
‘the offerings to Jehovah made by fire, on the day when
‘he brought them to minister unto Jehovah in the priest’s
‘office; which Jehovah commanded to be given to them 36
‘by the children of Israel, on the day that he anointed them,
‘by a statute for ever throughout their generations.

This is the law of the Burnt Offering, of the Meal 37
Offering, and of the Sin Offering, and of the Guilt Offer-
ing, and of the Consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the
Peace Offerings, which Jehovah commanded Moses on 38
mount Sinai, on the day that he commanded the children
of Israel to bring their gifts unto Jehovah, in the desert
of Sinai.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Take Aaron 1
‘and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anoint- 2
‘ing oil, and the bullock for the sin offering, and the two
‘rams, and a basket of unleavened bread; and assemble 3
‘thou all the congregation together unto the doorway of
‘the Appointed Tent.’ And Moses did as Jehovah com- 4
manded him; and the congregation was assembled together

5 unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent. And Moses said unto the congregation, 'This is the thing which Jehovah hath commanded to be done.' And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water. And he put upon him the under-coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the Robe, and put the Ephod upon him, and he girded him with the Embroidered Girdle of the Ephod, and bound the Ephod unto him therewith. And he put the Breastplate upon him; also he put on the Breastplate the Urim and the Thummim. And he put the Mitre upon his head; also upon the Mitre, even upon its front, did he put the Bright Plate of gold, the holy crown; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the Tabernacle and all that was therein, and made them holy. And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all its vessels, both the Laver and its foot, to make them holy. And he poured some of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to make him holy. And Moses brought the Sons of Aaron, and put under-coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and bound the high caps upon them; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the SIN OFFERING. And Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering; and he slew it. And Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the Altar round about with his finger, and purified the Altar from sin, and he poured the blood at the base of the altar, and sanctified it, to make atonement for it. And he took all the fat that was upon the inner parts, and the lobe of the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it for incense upon the altar. But the bullock, and its hide, and its flesh, and its dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

18 And he brought the ram for the BURNT OFFERING. And Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram; and he killed it. And Moses sprinkled the blood upon the Altar round about. And he cut the ram into its pieces; and Moses burnt for incense the head, and the pieces, and the fat. And he washed the inner parts and the shanks in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram for

incense upon the Altar. It was a burnt offering for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto Jehovah; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

And he brought the other ram, the ram of the CONSE- 25
CRATION OFFERING. And Aaron and his sons laid their hands
upon the head of the ram; and he slew it. And Moses took 26
some of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's
right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon
the great toe of his right foot. And he brought Aaron's sons, 27
and Moses put some of the blood upon the tip of their
right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and
upon the great toes of their right feet; and Moses sprinkled 28
the blood upon the Altar round about. And he took the
fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inner
parts, and the lobe of the liver, and the two kidneys, and 29
their fat, and the right leg. And out of the basket of
unleavened bread, that was before Jehovah, he took one
unleavened pricked cake, and a pricked cake of oiled bread,
and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the
right leg. And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon 30
his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave offering before
Jehovah. And Moses took them from off their hands, and 31
burnt them for incense on the Altar upon the burnt offer-
ing; they were consecration offerings for a sweet savour;
it is an offering made by fire unto Jehovah. And Moses 32
took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before
Jehovah; for of the ram of the consecration offering it was
Moses' portion; as Jehovah had commanded Moses. 33

And Moses took some of the anointing oil, and of the 30
blood which was upon the Altar, and sprinkled it upon
Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and
upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron,
and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments
with him. And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, 31
'Boil the flesh at the doorway of the Appointed Tent; and
'there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of conse-
'cration offerings, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his
'sons shall eat it. And that which remaineth of the flesh 32
'and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. And ye shall 33
'not go out of the doorway of the Appointed Tent for
'seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an
'end; during seven days shall he fill your hands [or con-

34 'secrete] you. As he hath done this day, so Jehovah hath
35 'commanded to do, to make an atonement for you. There-
'fore shall ye abide at the doorway of the Appointed Tent
'day and night for seven days, and keep the charge of
36 'Jehovah, that ye die not; for so I am commanded.' So
Aaron and his sons did all things which Jehovah had com-
manded by the hand of Moses.

1 And it came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called
2 Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel; and he said
unto Aaron, 'Take to thyself a young calf for a sin offering,
'and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and bring
3 'them before Jehovah. And unto the children of Israel
'thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats for a
'sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year,
4 'without blemish, for a burnt offering; also a bullock and
'a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before Jehovah; and
'a meal offering mingled with oil; for to-day Jehovah will
5 'appear unto you.' And they brought that which Moses
had commanded before the Appointed Tent; and all the
6 congregation drew near and stood before Jehovah. And
Moses said, 'This is the thing which Jehovah hath com-
'manded that ye should do; and the Glory of Jehovah
7 'shall appear unto you.' And Moses said unto Aaron,
'Go nigh unto the Altar, and offer thy sin offering, and
'thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself,
'and for the people; and offer the Gift of the people, and
'make an atonement for them; as Jehovah hath com-
8 'manded.' Aaron therefore went nigh unto the Altar, and
slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself.
9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him; and
he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns
of the Altar, and poured out the blood at the base of the
10 Altar; but the fat, and the kidneys, and the lobe of the
liver of the sin offering, he burnt for incense upon the
altar; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without
12 the camp. And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's
sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled
13 round about upon the Altar. And they presented the
burnt offering unto him, the pieces thereof, and the head;
14 and he burnt them for incense upon the Altar. And he
did wash the inner parts and the shanks, and burnt them

for incense upon the burnt offering on the Altar. And he 15
brought the people's Gift, and took the goat, which was
the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it
for sin, as the first. And he brought the burnt offering, 16
and offered it according to the ordinance. And he brought 17
the meal offering, and filled his hands therewith, and burnt
it for incense upon the Altar, beside the burnt offering of
the morning. He slew also the bullock and the ram for a 18
sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people; and
Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he
sprinkled upon the Altar round about, and the fat of the 19
bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth
[the inner parts], and the kidneys, and the lobe of the
liver; and they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt 20
the fat for incense upon the Altar. And the breasts and 21
the right leg Aaron waved for a wave offering before Jeho-
vah; as Moses had commanded. And Aaron lifted up his 22
hand toward the people, and blessed them, and came down
from offering the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and
peace offerings.

And Moses and Aaron went into the Appointed Tent, 23
and came out, and blessed the people; and the Glory of
Jehovah appeared unto all the people. And there came a 24
fire out from before Jehovah, and it consumed upon the
Altar the burnt offering and the fat. And all the people
saw it, and they shouted, and fell on their faces.

And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took each of 1
them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense there-
on and brought strange fire before Jehovah, which he had
not commanded them. And there went out fire from before 2
Jehovah, and devoured them, and they died before Jeho-
vah. Then Moses said unto Aaron, 'This is what Jeho- 3
'vah spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come
'nigh unto me, and before all the people I will be glori-
'fied.' And Aaron held his peace. And Moses called Mishael 4
and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and
said unto them, 'Come near, carry your brethren from
'before the Holy Place out of the camp.' So they went 5
near, and carried them in their under-coats out of the camp;
as Moses had said. And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto 6
Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, 'Uncover not your
'heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest

- ‘Wrath come upon all the congregation; but let your
‘brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning
7 ‘which Jehovah hath kindled. And ye shall not go out
‘from the doorway of the Appointed Tent, lest ye die; for
‘the anointing oil of Jehovah is upon you.’ And they did
according to the word of Moses.
- 8 And Jehovah spake unto Aaron, saying, ‘Do not drink
9 ‘wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when
‘ye go into the Appointed Tent, lest ye die; it shall be a
10 ‘statute for ever throughout your generations; and that
‘ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and
11 ‘between unclean and clean; and that ye may teach the
‘children of Israel all the statutes which Jehovah hath
‘spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.’
- 12 And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto
Ithamar, his sons that were left, ‘Take the meal offering
‘that remaineth of the offerings of Jehovah made by fire,
‘and eat it without leaven beside the Altar; for it is most
13 ‘holy. And ye shall eat it in the Holy Place, because it
‘is thy due, and thy sons’ due, out of the offerings to Jeho-
14 ‘vah made by fire; for so I am commanded. And the
‘wave breast and heave leg shall ye eat in a clean place;
‘thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee; for
‘they are thy due, and thy sons’ due, which are given out
‘of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel.
15 ‘The heave leg and the wave breast shall they bring with
‘the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave
‘offering before Jehovah; and it shall be thine, and thy
‘sons’ with thee, by a statute for ever; as Jehovah hath
16 ‘commanded.’ And Moses diligently sought the goat of
the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt; and he was
angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron which
17 were left alive, saying, ‘Wherefore have ye not eaten the
‘sin offering in the Holy Place, seeing it is most holy, and
‘it hath been given unto you to bear the iniquity of the
‘congregation, to make atonement for them before Jeho-
18 ‘vah? Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within
‘the Holy Place. Ye should indeed have eaten it in the
19 ‘Holy Place, as I commanded.’ And Aaron said unto
Moses, ‘Behold, this day have they brought their sin
‘offering and their burnt offering before Jehovah; and
‘such things have befallen me. And if I had eaten the

'sin offering to-day, would it have been good in the sight of
'Jehovah? And when Moses heard that, he was content. 20

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying 1
unto them, 'Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, 2
'These are the ANIMALS WHICH YE SHALL EAT among all the 3
'beasts that are on the earth. Whatsoever parteth the hoof, 4
'and is cloven-footed, and cheweth the cud, among the 5
'beasts, that shall ye eat. Nevertheless these shall ye not 6
'eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the 7
'hoof; the camel, because it cheweth the cud, but divideth 8
'not the hoof; it is unclean unto you. And the coney, 9
'because it cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; it 10
'is unclean unto you. And the hare, because it cheweth the 11
'cud, but divideth not the hoof; it is unclean unto you. 12
'And the swine, though it divide the hoof, and be cloven- 13
'footed, yet it cheweth not the cud; it is unclean to you. 14
'Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye 15
'not touch; they are unclean to you. 16

'These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters. What- 17
'soever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the ocean, and 18
'in the rivers, them shall ye eat. And all that have not 19
'fins and scales in the ocean, and in the rivers, of all that 20
'move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in 21
'the waters, they shall be an abomination unto you; they 22
'shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat 23
'of their flesh, and ye shall have their carcases in abomina- 24
'tion. Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, 25
'that shall be an abomination unto you. 26

'And these ye shall have in abomination among the 27
'fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination; 28
'the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray, and the vul- 29
'ture, and the kite after its kind; every raven after its kind; 30
'and the ostrich, and the night hawk, and the falcon, and 31
'the hawk after its kind, and the little owl, and the cor- 32
'morant, and the great owl, and the swan, and the pelican, 33
'and the gier eagle, and the stork, the heron after its kind, 34
'and the hoopoe, and the bat. 35

'All creeping things with wings, going upon all four, 36
'shall be an abomination unto you. Yet these may ye eat 37
'of every creeping thing with wings that goeth upon all 38
'four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon 39
'the earth; even these of them ye may eat; the locust after 40

- ‘its kind, and the bald locust after its kind, and the Hargol
‘locust after its kind, and the grasshopper after its kind.
23 ‘But all other creeping things with wings, which have four
24 ‘feet, shall be an abomination unto you. And because of
‘these ye shall be unclean; whosoever toucheth the carcase
25 ‘of them shall be unclean until the evening. And whoso-
‘ever beareth aught of the carcase of them shall wash his
26 ‘clothes, and be unclean until the evening. Because of
‘every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not cloven-
‘footed, nor cheweth the cud; these are unclean unto you;
27 ‘every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. And what-
‘soever goeth upon its paws, among all animals that go on
‘all four, those are unclean unto you; whoso toucheth their
28 ‘carcase shall be unclean until the evening. And he that
‘beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be
‘unclean until the evening; they are unclean unto you.
29 ‘These also shall be unclean unto you among the creep-
‘ing things that creep upon the earth; the mole, and the
30 ‘mouse, and the lizard after its kind, and the Anakah-lizard,
‘and the Keech-lizard, and the Lethaë-lizard, and the Che-
31 ‘meth-lizard, and the chameleon. These are unclean to
‘you among all that creep; whosoever doth touch them,
‘when they be dead, shall be unclean until the evening.
32 ‘And upon whatsoever thing any of them, when they are
‘dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any
‘vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever
‘vessel it be, wherein any work is done, it must be put
‘into water, and it shall be unclean until the evening; so
33 ‘it shall be cleansed. And every earthen vessel, where-
‘into any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be un-
34 ‘clean; and ye shall break it. Of all food which may be
‘eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean;
‘and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel
35 ‘shall be unclean. And every thing whereupon any part
‘of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be
‘oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down; for
36 ‘they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. Never-
‘theless a well or pit wherein there is plenty of water, shall
‘be clean; but that which toucheth their carcase shall be
37 ‘unclean. And if any part of their carcase fall upon any
38 ‘sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean. But
‘if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their

'carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you. And if
'any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the
'carcase thereof shall be unclean until the evening. And
'he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes
'and be unclean until the evening; he also that beareth
'the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean
'until the evening.

'And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth
'shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten. Whatso-
'ever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all
'four, or whatsoever hath numerous feet among all creeping
'things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat;
'for they are an abomination. Ye shall not make your-
'selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth,
'neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that
'ye should be defiled thereby. For I am Jehovah your
'God. Ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall
'be holy; for I am holy. Neither shall ye defile yourselves
'with any manner of creeping thing that moveth upon the
'earth. For I am Jehovah that bringeth you up out of the
'land of Lower Egypt, to be your God. Ye shall there-
'fore be holy, for I am holy.' This is the law of the beasts,
and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth
in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon
the earth; to make a difference between the unclean and
the clean, and between the animal that may be eaten and
the animal that may not be eaten.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto
'the children of Israel, saying, If a WOMAN HAVE CONCEIVED
'seed, and borne a male child; then she shall be unclean
'seven days; as in the days of the separation for her infir-
'mity shall she be unclean. And in the eighth day the
'flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. And she shall
'then continue in the blood of her purifying three and
'thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come
'into the Sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be
'fulfilled. But if she bear a female child, then she shall
'be unclean two weeks, as in her separation; and she shall
'continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six
'days. And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled,
'for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the
'first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a

‘turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the doorway of the Ap-
7 ‘pointed Tent, unto the priest; who shall bring it before
‘Jehovah, and make an atonement for her; and she shall
‘be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law
8 ‘for her that hath borne a male or a female. And if she be
‘not able to bring a lamb or kid, then she shall bring two
‘turtledoves, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt
‘offering, and the other for a sin offering; and the priest
‘shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.’

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,
2 ‘When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a RISING,
‘a SCURF, or SPOT, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the
‘plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron
3 ‘the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests; and the
‘priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh;
‘and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the
‘plague appear to be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is
‘a plague of leprosy; and the priest shall look on him, and
4 ‘pronounce him unclean. If the Spot be white in the skin
‘of his flesh, and appear to be not deeper than the skin, and
‘the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall
5 ‘shut up him that hath the plague for seven days. And
‘the priest shall look on him on the seventh day; and,
‘behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the
‘plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut
6 ‘him up for seven days more. And the priest shall look on
‘him again on the seventh day; and, behold, if the plague
‘be somewhat faint, and the plague spread not in the skin,
‘the priest shall pronounce him clean. It is but a scurf-
7 ‘ness; and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. But if
‘the scurfiness spread much abroad in the skin, after that
‘he hath been seen by the priest for his cleansing, he shall
8 ‘be seen by the priest again. And if the priest see that,
‘behold, the scurfiness spreadeth in the skin, then the priest
‘shall pronounce him unclean; it is a leprosy.

9 ‘When the PLAGUE OF LEPROSY is in a man, then he shall
10 ‘be brought unto the priest; and the priest shall see him;
‘and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have
‘turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the
11 ‘rising; it is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and
‘the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut
12 ‘him up; for he is unclean. And if a leprosy break out

'abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin
'of him that hath the plague from his head even to his
'foot, wheresoever the priest looketh; then the priest shall 13
'look; and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh,
'he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague; it is
'all turned white; he is clean. But when raw flesh ap- 14
'peareth in him, he shall be unclean. And the priest shall 15
'see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean; for
'the raw flesh is unclean; it is a leprosy. Or if the raw 16
'flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come
'unto the priest; and the priest shall see him; and, behold, 17
'if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall
'pronounce him clean that hath the plague; he is clean.

'The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a 18
'Boil, and is healed, and there be in the place of the boil 19
'a white rising, or a spot, white and somewhat reddish,
'and it be shewed to the priest; and if, when the priest 20
'seeth it, behold, it appeareth deeper than the skin, and
'the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pro-
'nounce him unclean; it is a plague of leprosy broken out
'of the boil. But if the priest look on it, and, behold, 21
'there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not deeper
'than the skin, but be somewhat faint; then the priest
'shall shut him up for seven days. And if it spread much 22
'abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him
'unclean; it is a plague. But if the spot stay in its place, 23
'and spread not, it is the inflammation of the boil; and the
'priest shall pronounce him clean.

'Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a 24
'Hor BURNING, and the quick flesh that burneth have a
'Spot, reddish-white, or white; then the priest shall look 25
'upon it; and, behold, if the hair in the Spot be turned
'white, and it appear to be deeper than the skin; it is a
'leprosy broken out of the burning; wherefore the priest
'shall pronounce him unclean; it is the plague of leprosy.
'But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white 26
'hair in the Spot, and it be no deeper than the skin, but
'be somewhat faint; then the priest shall shut him up for
'seven days. And the priest shall look upon him on the 27
'seventh day; and if it be spread much abroad in the skin,
'then the priest shall pronounce him unclean; it is the
'plague of leprosy. And if the Spot stay in its place, and 28

‘spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat faint; it is a
‘rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him
‘clean; for it is the inflammation of the burning.

29 ‘If a man or woman have a PLAGUE UPON THE HEAD OR
30 ‘the beard; then the priest shall see the plague; and, be-
‘hold, if it appear to be deeper than the skin; and there
‘be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce
‘him unclean; it is a scall, it is a leprosy upon the head or
31 ‘beard. And if the priest look on the plague of the scall,
‘and, behold, it appear to be not deeper than the skin, and
‘that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall
‘shut up him that hath the plague of the scall for seven
32 ‘days. And on the seventh day the priest shall look on
‘the plague; and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there
‘be in it no yellow hair, and the scall appear to be not
33 ‘deeper than the skin; he shall be shaven, but the scall
‘shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that
34 ‘hath the scall for seven days more. And on the seventh
‘day the priest shall look on the scall; and, behold, if the
‘scall be not spread in the skin, nor appear to be deeper
‘than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean;
35 ‘and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. But if the
36 ‘scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing; then the
‘priest shall look on him; and, behold, if the scall be spread
‘in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is
37 ‘unclean. But if the scall appear to be at a stay, and that
‘there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed,
‘he is clean; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ‘If a man also or a woman have SROTS in the skin of
39 ‘their flesh, even white spots; then the priest shall look;
‘and, behold, if the spots in the skin of their flesh be faint
‘white; it is a freckle that groweth in the skin; he is clean.
40 ‘And the man whose head is without hair, he is bald; yet
41 ‘is he clean. And he that hath his head without hair on
‘the part toward his face, he is forehead bald; yet is he
42 ‘clean. And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead,
‘a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald
43 ‘head, or his bald forehead. Then the priest shall look
‘upon it; and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white
‘reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the
44 ‘leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh; he is a leprous
‘man, he is unclean; the priest shall pronounce him utterly

'unclean; his plague is in his head. And the leper in
'whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head
'made bare, and he shall put a covering upon his beard,
'and shall cry, Unclean, unclean. All the days wherein the
'plague shall be in him he shall be pronounced unclean;
'he is unclean; he shall dwell alone; without the camp
'shall his habitation be.

'The GARMENT also that the plague of leprosy is in, whe-
'ther it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment; whether
'it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whe-
'ther in a skin, or in any thing made of skin; and if the
'plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the
'skin, either in the warp or in the woof, or in any thing
'of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed
'unto the priest. And the priest shall look upon the plague,
'and shut up it that hath the plague for seven days. And
'he shall look on the plague on the seventh day; if the
'plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in
'the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of
'skin; the plague is a fretting leprosy; it is unclean. He
'shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof,
'in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the
'plague is; for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in
'the fire. And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the
'plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp,
'or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; then the priest
'shall command that they wash the thing wherein the
'plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more. And
'the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed;
'and, behold, if the plague have not changed its colour,
'and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt
'burn it in the fire; it is an inward fret, whether on the
'back or on the front. And if the priest look, and, behold,
'the plague be somewhat faint after the washing of it;
'then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the
'skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof. And if it
'appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in
'the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague;
'thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire. And
'the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of
'skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be de-
'parted from them, then it shall be washed the second

59 'time, and shall be clean.' This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skin, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

- 1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'This shall be
2 'the law of the LEPER ON THE DAY OF HIS CLEANSING. He
3 'shall be brought unto the priest; and the priest shall go
4 'forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, be-
5 'hold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; then
6 'shall the priest command to take for him that is to be
7 'cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and
8 'bright scarlet, and hyssop. And the priest shall com-
9 'mand that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel
10 'over running water. As for the living bird, he shall take
11 'it, and the cedar wood, and the bright scarlet, and the
12 'hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the
13 'blood of the bird that was killed over the running water.
14 'And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed
15 'from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him
16 'clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open
17 'field. And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes,
18 'and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water,
19 'that he may be clean; and after that he shall come into the
20 'camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent for seven days.
21 'But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all
22 'his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even
23 'all his hair he shall shave off; and he shall wash his
24 'clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall
25 'be clean. And on the eighth day he shall take two he
26 'lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year
27 'without blemish, and three-tenth parts [of an Ephah, or
28 'fifteen pints] of fine flour for a meal offering, mingled with
29 'oil, and one Log [or pint] of oil. And the priest that
30 'maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be
31 'made clean, and those things, before Jehovah, at the door-
32 'way of the Appointed Tent. And the priest shall take
33 'one he lamb, and bring it for a guilt offering, and the
34 'Log of oil, and wave them for a wave offering before
35 'Jehovah. And he shall slay the he lamb in the place
36 'where he slayeth the sin offering and the burnt offering,
37 'in the Holy Place; for as the sin offering is the priest's,
38 'so is the guilt offering; it is most holy. And the priest

'shall take some of the blood of the guilt offering, and the
'priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him
'that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right
'hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. And the 15
'priest shall take some of the Log of oil, and pour it into
'the palm of the priest's left hand. And the priest shall 16
'dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and
'shall sprinkle some of the oil with his finger seven times
'before Jehovah; and of the rest of the oil that is in his 17
'hand shall the priest put some upon the tip of the right
'ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of
'his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot,
'upon the blood of the guilt offering; and the rest of the 18
'oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the
'head of him that is to be cleansed; and the priest shall
'make an atonement for him before Jehovah. And the 19
'priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement
'for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and
'afterward he shall slay the burnt offering. And the 20
'priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meal offering
'upon the Altar; and the priest shall make an atonement
'for him, and he shall be clean.

'And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; then he 21
'shall take one lamb for a guilt offering to be waved, to
'make an atonement for himself, and one tenth part [of
'an Ephah] of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering,
'and a Log of oil; and two turtledoves or two young pigeons, 22
'such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin
'offering, and the other a burnt offering. And he shall 23
'bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the
'priest, unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent, before
'Jehovah. And the priest shall take the lamb of the guilt 24
'offering, and the Log of oil, and the priest shall wave
'them for a wave offering before Jehovah. And he shall 25
'slay the lamb of the guilt offering, and the priest shall
'take some of the blood of the guilt offering, and put
'it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be
'cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and
'upon the great toe of his right foot. And the priest shall 26
'pour some of the oil into the palm of the priest's left
'hand. And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger 27
'some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before

28 'Jehovah. And the priest shall put some of the oil that
'is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that
'is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand,
'and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place
29 'of the blood of the guilt offering. And the rest of the oil
'that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of
'him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him
30 'before Jehovah. And he shall offer the one of the turtle-
31 'doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get; even
'such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and
'the other for a burnt offering, with the meal offering; and
'the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be
32 'cleansed before Jehovah.' This is the law of him in whom
is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get
that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
34 'When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to
'you for a possession, and I put the plague of LEPROSY IN
35 'A HOUSE of the land of your possession; and he that owneth
'the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth
36 'to me there is as it were a plague in the house. Then
'the priest shall command that they prepare the house,
'before the priest go in to see the plague, that all that is
'in the house be not made unclean; and afterward the
37 'priest shall go in to see the house. And he shall look
'on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls
'of the house with streaks, greenish or reddish, which
38 'appear to be deeper than the wall; then the priest shall go
'out of the house to the doorway of the house, and shut
39 'up the house for seven days. And the priest shall come
'again on the seventh day, and shall look; and, behold, if
40 'the plague be spread in the walls of the house; then the
'priest shall command that they take away the stones in
'which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an
41 'unclean place without the city. And he shall cause the
'house to be scraped within round about, and they shall
'pour out the dust [or mortar] that they scrape off without
42 'the city into an unclean place. And they shall take other
'stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he
43 'shall take other mortar, and shall plaister the house. And
'if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after
'that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath

'scraped the house, and after it is plastered; then the 44
 'priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be
 'spread in the house, it is a fretting leprosy in the house;
 'it is unclean. And he shall break down the house, the 45
 'stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of
 'the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city
 'into an unclean place. Moreover he that goeth into the 46
 'house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean
 'until the evening. And he that lieth in the house shall 47
 'wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall
 'wash his clothes.

'But if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, 48
 'behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the
 'house was plastered; then the priest shall pronounce the
 'house clean, because the plague is healed. And he shall 49
 'take to cleanse the house from its sin two birds, and cedar
 'wood, and bright scarlet, and hyssop. And he shall kill 50
 'the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running
 'water. And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, 51
 'and the bright scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them
 'in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water,
 'and sprinkle the house seven times. And he shall cleanse 52
 'the house from its sin with the blood of the bird, and
 'with the running water, and with the living bird, and
 'with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the
 'bright scarlet; and he shall let go the living bird out of 53
 'the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for
 'the house; and it shall be clean.'

This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and 54
 scall, and for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house, and 55
 for a rising, and for a scurf, and for a spot; to teach, in 56
 the day when it is unclean, and in the day when it is 57
 clean; this is the law of leprosy.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying, 1
 'Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, 2
 'When any man hath a RUNNING ISSUE out of his flesh,
 'because of his issue he is unclean. And this shall be his 3
 'uncleanness in his issue; whether his flesh run with his
 'issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his un-
 'cleanness. Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the 4
 'issue, is unclean; and every thing whereon he sitteth, shall 5
 'be unclean. And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash

- ‘his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean
6 ‘until the evening. And he that sitteth on any thing
‘whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes,
‘and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the
7 ‘evening. And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath
‘the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in
8 ‘water, and be unclean until the evening. And if he
‘that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then
‘he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,
9 ‘and be unclean until the evening. And whatsoever he
10 ‘that hath the issue rideth upon shall be unclean. And
‘whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall
‘be unclean until the evening; and he that beareth any
‘of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe him-
11 ‘self in water, and be unclean until the evening. And
‘whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not
‘rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and
‘bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening.
12 ‘And the vessel of earth, which he toucheth that hath the
‘issue, shall be broken; and every vessel of wood shall be
13 ‘rinsed in water. And when he that hath an issue is
‘cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself
‘seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and
‘bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.
14 ‘And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtle-
‘doves, or two young pigeons, and come before Jehovah
‘unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent, and give them
15 ‘unto the priest. And the priest shall offer them, the one
‘for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and
‘the priest shall make an atonement for him before Jehovah
16 ‘for his issue. And if any man’s seed of copulation go
‘out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water,
17 ‘and be unclean until the evening. And every garment,
‘and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall
‘be washed with water, and be unclean until the evening.
18 ‘The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of
‘copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water,
‘and be unclean until the evening.
19 And if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh
‘be blood, she shall be in her separation seven days; and
‘whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the evening.
20 ‘And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall

'be unclean; everything also that she sitteth upon shall be
 'unclean. And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash 21
 'his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until
 'the evening. And whosoever toucheth any thing that she 22
 'sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,
 'and be unclean until the evening. And if it be on her bed, 23
 'or any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it,
 'he shall be unclean until the evening. And if any man 24
 'lie with her at all, and her uncleanness of separation be
 'upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the
 'bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean. And if a woman 25
 'have an issue of her blood many days not in the time of
 'her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her sepa-
 'ration; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall
 'be as the days of her separation; she shall be unclean.
 'Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue 26
 'shall be unto her as the bed of her separation; and what-
 'soever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the unclean-
 'ness of her separation. And whosoever toucheth those 27
 'things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and
 'bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the evening.
 'But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number 28
 'to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.
 'And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two tur- 29
 'tledoves, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the
 'priest, to the doorway of the Appointed Tent. And the 30
 'priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other
 'for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atone-
 'ment for her before Jehovah for the issue of her un-
 'cleanness. Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel 31
 'from their uncleanness; that they die not in their un-
 'cleanness, when they defile my Tabernacle that is among
 'them.' This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of 32
 him whose seed of copulation goeth from him, and is de-
 filed therewith; and of her that is sick in her separation, 33
 and of one that hath an issue, whether man or woman,
 and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses after the death of the 1
 two sons of Aaron, when they drew near before Jehovah,
 and died; and Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Speak unto Aaron 2
 'thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy
 'Place within the Veil unto the face of the Cover which

- 'is upon the Ark; that he die not; for I will appear in
3 'the cloud above the Cover. THUS SHALL AARON COME
'into the Holy Place; with a young bullock for a sin
4 'offering, and a ram for a burnt offering. He shall put on
'the holy linen under-coat, and he shall have the linen
'breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen
'girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired. These
'are holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in
5 'water, and so put them on. And he shall take from the
'congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the
'goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.
6 'And Aaron shall bring his bullock of the sin offering,
'which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself,
7 'and for his house. And he shall take the two goats, and
'present them before Jehovah at the doorway of the Ap-
8 'ointed Tent. And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two
'goats; one lot for Jehovah, and the other lot for ~~the~~
9 'SCAPEGOAT. And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which
10 'Jehovah's lot fell, and offer it for a sin offering. But the
'goat, on which the lot fell to ~~be the scapegoat~~, shall be
'presented alive before Jehovah, to make an atonement
'with it, and to let it go ~~for a~~ scapegoat into the desert.
11 'And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering,
'which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for
'himself, and for his house, and shall slay the bullock of
12 'the sin offering which is for himself. And he shall take
'a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar
'before Jehovah, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten
13 'small, and shall bring it within the Veil. And he shall
'put the incense upon the fire before Jehovah, that the
'cloud of the incense may hide the Cover that is over the
14 'Testimonials, that he die not. And he shall take some
'of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his
'finger upon the Cover eastward; and before the Cover
'shall he sprinkle some of the blood with his finger seven
'times.
15 'Then shall he slay the goat of the sin offering, that is
'for the people, and bring its blood within the Veil, and
'do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock,
'and sprinkle it upon the Cover, and before the Cover.
16 'And he shall make an atonement for the Holy Place,
'because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and be-

'cause of their transgressions in all their sins; and so shall
'he do for the Appointed Tent, which dwelleth among them
'in the midst of their uncleanness. And there shall be no 17
'man in the Appointed Tent when he goeth in to make an
'atonement in the Holy Place, until he come out, and
'have made an atonement for himself, and for his house-
'hold, and for all the assembly of Israel. And he shall go 18
'out unto the Altar that is before Jehovah, and make an
'atonement for it; and shall take some of the blood of the
'bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the
'horns of the Altar round about. And he shall sprinkle 19
'some of the blood upon it with his finger seven times,
'and cleanse it, and make it holy from the uncleanness of
'the children of Israel.

'And when he hath made an end of making atonement 20
'for the Holy Place, and for the Appointed Tent, and for the
'Altar, he shall bring the live goat; and Aaron shall lay 21
'both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and con-
'fess over it all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and
'all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon
'the head of the goat, and shall send it away by the hand
'of a fit man into the desert. And the goat shall bear 22
'upon itself all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited;
'and he shall let go the goat in the desert. And Aaron 23
'shall come into the Appointed Tent, and shall put off the
'linen garments, which he put on when he went into the
'Holy Place, and shall leave them there; and he shall wash 24
'his flesh with water in the Holy Place, and put on his
'garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering,
'and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atone-
'ment for himself, and for the people. And the fat of the 25
'sin offering shall he burn for incense upon the altar.

'And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash 26
'his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward
'come into the camp. And the bullock for the sin offer- 27
'ing, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was
'brought in to make atonement in the Holy Place, shall
'one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in
'the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung. And 28
'he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe
'his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the
'camp.

29 'And this shall be a statute for ever unto you; that in
'the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye
'shall AFFLICT YOUR SOULS [or fast], and do no work at all,
'whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger
30 'that sojourneth among you; for on that day an atone-
'ment shall be made for you, to cleanse you, that ye may
31 'be clean from all your sins before Jehovah. It shall be
'a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls,
32 'by a statute for ever. And the Priest, whom he shall
'anoint, and whose hands he shall fill [with offerings] to
'minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall
'make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes,
33 'even the holy garments; and when he hath made an
'atonement for the holy Sanctuary, then he shall make an
'atonement for the Appointed Tent, and for the Altar, and
'he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all
34 'the people of the assembly. And this shall be an ever-
'lasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the
'children of Israel for all their sins once a year.' And he
did as Jehovah commanded Moses.

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto
2 'Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of
'Israel, and say unto them, This is the thing which Jeho-
3 'vah hath commanded, saying, What man soever there be
'of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat,
'in the camp, or that killeth it on the outside of the camp,
4 'and BRINGETH IT NOT unto the doorway of the Appointed
'Tent, to offer a Gift unto Jehovah before the Tabernacle
'of Jehovah; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he
'hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from
5 'among his people; to the end that the children of Israel
'may bring their sacrifices, which they sacrifice in the open
'field, even that they may bring them unto Jehovah, unto
'the doorway of the Appointed Tent, unto the Priest, and
6 'sacrifice them for peace offerings unto Jehovah. And the
'priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the Altar of Jehovah
'at the doorway of the Appointed Tent, and shall burn the
7 'fat for a sweet savour unto Jehovah. And they shall no
'more sacrifice their sacrifices unto Satyrs, after whom they
'have gone astray. This shall be a statute for ever unto
8 'them throughout their generations. And thou shalt say
'unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of

‘Israel, or of the strangers who sojourn among you, that
 ‘offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice, and bringeth it not
 ‘unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent, to offer it unto
 ‘Jehovah; even that man shall be cut off from among his
 ‘people.

‘And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or
 ‘of the strangers that sojourn among you, that EATETH ANY
 ‘BLOOD; I will even set my face against that soul that
 ‘eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.
 ‘For the life of the flesh is in the blood; and I have given
 ‘it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your
 ‘souls; for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for
 ‘the soul. Therefore I said unto the children of Israel,
 ‘No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger
 ‘that sojourneth among you eat blood. And whatsoever
 ‘man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers
 ‘that sojourn among you, that hunteth and catcheth any
 ‘beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out
 ‘the blood thereof, and cover it with dust. For it is the
 ‘life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof.
 ‘Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat
 ‘the blood of no manner of flesh; for the life of all flesh
 ‘is the blood thereof; whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.
 ‘And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or
 ‘that which was torn by beasts, whether he be one of your
 ‘own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes,
 ‘and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even-
 ‘ing; then shall he be clean. But if he wash them not,
 ‘nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto the
 ‘children of Israel, and say unto them, I am Jehovah your
 ‘God. After the doings of the land of Lower Egypt, where-
 ‘in ye dwelt, shall ye not do; and after the doings of the
 ‘land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do; nei-
 ‘ther shall ye walk in their statutes. Ye shall do my judg-
 ‘ments, and keep my statutes, to walk therein; I am Jeho-
 ‘vah your God. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and
 ‘my judgments; which if a man do, he shall live by them;
 ‘I am Jehovah.

‘None of you shall approach to any NEAR KINSWOMAN,
 ‘to uncover her nakedness; I am Jehovah. The naked-
 ‘ness of thy father, even the nakedness of thy mother, shalt

- ‘thou not uncover; she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. The nakedness of thy father’s wife shalt thou not uncover; it is thy father’s nakedness. The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. The nakedness of thy son’s daughter, or of thy daughter’s daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover; for theirs is thine own nakedness. The nakedness of thy father’s wife’s daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father’s sister; she is thy father’s near kinswoman. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother’s sister; for she is thy mother’s near kinswoman. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father’s brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife; she is thine aunt. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law; she is thy son’s wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother’s wife; it is thy brother’s nakedness. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son’s daughter, or her daughter’s daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen; it is wickedness. Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.
- ‘Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, during her separation for her uncleanness. Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour’s wife, to defile thyself with her. And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God; I am Jehovah. Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind; it is abomination. Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith; neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto; it is confusion.
- ‘Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things; for in all these the nations are defiled which I am casting out before you. And the land is defiled; therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth

‘out her inhabitants. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes 26
‘and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these
‘abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any
‘stranger that sojourneth among you; (for all these abo- 27
‘minations have the men of the land done, which were
‘before you, and the land is defiled;) that the land vomit 28
‘not out you also, when ye defile it, as it vomited out
‘the nations that were before you. For whosoever shall 29
‘commit any of these abominations, even the souls that
‘commit them shall be cut off from among their people.
‘Therefore shall ye keep my charge, that ye commit not any 30
‘one of these abominable customs, which were committed
‘before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein; I
‘am Jehovah your God.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto all 1
‘the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto 2
‘them, Ye shall be holy; for I Jehovah your God am holy.

‘Ye shall reverence every man his mother, and his father, 3
‘and keep my sabbaths; I am Jehovah your God.

‘Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten 4
‘gods; I am Jehovah your God.

‘And if ye sacrifice a sacrifice of peace offerings unto 5
‘Jehovah, ye shall sacrifice it so that it may be accepted
‘for you. It shall be eaten on the same day that ye sacri- 6
‘fice it, and on the morrow; and what remaineth until the
‘third day shall be burnt in the fire. And if it be eaten 7
‘at all on the third day, it is putrid; it will not be accepted.
‘Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, 8
‘because he hath profaned what was holy unto Jehovah;
‘and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

‘And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt 9
‘not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou
‘gather the gleanings of thy harvest. And thou shalt not 10
‘glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather the fallen
‘grapes of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor
‘and the stranger; I am Jehovah your God.

‘Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one 11
‘to his fellow. And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, 12
‘or profane the name of thy God; I am Jehovah.

‘Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him. 13
‘The wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee

- 14 'all night until the morning. Thou shalt not curse the
'deaf, nor put a stumbling-block before the blind, but thou
'shalt fear thy God; I am Jehovah.
- 15 'Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt
'not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person
'of the mighty; but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy
16 'neighbour. Thou shalt not walk about as a talebearer
'among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the
'blood of thy neighbour; I am Jehovah.
- 17 'Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart. Thou
'shalt strongly rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin to
18 'be upon him. Thou shalt not avenge thyself, nor bear any
'grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt
'love thy neighbour as thyself; I am Jehovah.
- 19 'Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle
'gender with a diverse kind; thou shalt not sow thy field
'with mingled seed; neither shall a garment mingled of
'linen and woollen come upon thee.
- 20 'And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a
'bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all re-
'deemed, nor hath had freedom given her; she shall be
'scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was
21 'not free; and he shall bring his guilt offering unto Jeho-
'vah, unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent, even a ram
22 'for a guilt offering. And the priest shall make an atone-
'ment for him with the ram of the guilt offering before
'Jehovah for his sin which he hath done; and the sin which
'he hath done shall be forgiven him.
- 23 'And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have
'planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count
'the fruit thereof as unclean; three years shall it be as
24 'unclean unto you; it shall not be eaten of. But in the
'fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy for praises
25 'to Jehovah. And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the
'fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase there-
'of; I am Jehovah your God.
- 26 'Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood; neither shall
27 'ye use divination, nor observe clouds. Ye shall not round
'the sides of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the sides
28 'of thy beard [or whiskers]. Ye shall not make any cuttings
'in your flesh for the dead, nor make any written marks
'upon you; I am Jehovah.

'Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a
'harlot; lest the land fall to harlotry, and the land become
'full of wickedness.

'Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my Sanctuary;
'I am Jehovah.

'Turn not to the speaking bottles [of ventriloquists],
'neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them; I am
'Jehovah your God.

'Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour
'the face of the old man, and fear thy God; I am Jehovah.

'And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye
'shall not vex him. But the stranger that dwelleth with
'you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou
'shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the
'land of Lower Egypt; I am Jehovah your God.

'Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in mea-
'sures of length, or of weight, or of bulk. Just balances,
'just weights, a just Ephah, and a just Hin, shall ye have;
'I am Jehovah your God, who brought you out of the land
'of Lower Egypt. And ye shall observe all my statutes,
'and all my judgments, and do them; I am Jehovah.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Again, thou
'shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of
'the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in
'Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto MOLECH; he shall
'surely be put to death; the people of the land shall stone
'him with stones. And I will set my face against that
'man, and will cut him off from among his people; be-
'cause he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my
'Sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. And if the
'people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the
'man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill
'him not; then I will set my face against that man, and
'against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go
'astray after him, to commit fornication with Molech, from
'among their people.

'And the soul that turneth after speaking bottles, and
'after wizards, to go astray after them, I will even set my
'face against that soul, and will cut him off from among
'his people. Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy;
'for I am Jehovah your God. And ye shall keep my sta-
'tutes, and do them; I am Jehovah who sanctify you.

- 9 'When any one curseth his father or his mother, he shall
'be surely put to death; he hath cursed his father or his
'mother; his blood shall be upon him.
- 10 'And the man that COMMITTETH ADULTERY with another
'man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his
'neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall
11 'surely be put to death. And the man that lieth with his
'father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness; both
'of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be
12 'upon them. And if a man lie with his daughter-in-law,
'both of them shall surely be put to death; they have
13 'wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them. If
'a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman,
'both of them have committed an abomination; they shall
'surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
- 14 'And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wicked-
'ness; they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they;
15 'that there be no wickedness among you. And if a man
'lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death; and ye
16 'shall slay the beast. And if a woman approach unto any
'beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman,
'and the beast; they shall surely be put to death; their
17 'blood shall be upon them. And if a man shall take his
'sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and
'see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a
'wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of
'the children of their people; he hath uncovered his sister's
18 'nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity. And if a man shall
'lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover
'her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she
'hath uncovered the fountain of her blood; and both of
19 'them shall be cut off from among their people. And
'thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's
'sister, nor of thy father's sister, for he uncovereth his near
20 'kinswoman; they shall bear their iniquity. And if a man
'shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his
'uncle's nakedness; they shall bear their sin; they shall
21 'die childless. And if a man shall take his brother's wife,
'it is an unclean thing; he hath uncovered his brother's
'nakedness; they shall be childless.
- 22 'Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judg-
'ments, and do them; that the land, whither I bring you

‘to dwell therein, vomit you not out. And ye shall not 23
‘walk in the statutes of the nations, which I cast out before
‘you; for they committed all these things, and therefore
‘I abhor them. But I have said unto you, Ye shall possess 24
‘their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land
‘that floweth with milk and honey. I am Jehovah your
‘God, who have put a difference between you and other
‘people; ye shall therefore put a difference between clean 25
‘beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean;
‘and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or
‘by fowl, or by any thing that creepeth on the ground,
‘which I have separated from you as unclean. And ye 26
‘shall be holy unto me; for I Jehovah am holy, and have
‘separated you from other people, that ye should be mine.

‘A man also or woman that hath a speaking bottle, or 27
‘that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death; they shall
‘stone them with stones; their blood shall be upon them-
‘selves.’

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Speak unto the priests 1
‘the SONS OF AARON, and say unto them, There shall none 2
‘of them be defiled for the dead among his people; but
‘for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother,
‘and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter,
‘and for his brother, and for his sister a maiden, that is 3
‘nigh unto him, who hath had no husband; for her may he
‘be defiled.

‘He shall not defile himself, being a chief man among 4
‘his people, to profane himself. They shall not make bald- 5
‘ness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the side
‘of their beard [or whiskers], nor make any cuttings in
‘their flesh. They shall be holy unto their God, and shall 6
‘not profane the name of their God; for they bring near
‘the offerings of Jehovah made by fire, and the bread of
‘their God; therefore they shall be holy.

‘They shall not take a wife that is a harlot, or profane; 7
‘neither shall they take a woman put away from her hus-
‘band; for he is holy unto his God. Thou shalt sanctify 8
‘him therefore; for he bringeth near the bread of thy God;
‘he shall be holy unto thee; for I Jehovah, who sanctify
‘you, am holy. And the daughter of any priest, if she pro- 9
‘fane herself by playing the harlot, she profaneth her father;
‘she shall be burnt with fire.

10 'And he that is the high priest among his brethren,
'upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that
'is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover
11 'his head, nor rend his clothes; neither shall he go in to
'any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his
12 'mother; neither shall he go out of the Sanctuary, nor
'profane the Sanctuary of his God; for the crown and the
'anointing oil of his God are upon him; I am Jehovah.

13 'And he shall take a wife in her maidenhood. A widow,
14 'or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall
'he not take; but he shall take a maiden of his own people
15 'to wife. So shall he not profane his seed among his
'people; for I Jehovah do sanctify him.'

16 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto
17 'Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their gene-
'rations that hath any blemish, let him not approach to
18 'bring near the bread of his God. For whatsoever man
'he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach; a blind
'man, or a lame, or he that hath a limb shortened, or too
19 'long, or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-handed,
20 'or crook-backed, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his
'eye, or is scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken;
21 'no man of the seed of Aaron the priest that hath a blemish
'shall approach to bring nigh the offerings of Jehovah made
'by fire; he hath a blemish; he shall not approach to
22 'bring nigh the bread of his God. He shall eat the bread of
23 'his God, both of the most holy, and of the holy. Only he
'shall not go in unto the Veil, nor come nigh unto the Altar,
'because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my Sanc-
24 'tuary; for I Jehovah do sanctify them.' And Moses told
it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children
of Israel.

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto
2 'Aaron and to his sons, as to when they should separate
'themselves from THE HOLY THINGS of the children of Israel,
'and not profane my holy name in those things which they
3 'hallow unto me; I am Jehovah. Say unto them, Whoso-
'ever he be of all your seed among your generations, that
'goeth nigh unto the holy things, which the children of
'Israel hallow unto Jehovah, having his uncleanness upon
'him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence; I am
4 'Jehovah. What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a

‘leper, or hath a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy
‘things, until he be clean. And whoso toucheth any thing
‘that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goeth
‘from him; or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, 5
‘whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he
‘may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;
‘the soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean 6
‘until evening, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless
‘he wash his flesh with water. And when the sun is down, 7
‘he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things;
‘because it is his bread. That which dieth of itself, or is torn 8
‘by beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith; I
‘am Jehovah. They shall therefore keep my charge, lest 9
‘they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it;
‘I Jehovah do sanctify them.

‘There shall no stranger eat of the holy things; a so- 10
‘journer with the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of
‘the holy things. But if the priest buy any soul [or slave] 11
‘with the purchase of his money, he shall eat of it, and
‘he that is born in his house; they shall eat of his bread.
‘But if the priest’s daughter be married unto a stranger, 12
‘she may not eat of the heave offering of the holy things.
‘But if the priest’s daughter be a widow, or divorced, and 13
‘have no child, and is returned unto her father’s house, as
‘in her youth, she shall eat of her father’s bread; but there
‘shall no stranger eat thereof.

‘And if a man eat of the holy things unwittingly, then 14
‘he shall put the fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give
‘it unto the priest with the holy things. And they shall 15
‘not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which
‘they bring as heave offerings unto Jehovah; or cause them- 16
‘selves to bear the iniquity of guilt, when they eat their
‘holy things; for I Jehovah do sanctify them.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto Aaron, 17
‘and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say 18
‘unto them, Whosoever he be of the house of Israel, or of
‘the strangers in Israel, that will bring his Gift for all his
‘vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will bring
‘unto Jehovah for a burnt offering; in order that it may be 19
‘accepted for you, LET IT BE A MALE WITHOUT BLEMISH, of the
‘beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats. But whatsoever hath 20
‘a blemish, that shall ye not bring; for it will not be

21 'accepted for you. And whosoever bringeth a sacrifice of
'peace offerings unto Jehovah to perform his vow, or as a
'freewill offering in beeves or sheep or goats, it shall be
'perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.
22 'Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy,
'or scabbed, ye shall not bring these unto Jehovah, nor
'make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto Jeho-
23 'vah. Either a bullock or a lamb or kid that hath a limb
'too long or too short, that mayest thou offer for a free-
24 'will offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted. Ye
'shall not bring unto Jehovah that which hath had its
'testicles bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither
25 'shall ye make any such in your land. Neither from the
'hand of the son of a stranger shall ye bring as the bread
'of your God of any of these; because their corruption is
'in them, and blemishes are in them; they shall not be
'accepted for you.'

26 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'When a calf,
27 'or a lamb, or a kid, is brought forth, then it shall be seven
'days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thence-
'forth it shall be accepted as a Gift for an offering made
28 'by fire unto Jehovah. And whether cow or ewe or she
'goat, ye shall not kill it and its young both in one day.
29 'And when ye will sacrifice a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto
'Jehovah, sacrifice it so that it may be accepted for you.
30 'On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none
'of it until the morning; I am Jehovah.

31 'Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do
32 'them; I am Jehovah. Neither shall ye profane my holy
'name; but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel;
33 'I am Jehovah who hallow you, that brought you out of
'the land of Lower Egypt, to be your God; I am Jehovah.'

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto the
2 'children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the
'APPOINTED FEASTS of Jehovah, which ye shall proclaim
'to be holy convocations, even these are my Appointed
'Feasts.

3 'Six days shall work be done; but the SEVENTH DAY is
'the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no
'work therein; it is the sabbath of Jehovah in all your
'dwellings.

4 'These are the Appointed Feasts of Jehovah, even holy

‘convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.
‘In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month, 5
‘at sunset [or between the evenings], is Jehovah’s Pass-
‘OVER. And on the fifteenth day of the same month 6
‘is the Feast of Unleavened Bread unto Jehovah. Seven
‘days ye must eat unleavened bread. On the first day ye 7
‘shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile
‘work therein. And ye shall bring offerings made by fire 8
‘unto Jehovah for seven days. On the seventh day is an
‘holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work therein.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto the 9
‘children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come 10
‘into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the
‘harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf, the first of your
‘harvest, unto the priest. And he shall wave the sheaf 11
‘before Jehovah, so that it may be accepted for you; on
‘the morrow after the Sabbath [or Feast of Unleavened
‘Bread] the priest shall wave it. And ye shall offer that 12
‘day, when ye wave the sheaf, an he lamb without blemish
‘of the first year for a burnt offering unto Jehovah. And 13
‘the meal offering thereof shall be two tenth parts [of an
‘Ephah] of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by
‘fire unto Jehovah for a sweet savour; and the drink offer-
‘ing thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an Hin.
‘And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor ripe 14
‘corn, during the whole of that day, until ye have brought
‘a Gift unto your God. This shall be a statute for ever
‘throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

‘And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the 15
‘Sabbath [or Feast], even from the day that ye brought the
‘sheaf of the wave offering, seven sabbaths [or weeks].
‘They shall be complete. Even unto the seventh [return 16
‘of the] morrow after the Sabbath [or Feast] shall ye number
‘fifty days; and then ye shall offer a new meal offering unto
‘Jehovah. Ye shall bring out of your habitations two 17
‘wave loaves; they shall be of two tenth parts of fine flour;
‘they shall be baked with leaven; they are the FIRST-
‘FRUITS unto Jehovah. And ye shall bring with the bread 18
‘seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one
‘young bullock, and two rams. They shall be for a burnt
‘offering unto Jehovah, with their meal offering, and their
‘drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet

19 'savour unto Jehovah. Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of
the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first
20 'year for a sacrifice of peace offerings. And the priest shall
'wave them with the bread of the First-fruits for a wave
'offering before Jehovah, with the two lambs; they shall
21 'be holy to Jehovah for the priest. And ye shall proclaim
'during the whole of that day [the PENTECOST], that it is
'an holy convocation unto you; ye shall do no servile work
'therein. This shall be a statute for ever in all your dwell-
'ings throughout your generations.

22 'And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt
'not clean thoroughly the corners of thy field when thou
'reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy
'harvest; thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the
'stranger; I am Jehovah your God.'

23 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto
24 'the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, on
'the first day of the month, ye shall have a day of rest, a
'memorial, a BLOWING OF TRUMPETS, an holy convocation.
25 'Ye shall do no servile work therein; but ye shall bring
'an offering made by fire unto Jehovah.'

26 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Also on the tenth
27 'day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atone-
'ment; it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye
'shall AFFLICT YOUR SOULS [or fast], and bring an offering
28 'made by fire unto Jehovah. And ye shall do no work
'during the whole of that day; for it is a day of atonement,
'to make an atonement for you before Jehovah your God.
29 'For whatsoever soul it be that shall not afflict himself
'during the whole of that day, he shall be cut off from
30 'among his people. And whatsoever soul it be that doeth
'any work during the whole of that day, the same soul will
31 'I destroy from among his people. Ye shall do no manner
'of work; this shall be a statute for ever throughout your
32 'generations in all your dwellings. It shall be unto you a
'Sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls; on the
'ninth day of the month in the evening, from evening
'unto evening, shall ye celebrate your Sabbath.'

33 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto
34 'the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this
'seventh month shall be the FEAST OF TABERNACLES [or
35 'Booths] for seven days unto Jehovah. On the first day

‘shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work
 ‘therein. For seven days ye shall bring an offering made 36
 ‘by fire unto Jehovah. On the eighth day shall be an holy
 ‘convocation unto you; and ye shall bring an offering made
 ‘by fire unto Jehovah; it is a day of restraint; and ye shall
 ‘do no servile work therein.

‘These are the Appointed Feasts of Jehovah, which ye 37
 ‘shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to bring an offer-
 ‘ing made by fire unto Jehovah, a burnt offering, and a
 ‘meal offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, each upon
 ‘its day; beside the sabbaths of Jehovah, and beside your 38
 ‘gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your free-
 ‘will offerings, which ye give unto Jehovah.

‘Also on the fifteenth day of the seventh month, at the 39
 ‘Ingathering of the fruit of the land, ye shall keep the
 ‘feast [of Tabernacles] unto Jehovah for seven days; on
 ‘the first day shall be a day of rest, and on the eighth day
 ‘shall be a day of rest. And ye shall take to you on the 40
 ‘first day the fruit of goodly trees, branches of palm trees,
 ‘and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook;
 ‘and ye shall rejoice before Jehovah your God for seven
 ‘days. And ye shall keep it a feast unto Jehovah for seven 41
 ‘days in the year. This shall be a statute for ever in your
 ‘generations; ye shall keep it as a feast in the seventh
 ‘month. Ye shall dwell in booths for seven days; all that 42
 ‘are Israelites born shall dwell in booths; that your gene- 43
 ‘rations may know that I made the children of Israel to
 ‘dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of
 ‘Lower Egypt; I am Jehovah your God.’ And Moses de- 44
 ‘clared unto the children of Israel the Appointed Feasts of
 Jehovah.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Command the 1
 ‘children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure beaten 2
 ‘olive oil for the light, to cause the lamps to burn con-
 ‘tinually. On the outside of the Veil of the Testimonials, 3
 ‘in the Appointed Tent, shall Aaron set it in order from
 ‘the evening unto the morning before Jehovah continually.
 ‘This shall be a statute for ever in your generations. He 4
 ‘shall set in order the lamps upon the shining lamp-stand
 ‘before Jehovah continually.

‘And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve pricked 5
 ‘cakes thereof; two tenth parts [of an Ephah] shall be in

6 'one pricked cake. And thou shalt set them in two rows,
'six in a row, upon the shining Table before Jehovah.
7 'And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that
'it may be on the [PRESENCE] BREAD for a memorial, even
8 'an offering made by fire unto Jehovah. Every sabbath
'day he shall set it in order before Jehovah continually,
'being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting
9 'covenant. And it shall be for Aaron and his sons; and
'they shall eat it in the Holy Place; for it is most holy
'unto him of the offerings of Jehovah made by fire by a
'perpetual statute.'

10 AND THE SON of an Israelitish woman, and of an Egyptian man, went out among the children of Israel; and this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove
11 together in the camp. And the Israelitish woman's son BLASPHEMED THE NAME [of Jehovah], and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses; (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of
12 Dan.) And they put him in ward, until they might
13 be instructed by the mouth of Jehovah. And Jehovah
14 spake unto Moses, saying, 'Bring forth without the camp
'him that hath cursed; and let all that heard him lay
'their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation
15 'stone him. And thou shalt speak unto the children of
'Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his
16 'sin. And he that blasphemeth the Name of Jehovah,
'he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation
'shall certainly stone him; as well the stranger, as he that
'is born in the land, when he blasphemeth The Name, shall
'be put to death.
17 'And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to
18 'death. And he that killeth a beast shall make it good;
19 'beast for beast. And if a man cause a blemish in his
'neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him;
20 'hurt for hurt, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as he hath
'caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.
21 'And he that killeth a beast, he shall make it good; and
22 'he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death. Ye shall
'have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for
'one of your own country; for I am Jehovah your God.'

23 And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should

bring forth out of the camp him that had cursed, and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

AND JEHOVAH SPAKE unto Moses on mount Sinai, saying, 'Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, 'When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall 'the land keep a sabbath unto Jehovah. Six years thou 'shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy 'vineyard, and gather in the increase thereof; but on THE 'SEVENTH YEAR shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a 'sabbath for Jehovah; thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor 'prune thy vineyard. That which springeth up of its own 'accord from thy last harvest thou shalt not have a reaping of, neither shalt thou make a gathering of the grapes 'of thy undressed vine; for it is a year of rest unto the 'land. But the sabbath of the land may be food for you; 'for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy handmaid, and 'for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth 'with thee, and for thy cattle, and for the wild beasts that 'are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be food.

'And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto 'thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven 'sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. 'Then shalt thou cause a loud trumpet to sound on the 'tenth day of the seventh month, on the day of atonement 'shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. 'And ye shall hallow THE FIFTIETH YEAR, and proclaim 'liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants 'thereof; it shall be a Jubilee unto you; and ye shall return 'every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every 'man unto his family. A Jubilee shall that fiftieth year 'be unto you; ye shall not sow, neither have a reaping of 'that which springeth up of itself in it, nor make a gathering in it of thy undressed vine. For it is the Jubilee; 'it shall be holy unto you. Ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field. In the year of this Jubilee, ye shall 'return every man unto his possession.

'And when thou sellest aught unto thy neighbour, or 'buyest aught of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress 'one another. According to the number of years after the 'Jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according

- unto the number of years of the crops he shall sell unto thee. According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt lessen the price of it; for according to the number of the crops doth he sell unto thee. Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God; for I am Jehovah your God.
- Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety. And the land shall yield its fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety. And if ye shall say, What shall we eat on the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase; then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth increase for three years. And ye shall sow in the eighth year, and eat yet of former increase until the ninth year; until its increase come in ye shall eat of the former.
- The land shall not be sold absolutely; for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me. And in all the land of your possession ye shall allow A REDEMPTION OF THE LAND. If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if his next akin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold. And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able and has found sufficient to redeem it; then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession. But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of Jubilee; and in the Jubilee it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession. And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year may he redeem it. And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established absolutely to him that bought it throughout his generations; it shall not go out in the Jubilee. But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country; they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the Jubilee. But as to the cities of the Levites, and

'the houses of the cities of their possession, them may the
'Levites redeem at any time. And if one of the Levites 33
'would redeem, then the house that was sold, and the city of
'his possession, shall go out at the Jubilee; for the houses
'of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the
'children of Israel. And the field of the pasture lands of 34
'their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual pos-
'session.

'And if thy BROTHER BE WAXEN POOR, and fallen into 35
'decay near thee; then thou shalt relieve him; as a stran-
'ger or a sojourner he shall live with thee. Take thou no 36
'usury of him, or increase; but fear thy God; that thy
'brother may live with thee. Thou shalt not give him thy 37
'money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.
'I am Jehovah your God, who brought you forth out of 38
'the land of Lower Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan,
'and to be your God. And if thy brother be waxen poor 39
'near thee, and sell himself unto thee; thou shalt not make
'him to serve the service of a bondservant. As an hired 40
'servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and
'shall serve thee unto the year of Jubilee; and then shall 41
'he depart from thee, both he and his children with him,
'and shall return unto his own family, and unto the pos-
'session of his fathers shall he return. For they are my 42
'servants, whom I brought forth out of the land of Lower
'Egypt; they shall not be sold as bondmen. Thou shalt 43
'not rule over him with rigour; but shalt fear thy God.

'(Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou 44
'shalt have, shall be of the nations that are round about
'you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.
'Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn 45
'among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families
'that are with you, which they begat in your land; and
'they shall be your possession. And ye shall take them 46
'as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit
'them for a possession for ever; ye shall exact service of
'them; but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye
'shall not rule one over another with rigour.)

'And if a sojourner or stranger near thee wax rich, and 47
'thy brother near him wax poor, and sell himself unto the
'stranger that sojourneth near thee, or to the stock of the
'stranger's family; after that he is sold he may be redeemed 48

- 49 'again; one of his brethren may redeem him. Either his
'uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any of his
'family that is of kin unto him by blood may redeem him;
50 'or if he be able, he may redeem himself. And he shall
'reckon with him that bought him from the year that he
'was sold to him unto the year of Jubilee; and the price
'of his sale shall be according unto the number of years,
'according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with
51 'him. If there be yet many years, according unto them
'he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the
52 'money that he was bought for. And if there remain but
'few years unto the year of Jubilee, then he shall count
'with him, and according unto his years shall he give him
53 'again the price of his redemption. As a yearly hired ser-
'vant shall he be with him; the other shall not rule with
54 'rigour over him in thy sight. And if he be not redeemed
'in this way, then he shall go out in the year of Jubilee,
55 'both he, and his children with him. For unto me the
'children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom
'I brought forth out of the land of Lower Egypt; I am
'Jehovah your God.
- 1 'Ye shall make to you no idols nor graven image, neither
'rear up to you a standing image, neither shall ye set up
'any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it; for
'I am Jehovah your God.
- 2 'Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my Sanc-
'tuary; I am Jehovah.
- 3 'If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments,
4 'and do them; then I will give you your rains in their
'seasons, and the land shall yield its increase, and the trees
5 'of the field shall yield their fruit. And your threshing
'shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach
'unto the sowing time; and ye shall eat your bread to the
6 'full, and dwell in your land safely. And I will give peace
'in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make
'you afraid; and I will get rid of evil beasts out of the land,
7 'neither shall the sword go through your land. And ye
'shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by
8 'the sword. And five of you shall chase an hundred, and
'an hundred of you shall chase ten thousand; and your
9 'enemies shall fall before you by the sword. For I will

'have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you. And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because there is the new. And I will set my Tabernacle among you; and my soul shall not abhor you. And I will walk about among you, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people. I am Jehovah your God, who brought you forth out of the land of Lower Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the rod of your yoke, and made you to go upright.

'But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; and if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant; I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and fever, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart; and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies; they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins. And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heavens as iron, and your earth as copper. And your strength shall be spent in vain; for your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits. And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your highways shall be made desolate.

'And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me; then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will smite you yet seven times for your sins. And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant. And when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. And when I have broken the staff of your

‘bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and
‘they shall return to you your bread again by weight; and
‘ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 ‘And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but
28 ‘walk contrary unto me; then I will walk contrary unto
‘you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven
29 ‘times for your sins. And ye shall eat the flesh of your
30 ‘sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. And
‘I will destroy your High Places [or altars], and cut down
‘your sun-images, and cast your carcases upon the car-
‘cases of your filthy idols, and my soul shall abhor you.
31 ‘And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanc-
‘tuaries into desolation, and I will not smell the savour of
32 ‘your sweet odours. And I will bring the land into deso-
‘lation; and your enemies which dwell therein shall be
33 ‘astonished at it. And I will scatter you among the Nations,
‘and I will draw out a sword after you; and your land
34 ‘shall be desolate, and your cities waste. Then shall the
‘land enjoy its sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and
‘ye be in your enemies’ land; even then shall the land rest,
35 ‘and enjoy its sabbaths. As long as it lieth desolate it
‘shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when
36 ‘ye dwelt upon it. And upon them that are left of you I
‘will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their
‘enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall put them to
‘flight; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and
37 ‘they shall fall when none pursueth. And they shall stum-
‘ble one upon another, as it were before a sword, when
‘none pursueth; and ye shall have no power to stand before
38 ‘your enemies. And ye shall perish among the Nations,
39 ‘and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. And they
‘that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in
‘your enemies’ lands; and also in the iniquities of their
‘fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 ‘But if they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity
‘of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed
‘against me, and that also they have walked contrary
41 ‘unto me; and that I also have walked contrary unto
‘them, and have brought them into the land of their ene-
‘mies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and
42 ‘they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity; then
‘will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my

‘covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham
 ‘will I remember; and I will remember the land. The 43
 ‘land also shall be left by them, and shall enjoy its sab-
 ‘baths, while it lieth desolate without them; and they
 ‘shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; because,
 ‘even because they cast away my judgments, and because
 ‘their soul abhorred my statutes. And yet for all that, 44
 ‘when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast
 ‘them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them
 ‘utterly, and to break my covenant with them; for I am
 ‘Jehovah their God. But I will for their sakes remember 45
 ‘the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out
 ‘of the land of Lower Egypt in the sight of the Nations,
 ‘that I might be their God; I am Jehovah.’ These are the 46
 statutes and judgments and laws, which Jehovah made be-
 tween himself and the children of Israel on mount Sinai
 by the hand of Moses.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto the 1
 ‘children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man will 2
 ‘PERFORM HIS VOW, persons shall be for Jehovah by thy
 ‘valuation. And thy valuation shall be of the male from 3
 ‘twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy valua-
 ‘tion shall be fifty Shekels of silver [or 100 shillings], after
 ‘the holy Shekel. And if it be a female, then thy valua- 4
 ‘tion shall be thirty Shekels. And if it be from five years 5
 ‘old even unto twenty years old, then thy valuation shall
 ‘be of the male twenty Shekels, and for the female ten
 ‘Shekels. And if it be from a month old even unto five 6
 ‘years old, then thy valuation shall be of the male five
 ‘Shekels of silver, and for the female thy valuation shall
 ‘be three Shekels of silver. And if it be from sixty years 7
 ‘old and above; if it be a male, then thy valuation shall be
 ‘fifteen Shekels, and for the female ten Shekels. But if he 8
 ‘be poorer than thy valuation, then he shall present him-
 ‘self before the priest, and the priest shall value him; ac-
 ‘cording to his ability that vowed shall the priest value
 ‘him.

‘And if it be A BEAST whereof men bring a Gift unto 9
 ‘Jehovah, all that any man giveth of such unto Jehovah
 ‘shall be holy. He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good 10
 ‘for a bad, or a bad for a good; and if he shall at all change
 ‘beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall both

- 11 'be holy. And if it be any unclean beast, of which they
'do not bring a Gift unto Jehovah, then he shall present
12 'the beast before the priest; and the priest shall value it,
'whether it be good or bad; as thou, the priest, valuest it,
13 'so shall it be. But if he will at all redeem it, then he
'shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy valuation.
- 14 'And when a man shall sanctify HIS HOUSE to be holy
'unto Jehovah, then the priest shall value it, whether it
'be good or bad; as the priest shall value it, so shall it
15 'stand. And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house,
'then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy valuation
'unto it, and it shall be his.
- 16 'And if a man shall sanctify unto Jehovah some part
'of A FIELD of his possession, then thy valuation shall be
'according to the seed thereof, at fifty Shekels of silver
'[or 100 shillings], for an Homer [or nine bushels, yearly]
17 'of barley seed. If he sanctify his field from the year of
18 'Jubilee, according to thy valuation it shall stand. But if
'he sanctify his field after the Jubilee, then the priest shall
'reckon unto him the money according to the years that
'remain, even unto the year of the Jubilee, and it shall be
19 'abated from thy valuation. And if he that sanctified the
'field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the
'fifth part of the money of thy valuation unto it, and it
20 'shall be assured to him. And if he will not redeem the
'field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall
21 'not be redeemed any more. But the field, when it goeth
'out in the Jubilee, shall be holy unto Jehovah, as a field
22 'devoted; the possession thereof shall be the priest's. And
'if a man sanctify unto Jehovah a field which he hath
23 'bought, which is not of the fields of his possession; then
'the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy valuation,
'even unto the year of the Jubilee; and he shall give
'thy valuation in that day, as a holy thing unto Jehovah.
- 24 'In the year of the Jubilee the field shall return unto him of
'whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession
25 'of the land did belong. And all thy valuations shall be
'according to the holy Shekel; twenty Gerahs shall be the
'Shekel [or half ounce].
- 26 'Only the FIRSTLING OF THE CATTLE, which is Jehovah's
'firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or
27 'sheep, or goat; it is Jehovah's. And if it be of an unclean

‘beast, then he shall redeem it according to thy valuation,
 ‘and shall add a fifth part of it thereto; or if it be not
 ‘redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy valuation.
 ‘Notwithstanding, no devoted thing that a man shall de- 28
 ‘vote unto Jehovah of all that he hath, whether of man or
 ‘beast, or of the field of his possession, shall be sold or
 ‘redeemed; every devoted thing is most holy unto Jehovah.
 ‘No devoted one, of men who shall be devoted, shall be 29
 ‘redeemed; he shall surely be put to death.

‘And all the TITHE OF THE LAND, whether of the seed of 30
 ‘the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is Jehovah’s; it is holy
 ‘unto Jehovah. And if a man will at all redeem aught of 31
 ‘his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof. And 32
 ‘concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of
 ‘whatsoever passeth under the [tithing] rod, the tenth shall
 ‘be holy unto Jehovah. He shall not search whether it 33
 ‘be good or bad, neither shall he change it; and if he
 ‘change it at all, then both it and the exchange thereof
 ‘shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.’ These are the 34
 commandments, which Jehovah commanded Moses for the
 children of Israel on mount Sinai.

THE BOOK OF NUMBERS.

AND Jehovah spake unto Moses in the desert of Sinai, 1
 in the Appointed Tent, on the first day of the second
 month, in the second year after they were come out of the
 land of Lower Egypt [A. M. 2669], saying, ‘Take ye the 2
 ‘sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after
 ‘their families, by the house of their fathers, with the
 ‘number of their names, every male by their polls; from 3
 ‘twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth
 ‘to war in Israel; thou and Aaron shall REGISTER THEM by
 ‘their armies. And with you there shall be a man of every 4
 ‘tribe; every one the head of the house of his fathers.
 ‘And these are the names of the men that shall stand with 5
 ‘you;

‘Of the tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur;

‘Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai; 6

‘Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab; 7

‘Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar; 8

- 9 'Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon;
110 'Of the children of Joseph; of Ephraim; Elishama the
'son of Ammihud; of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pe-
'dahzur;
111 'Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni;
112 'Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai;
113 'Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran;
114 'Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel;
115 'Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.'
- 116 These were the men chosen by the congregation, princes
of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.
- 117 And Moses and Aaron took these men who are ex-
118 pressed above by their names; and they assembled all the
congregation together on the first day of the second month,
and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by
the house of their fathers, according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.
119 As Jehovah had commanded Moses, so he registered them
in the desert of Sinai.
- 120 And the children of REUBEN, Israel's eldest son, by their
generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers,
according to the number of the names, by their polls, every
male from twenty years old and upward, all that went forth
121 to war; those that were registered of them, even of the
tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five
hundred.
- 122 Of the children of SIMEON, by their generations, after
their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were
registered of them, according to the number of the names,
by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward,
123 all that went forth to war; those that were registered of
them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thou-
sand and three hundred.
- 124 Of the children of GAD, by their generations, after their
families, by the house of their fathers, according to the
number of the names, from twenty years old and upward,
125 all that went forth to war; those that were registered of
them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thou-
sand six hundred and fifty.
- 126 Of the children of JUDAH, by their generations, after
their families, by the house of their fathers, according to
the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward,

all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. 27

Of the children of ISSACHAR, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred. 28 29

Of the children of ZEBULUN, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. 30 31

Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of EPHRAIM, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand and five hundred. 32 33

Of the children of MANASSEH, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred. 34 35

Of the children of BENJAMIN, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. 36 37

Of the children of DAN, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred. 38 39

Of the children of ASHER, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, 40

41 all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 Of the children of NAPHTALI, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward,
43 all that went forth to war; those that were registered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those that were registered, whom Moses and Aaron registered; and the twelve princes of Israel; each one
45 was for the house of his fathers. So were all those that were registered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that went
46 forth to war in Israel; even all they that were registered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 But the LEVITES after the tribe of their fathers were not
48 registered among them. For Jehovah had spoken unto
49 Moses, saying, 'Only the tribe of Levi thou shalt not register, neither take the sum of them among the children
50 of Israel. But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the 'Tabernacle of the Testimonials, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it; they shall
'bear the Tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they
'shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the
51 'Tabernacle. And when the Tabernacle setteth forward, 'the Levites shall take it down; and when the Tabernacle
'is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up; and the
52 'stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. And 'the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man
'by his own camp, and every man by his own standard,
53 'throughout their hosts. But the Levites shall pitch round 'about the Tabernacle of the Testimonials, that Wrath come
'not upon the congregation of the children of Israel; and
'the Levites shall keep the charge of the Tabernacle of the
54 'Testimonials.' And the children of Israel did according to all that Jehovah had commanded Moses, so did they.

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
2 'Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own
'standard, with the sign of their father's house; over against
'and round about the Appointed Tent shall they pitch.

‘And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall
‘they of the standard of the camp of JUDAH pitch by their
‘hosts; and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be cap-
‘tain of the children of Judah.’ (And his host, and those
that were registered of them, were threescore and four-
teen thousand and six hundred.) ‘And those that do pitch
‘next unto him shall be the tribe of ISSACHAR; and Ne-
‘thaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of
‘Issachar.’ (And his host, and those that were registered
thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.)
‘Then the tribe of ZEBULUN; and Eliab the son of Helon
‘shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.’ (And his
host, and those that were registered thereof, were fifty and
seven thousand and four hundred. All that were regis-
tered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and
fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, by
their hosts.) ‘These shall set forth first.

‘On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of
‘REUBEN by their hosts; and the captain of the children
‘of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur.’ (And his
host, and those that were registered thereof, were forty and
six thousand and five hundred.) ‘And those which pitch
‘by him shall be the tribe of SIMEON; and the captain of
‘the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of
‘Zurishaddai.’ (And his host, and those that were regis-
tered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hun-
dred.) ‘Then the tribe of GAD; and the captain of the
‘sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of Reuel.’ (And his
host, and those that were registered of them, were forty
and five thousand and six hundred and fifty. All that
were registered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred
thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and
fifty, by their hosts.) ‘And they shall set forth in the
second rank.

‘Then the Appointed Tent shall set forward with the
‘camp of the LEVITES in the midst of the camp; as they
‘encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place
‘by their standards.

‘On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of
‘EPHRAIM by their hosts; and the captain of the sons of
‘Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud.’ (And
his host, and those that were registered of them, were forty

20 thousand and five hundred.) 'And by him shall be the
 21 'tribe of MANASSEH; and the captain of the children of
 21 'Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.' (And
 his host, and those that were registered of them, were thirty
 22 and two thousand and two hundred.) 'Then the tribe of
 'BENJAMIN; and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall
 23 'be Abidan the son of Gideon.' (And his host, and those
 that were registered of them, were thirty and five thou-
 24 sand and four hundred. All that were registered of the
 camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight
 thousand and an hundred, by their hosts.) 'And they
 'shall go forward in the third rank.

25 'The standard of the camp of DAN shall be on the north
 'side by their hosts; and the captain of the children of
 26 'Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.' (And his
 host, and those that were registered of them, were three-
 27 score and two thousand and seven hundred.) 'And those
 'that encamp by him shall be the tribe of ASHER; and the
 'captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son
 28 'of Ocran.' (And his host, and those that were registered
 of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.)
 29 'Then the tribe of NAPHTALI; and the captain of the chil-
 30 'dren of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan.' (And
 his host, and those that were registered of them, were fifty
 31 and three thousand and four hundred. All they that were
 registered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand
 and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred.) 'They
 'shall go hindmost with their standards.'

32 These are those which were registered of the children of
 Israel by the house of their fathers; all those that were
 registered of the camps by their hosts were six hundred
 thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.
 33 But the Levites were not registered among the children of
 34 Israel; as Jehovah had commanded Moses. And the chil-
 dren of Israel did according to all that Jehovah had com-
 manded Moses; so they pitched by their standards, and so
 they set forward, every one after their families, according
 to the house of their fathers.

1 These also are the GENERATIONS OF AARON AND MOSES in
 the day that Jehovah spake with Moses on mount Sinai.
 2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the
 3 firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. These are the

names of the sons of Aaron, the anointed priests, whose hands he filled [with offerings] to minister in the priest's office. And Nadab and Abihu died before Jehovah, when they brought strange fire before Jehovah, in the desert of Sinai, and they had no children; and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him. And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the Appointed Tent, to do the service of the Tabernacle. And they shall keep all the instruments of the Appointed Tent, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the Tabernacle. And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons; they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel. And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall keep their priest's office; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the womb among the children of Israel; and the Levites shall be mine; because all the firstborn are mine. On the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Lower Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast; mine shall they be; I am Jehovah.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses in the desert of Sinai, saying, 'Register the children of Levi after the house of their fathers by their families; every male from a month old and upward shalt thou register them.' And Moses registered them according to the word of Jehovah, as he was commanded. And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

And these are the names of the sons of GERSHON by their families; Libni, and Shimei.

And the sons of KOHATH by their families; Amram, and Izebar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

And the sons of MERARI by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These were the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of GERSHON was the family of the Libnites, and the
family of the Shimites; these were the families of the
22 Gershonites. Those that were registered of them, according
to the number of all the males, from a month old and
upward, even those that were registered of them were seven
23 thousand and five hundred. The families of the Gershon-
24 ites did pitch behind the tabernacle westward. And the
chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites was
25 Eliasaph the son of Lael. And the charge of the sons of
Gershon in the Appointed Tent was the Tabernacle, and
the Tent, the covering thereof, and the screen for the door-
26 way of the Appointed Tent. And the hangings of the
Court, and the screen for the doorway of the Court, which
was round about the Tabernacle and the Altar, and the
cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 And of KOHATH was the family of the Amramites, and
the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebron-
ites, and the family of the Uzzielites; these are the fami-
28 lies of the Kohathites. In the number of all the males,
from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and
29 six hundred, keeping the charge of the Holy Place. The
families of the sons of Kohath pitched on the side of the
30 tabernacle southward. And the chief of the house of the
father of the families of the Kohathites was Elizaphan the
31 son of Uzziel. And their charge was the Ark, and the
Table, and the Lamp-stand, and the altars, and the vessels
of the Holy Place wherewith they minister, and the screen,
32 and all the service thereof. And Eleazar the son of Aaron
the priest was chief over the chief of the Levites, and had
the oversight of them that kept the charge of the Holy
Place.

33 Of MERARI was the family of the Mahlites, and the
family of the Mushites; these are the families of Merari.
34 And those that were registered of them, according to the
number of all the males, from a month old and upward,
35 were six thousand and two hundred. And the chief of
the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel
the son of Abihail; these pitched on the side of the Taber-
36 nacle northward. And the appointed charge of the sons
of Merari was the boards of the Tabernacle, and the cross-
bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof,
37 and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto, and

the pillars of the Court round about, and their sockets, and their tent-pins, and their cords.

But those that encamped before the Tabernacle in front, 38
even before the Appointed Tent eastward, were Moses, and
Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the Sanctuary
for the charge of the children of Israel; (and the stranger
that cometh nigh shall be put to death). All that were 39
registered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron regis-
tered at the command of Jehovah, by their families, all the
males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two
thousand.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Register all the first- 40
'born of the males of the children of Israel from a month
'old and upward, and take the number of their names.
'And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am Jehovah) 41
'instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel;
'and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings
'among the cattle of the children of Israel.' And Moses 42
registered, as Jehovah commanded him, all the firstborn
among the children of Israel. And all the firstborn males 43
by the number of names, from a month old and upward,
of those that were registered of them, were twenty and two
thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Take the Levites 44
'instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, 45
'and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and
'the Levites shall be mine; I am Jehovah. And for the 46
'two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn
'of the children of Israel, that are to be redeemed, who are
'over and above the Levites; thou shalt even take five 47
'Shekels apiece by the poll, after the holy Shekel shalt
'thou take them; (the Shekel is twenty Gerahs;) and thou 48
'shalt give the money, wherewith those that are over and
'above are to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.'
And Moses took the redemption money of them that were 49
over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites; of 50
the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money;
a thousand three hundred and threescore and five Shekels,
after the holy Shekel; and Moses gave the money of them 51
that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to
the word of Jehovah, as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 1

- 2 'Take the sum of the SONS OF KOHATH from among the
'sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their
3 'fathers, from thirty years old and upward even until fifty
'years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in
4 'the Appointed Tent. This shall be the service of the sons
'of Kohath in the Appointed Tent, about the most holy
5 'things; and when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall
'come, and his sons, and they shall take down the screen-
'ing Veil, and cover the Ark of the Testimonials with it;
6 'and shall put thereon the covering of seals' skins, and
'shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put
7 'in the staves thereof. And upon the Presence-table they
'shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes,
'and the [incense] ladles, and the jars, and cups to pour
8 'with; and the continual bread shall be thereon. And
'they shall spread upon them a cloth of bright scarlet, and
'cover the same with a covering of seals' skins, and shall
9 'put in the staves thereof. And they shall take a cloth of
'blue, and cover the Lamp-stand of the light, and its lamps,
'and its snuffers, and its snuff-dishes, and all the oil vessels
10 'thereof, wherewith they minister unto it. And they shall
'put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of
11 'seals' skins, and shall put it upon a hand-bar. And upon
'the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and
'cover it with a covering of seals' skins, and shall put to it
12 'the staves thereof. And they shall take all the instru-
'ments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the Holy
'Place, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them
'with a covering of seals' skins, and shall put them on a
13 'hand-bar. And they shall take away the bone-ashes from
14 'the Altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon. And they
'shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they
'minister about it, even the censers, the fleshhooks, and
'the shovels, and the sprinkling vessels, all the vessels of
'the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of
15 'seals' skins, and put to it the staves of it. And when
'Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the
'holy things, and all the holy vessels, as the camp is to set
'forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear
'it; but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die.
'These things shall be the burden of the sons of Kohath
16 'in the Appointed Tent. And to Eleazar the son of Aaron

‘the priest shall be the oversight of the oil for the light,
 ‘and the sweet incense, and the continual meal offering,
 ‘and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the Taber-
 ‘nacle, and of all that therein is, in the Holy Place, and in
 ‘the vessels thereof’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 17
 ‘Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites 18
 ‘from among the Levites; but thus do unto them, that they 19
 ‘may live and not die, when they approach unto the Holy of
 ‘Holies. Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them
 ‘every one to his service and to his burden; but they shall 20
 ‘not go in to look while the holy things are being packed
 ‘up, lest they die.’

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Take also the 21
 ‘sum of the SONS OF GERSHON, by the house of their fathers, 22
 ‘by their families; from thirty years old and upward until 23
 ‘fifty years old shalt thou register them; all that come in
 ‘to join the host, to do the work in the Appointed Tent.
 ‘This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to 24
 ‘serve, and for burdens; and they shall carry the curtains 25
 ‘of the Tabernacle, and the Appointed Tent, its covering,
 ‘and the covering of the seals’ skins that is above upon it,
 ‘and the screen for the doorway of the Appointed Tent,
 ‘and the hangings of the Court, and the screen for the 26
 ‘doorway of the gate of the Court, which is round about
 ‘the Tabernacle and the Altar, and their cords, and all the
 ‘instruments of their service, and all that is made for them;
 ‘so shall they serve. At the command of Aaron and his 27
 ‘sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites,
 ‘in all their burdens, and in all their service; and ye shall
 ‘appoint unto them in charge all their burdens. This is 28
 ‘the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the
 ‘Appointed Tent; and their charge shall be under the
 ‘hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

‘As for the SONS OF MERARI, thou shalt register them 29
 ‘after their families, by the house of their fathers; from 30
 ‘thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt
 ‘thou register them, every one that cometh into the host,
 ‘to do the work of the Appointed Tent. And this is the 31
 ‘charge of their burden, according to all their service in the
 ‘Appointed Tent; the boards of the Tabernacle, and the cross-
 ‘bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof, and 32

‘the pillars of the Court round about, and their sockets, and
‘their tent-pins, and their cords, with all their instruments,
‘and with all their service; and by name ye shall register
33 ‘the instruments of the charge of their burden. This shall
‘be the service of the families of the sons of Merari, ac-
‘cording to all their service, in the Appointed Tent, under
‘the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.’

34 And Moses and Aaron and the Chiefs of the congrega-
tion registered the SONS OF THE KOHATHITES after their
35 families, and after the house of their fathers, from thirty
years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one
that came into the host, for the work in the Appointed
36 Tent. And those that were registered of them by their
37 families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. These
were they that were registered of the families of the
Kohathites, all that might do service in the Appointed
Tent, whom Moses and Aaron did register according to the
command of Jehovah by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were registered of the SONS OF GERSHON,
39 by their families, and by the house of their fathers, from
thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old,
every one that came into the host, for the work in the
40 Appointed Tent. Even those that were registered of them,
by their families, by the house of their fathers, were two
41 thousand and six hundred and thirty. These are they
that were registered of the families of the sons of Gershon,
of all that might do service in the Appointed Tent, whom
Moses and Aaron did register according to the command
of Jehovah.

42 And those that were registered of the families of the
SONS OF MERARI, by their families, by the house of their
43 fathers, from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty
years old, every one that came into the host, for the work
44 in the Appointed Tent. Even those that were registered
of them after their families, were three thousand and two
45 hundred. These be those that were registered of the fami-
lies of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron regis-
tered according to the command of Jehovah by the hand
of Moses.

46 All those that were registered of the Levites, whom
Moses and Aaron and the Chiefs of Israel registered after
47 their families, and after the house of their fathers, from

thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the work of the service, and the work of the burden in the Appointed Tent. Even those that were registered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore. According to the command of Jehovah they were registered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his work, and according to his burden; thus were they registered by him, as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead; both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.' And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp; as Jehovah spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any wrong against man, to do a trespass against Jehovah, and that person be guilty; then they shall confess their wrong which they have done; and he shall recompense his guilt with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath been guilty. But if the man have no kinsman for the guilt to be recompensed unto, let the guilt be recompensed unto Jehovah, even to the priest, beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement is made for him.

'And every heave offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his. And every man's hallowed things shall be his; whatsoever any man giveth unto the priest, it shall be his.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any MAN'S WIFE go ASIDE, and commit a trespass against him, and a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be taken in the fact; and the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jea-

- ‘lous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of
‘jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and
15 ‘she be not defiled; then shall the man bring his wife unto
‘the priest, and he shall bring her Gift for her, the tenth
‘part of an Ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil
‘upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is a meal
‘offering of jealousy, a meal offering of memorial, bringing
16 ‘iniquity to remembrance. And the priest shall bring her
17 ‘near, and set her before Jehovah. And the priest shall
‘take holy water in an earthen vessel; and some of the
‘dust that is on the floor of the Tabernacle the priest shall
18 ‘take, and put it into the water. And the priest shall set the
‘woman before Jehovah, and uncover the woman’s head,
‘and put the meal offering of memorial in her hands, which
‘is the jealousy offering. And the priest shall have in his
19 ‘hand the bitter water that causeth the curse. And the
‘priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman,
‘If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone
‘aside to uncleanness instead of to thy husband, be thou
20 ‘free from this bitter water that causeth the curse. But if
‘thou hast gone aside instead of to thy husband, and if
‘thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside
21 ‘thine husband; then the priest shall charge the woman
‘with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the
‘woman, Jehovah make thee a curse and an oath among
‘thy people, when Jehovah doth make thy thigh to rot,
22 ‘and thy belly to swell; and this water that causeth the
‘curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell,
‘and thy thigh to rot; and the woman shall say, Amen,
23 ‘amen. And the priest shall write these curses in a book,
24 ‘and he shall blot them out with the bitter water; and he
‘shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth
‘the curse; and the water that causeth the curse shall enter
25 ‘into her, and be bitter. Then the priest shall take the
‘jealousy offering out of the woman’s hand, and shall wave
‘the offering before Jehovah, and bring it to the Altar.
26 ‘And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even
‘a memorial thereof, and burn it for incense upon the Altar,
‘and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.
27 ‘And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it
‘shall come to pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done
‘trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth

‘the curse shall enter into her, and be bitter, and her belly
 ‘shall swell, and her thigh shall rot; and the woman shall
 ‘be a curse among her people. And if the woman be not 28
 ‘defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall
 ‘conceive seed.’ This is the LAW OF JEALOUSIES, when a 29
 wife goeth aside instead of to her husband, and is defiled;
 or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he 30
 be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before
 Jehovah, and the priest shall execute upon her all this
 law. Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and 31
 this woman shall bear her iniquity.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto 1
 ‘the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either 2
 ‘man or woman will perform his vow, the vow of A NAZA-
 ‘RITE [or one separated], by separating himself unto Jeho-
 ‘vah; he shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, 3
 ‘and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong
 ‘drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat
 ‘moist grapes, or dried. All the days of his separation shall 4
 ‘he eat nothing that is made of the grape-vine, from the
 ‘stones of the grapes even to the skins. All the days of 5
 ‘the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon
 ‘his head; until the days be fulfilled, in the which he sepa-
 ‘rateth himself unto Jehovah, he shall be holy, and shall
 ‘let the locks of the hair of his head grow. All the days 6
 ‘that he separateth himself unto Jehovah he shall come
 ‘near no dead body. He shall not make himself unclean 7
 ‘for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for
 ‘his sister, when they die; because the Separation unto
 ‘his God is upon his head. All the days of his separation 8
 ‘he is holy unto Jehovah.

‘And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath 9
 ‘defiled the head of his Separation; then he shall shave
 ‘his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day
 ‘shall he shave it. And on the eighth day he shall bring 10
 ‘two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to
 ‘the doorway of the Appointed Tent. And the priest shall 11
 ‘offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt
 ‘offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he
 ‘sinned by the dead body, and shall hallow his head that
 ‘same day. And he shall separate unto Jehovah the days 12
 ‘of his Separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year

‘for a guilt offering; but the days that were before shall be lost, because his Separation was defiled.

- 13 ‘And this is the law of the Nazarite, when the days of
14 ‘his Separation are fulfilled. He shall be brought unto the
14 ‘doorway of the Appointed Tent; and he shall bring his
‘Gift unto Jehovah, one he lamb of the first year without
‘blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first
‘year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram with-
15 ‘out blemish for a peace offering. And a basket of unlea-
‘vened bread, pricked cakes of fine flour mingled with oil,
‘and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and
16 ‘their meal offering, and their drink offerings. And the
‘priest shall bring them before Jehovah, and shall offer his
17 ‘sin offering, and his burnt offering. And he shall offer the
‘ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto Jehovah, with
‘the basket of unleavened bread; the priest shall offer also
18 ‘his meal offering, and his drink offering. And the Naza-
‘rite shall shave the head of his Separation at the doorway
‘of the Appointed Tent, and shall take the hair of the head
‘of his Separation, and put it in the fire which is under
19 ‘the sacrifice of the peace offerings. And the priest shall
‘take the cooked shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened
‘pricked cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer,
‘and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after
20 ‘the hair of his separation is shaven. And the priest shall
‘wave them for a wave offering before Jehovah. This is
‘holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave leg.
21 ‘And after that the Nazarite may drink wine.’ This is the
law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering
unto Jehovah for his Separation, beside anything that his
hand shall get. According to the vow which he vowed,
so he must do after the law of his Separation.

- 22 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto
23 ‘Aaron and unto his sons, saying, In this wise ye shall bless
‘the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 ‘May Jehovah bless thee, and keep thee;

25 ‘May Jehovah make his face shine upon thee, and be gra-
cious unto thee;

26 ‘May Jehovah lift up his face upon thee, and give thee
peace.

27 ‘And they shall put my name upon the children of
‘Israel; and I will bless them.’

And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set 1
up the Tabernacle, and had anointed it, and made it holy,
and all the instruments thereof, both the Altar and all the
vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and made them 2
holy; that the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their
fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, and were placed 3
over them that were registered, brought Gifts. And they
brought their Gifts before Jehovah, six covered wagons, and
twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each
one an ox. And they brought them before the Tabernacle.
And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Take it of them, 4
'that they may be to do the service of the Appointed Tent; 5
'and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man
'according to his service.' And Moses took the wagons 6
and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites. Two 7
wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon,
according to their service. And four wagons and eight oxen 8
he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their ser-
vice, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.
But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none; because the 9
holy service belonging unto them was that they should
carry upon their shoulders.

And the princes brought the DEDICATING GIFTS for the 10
Altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes
brought their Gifts before the Altar. And Jehovah said 11
unto Moses, 'They shall bring their Gift, each prince on
'his day, for the dedicating of the altar.'

And he that brought his Gift on the first day was Nah- 12
shon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah. And 13
his Gift was one silver dish, the weight thereof was an
hundred and thirty Shekels, one silver sprinkling vessel of
seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them were
full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one 14
ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bul- 15
lock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering;
one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice 16
of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five 17
lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Nahshon the
son of Amminadab.

On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of 18
Issachar, did bring; he brought for his Gift one silver dish, 19
the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels,

one silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun; his Gift was one silver dish, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels, one silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Eliab the son of Helon.

On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben; his Gift was one silver dish of the weight of an hundred and thirty Shekels, one silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon; his Gift was one silver dish, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels, one silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad; his Gift was one silver dish, of the weight of an hundred and thirty Shekels, a silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim; his Gift was one silver dish, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels, one silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

On the eighth day Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh; his Gift was one silver dish of the weight of an hundred and thirty Shekels, one silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the Gift of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin; his Gift was one silver dish, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels, one silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin

65 offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five
rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was
the Gift of Abidan the son of Gideon.

66 On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai,
67 prince of the children of Dan; his Gift was one silver dish,
the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels, one
silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy
Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for
68 a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of
69 incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first
70 year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin
71 offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,
five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This
was the Gift of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of
73 the children of Asher; his Gift was one silver dish, the
weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels, one
silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy
Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for
74 a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of
75 incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first
76 year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin
77 offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,
five rams, five he goats, five lambs, of the first year. This
was the Gift of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the
79 children of Naphtali; his Gift was one silver dish, the
weight whereof was an hundred and thirty Shekels, one
silver sprinkling vessel of seventy Shekels, after the holy
Shekel; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for
80 a meal offering; one ladle of ten Shekels of gold, full of
81 incense; one young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first
82 year, for a burnt offering; one kid of the goats for a sin
83 offering; and for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,
five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This
was the Gift of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 This was the Dedication of the Altar, in the day when
it was anointed, by the princes of Israel; twelve dishes of
silver, twelve silver sprinkling vessels, twelve ladles of gold;
85 each dish of silver weighing an hundred and thirty Shekels,
each sprinkling vessel seventy. All the silver vessels
weighed two thousand and four hundred Shekels [or 1200

ounces], after the holy Shekel. The golden ladles were 80
 twelve, full of incense, weighing ten Shekels apiece, after
 the holy Shekel. All the gold of the ladles was an hun-
 dred and twenty Shekels [or 60 ounces]. All the oxen for 87
 the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve,
 the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meal offer-
 ings; and the kids of the goats for the sin offering twelve.
 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings 89
 were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats
 sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the Dedi-
 cation of the Altar, after that it was anointed.

And when Moses was gone into the Appointed Tent to 80
 speak with Him, then he heard the voice of one speaking
 unto him from off the Cover that was upon the Ark of the
 Testimonials, from between the two Cherubs; and he spake
 unto him. And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak 1
 'unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest the 2
 'lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the
 'Lamp-stand.' And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps 3
 thereof over against the Lamp-stand, as Jehovah com-
 manded Moses. And this work of the Lamp-stand was of 4
 beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers there-
 of, was beaten work; according unto the pattern which
 Jehovah had shewed Moses, so he had made the Lamp-stand.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Take the LE- 5
 'VITES from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them. 6
 'And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them; Sprin- 7
 'kle upon them water that cleanseth from sin, and let them
 'cause the razor to pass over all their flesh, and let them wash 8
 'their clothes, and so make themselves clean. Then let them
 'take a young bullock with its meal offering, of fine flour 9
 'mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take
 'for a sin offering. And thou shalt bring the Levites before 9
 'the Appointed Tent; and thou shalt assemble together the
 'whole congregation of the children of Israel. And thou 10
 'shalt bring the Levites before Jehovah; and the children
 'of Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites. And 11
 'Aaron shall offer the Levites before Jehovah for a wave
 'offering of the children of Israel, that they may be for the
 'work of the service of Jehovah. And the Levites shall 12
 'lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks; and thou
 'shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a

‘burnt offering, unto Jehovah, to make an atonement for
13 ‘the Levites. And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron,
‘and before his sons, and offer them for a wave offering
14 ‘unto Jehovah. Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from
‘among the children of Israel; and the Levites shall be
15 ‘mine. And after that shall the Levites go in to do the
‘work of the Appointed Tent; and thou shalt cleanse them,
16 ‘and offer them for a wave offering. For they are wholly
‘given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead
‘of such as open every womb; instead of the firstborn of
‘all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.
17 ‘For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine;
‘both man and beast; on the day that I smote every first-
‘born in the land of Lower Egypt I made them holy for
18 ‘myself. And I have taken the Levites instead of all the
19 ‘firstborn of the children of Israel. And I have given the
‘Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the
‘children of Israel, to do the service of the children of
‘Israel in the Appointed Tent, and to make an atonement
‘for the children of Israel; that there be no plague among
‘the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come
20 ‘nigh unto the Holy Place.’ And Moses, and Aaron, and
all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the
Levites according unto all that Jehovah commanded Moses
concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto
21 them. And the Levites were purified from sin, and they
washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them as a wave
offering before Jehovah; and Aaron made an atonement
22 for them to cleanse them. And after that went the Levites
in to do their service in the Appointed Tent before Aaron,
and before his sons; as Jehovah had commanded Moses
concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.
23 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘This is it that
24 ‘belongeth unto the LEVITES. From twenty and five years
‘old and upward they shall go in to join the host upon the
25 ‘service of the Appointed Tent; and from the age of fifty
‘years they shall return from the host and the service there-
26 ‘of, and shall serve no more; but shall minister with their
‘brethren in the Appointed Tent, to keep the charge, and
‘shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites
‘touching their charge.’

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses in the desert of Sinai,

in the first month of the second year after they were come
 out of the land of Lower Egypt [A. M. 2669], saying, 'Let 2
 'the children of Israel also keep the PASSOVER at its ap-
 'pointed season. In the fourteenth day of this month, at 3
 'sunset [or between the evenings], ye shall keep it in its
 'appointed season; according to all the statutes of it, and
 'according to all the ordinances thereof, shall ye keep it.'
 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they 4
 should keep the Passover. And they kept the Passover 5
 on the fourteenth day of the first month at sunset [or be-
 tween the evenings] in the desert of Sinai; according to all
 that Jehovah had commanded Moses, so did the children
 of Israel.

And there were certain men, who were defiled by the 6
 dead body of a man, so that they could not keep the Pass-
 over on that day; and they came before Moses and before
 Aaron on that day. And these men said unto him, 'We 7
 'are defiled by the dead body of a man; wherefore are we
 'kept back, that we may not bring the Gift of Jehovah in
 'its appointed season among the children of Israel?' And 8
 Moses said unto them, 'Stand still, and I will hear what
 'Jehovah will command concerning you.' And Jehovah 9
 spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto the children of 10
 'Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall
 'be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be on a journey
 'afar off, yet he shall keep the Passover unto Jehovah.
 'On the fourteenth day of the second month at sunset 11
 '[or between the evenings] they shall keep it, and eat it
 'with unleavened bread and bitter herbs. They shall leave 12
 'none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it;
 'according to all the statutes of the Passover they shall
 'keep it. But the man that is clean, and is not on a 13
 'journey, and forbeareth to keep the Passover, even the
 'same soul shall be cut off from among his people; because
 'he brought not the Gift of Jehovah in its appointed
 'season, that man shall bear his sin. And if a stranger 14
 'shall sojourn among you, and will keep the Passover unto
 'Jehovah; according to the statutes of the Passover, and
 'according to the ordinances thereof, so shall he do; ye
 'shall have one statute, both for the stranger, and for him
 'that was born in the land.'

And during the day, when the TABERNACLE WAS REARED 15

up, the cloud covered the Tabernacle with the Tent of the Testimonials; and in the evening there was upon the Tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.
16 So it was always; the cloud covered it [by day], and the
17 appearance of fire by night. And at the signal of the cloud being taken up from the Tent, then after that the children of Israel journeyed; and in the place where the cloud
18 abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents. At the command of Jehovah the children of Israel journeyed, and at the command of Jehovah they pitched. Every day that the cloud abode upon the Tabernacle they rested in
19 their tents. And when the cloud tarried long upon the Tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept
20 the charge of Jehovah, and journeyed not. And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the Tabernacle; according to the command of Jehovah they abode in their tents, and according to the command of Jehovah they
21 journeyed. And so it was, when the cloud abode from the evening unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed; whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.
22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the Tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not; but when it was taken up, they journeyed.
23 At the command of Jehovah they rested in the tents, and at the command of Jehovah they journeyed; they kept the charge of Jehovah, at the command of Jehovah by the hand of Moses.

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Make to thee
2 ‘TWO TRUMPETS of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make ‘them; that thou mayest use them for the calling of the
3 ‘congregation, and for the journeying of the camps. And ‘when they shall blow with them, all the congregation
‘shall gather themselves unto thee at the doorway of the
4 ‘Appointed Tent. And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, who are heads of the thousands of
5 ‘Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee. When ye blow ‘an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east side shall go
6 ‘forward. When ye blow an alarm the second time, then ‘the camps that lie on the south side shall take their
‘journey. They shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

'But when the assembly is to be assembled, ye shall blow, 7
'but ye shall not sound an alarm. And the sons of Aaron, 8
'the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall
'be to you for a statute for ever throughout your genera-
'tions. And if ye go to war in your land against the 9
'enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm
'with the trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before
'Jehovah your God, and ye shall be saved from your ene-
'mies. Also in the day of your gladness, and in your 10
'solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye
'shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings,
'and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they
'may be to you for a memorial before your God; I am
'Jehovah your God.'

And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second 11
month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up
from off the Tabernacle of the Testimonials. And the 12
children of Israel JOURNEYED ON THEIR JOURNEYS out of the
desert of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the desert of Paran.
And they first took their journey according to the com- 13
mand of Jehovah by the hand of Moses.

In the first place went the standard of the camp of the 14
children of JUDAH according to their hosts; and over his
host was Nahshon the son of Amminadab. And over the 15
host of the tribe of the children of ISSACHAR was Nethaneel
the son of Zuar. And over the host of the tribe of the chil- 16
dren of ZEBULUN was Eliab the son of Helon.

And the Tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of 17
Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing the
TABERNACLE.

And the standard of the camp of REUBEN set forward 18
according to their hosts; and over his host was Elizur the
son of Shedeur. And over the host of the tribe of the 19
children of SIMEON was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
And over the host of the tribe of the children of GAD was 20
Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the SANCTUARY; 21
and [the others] did set up the Tabernacle against they
came.

And the standard of the camp of the children of EPHRAIM 22
set forward according to their hosts; and over his host was
Elishama the son of Ammihud. And over the host of the 23

tribe of the children of MANASSEH was Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. And over the host of the tribe of the children of BENJAMIN was Abidan the son of Gideoni.

And the standard of the camp of the children of DAN set forward, which was the rearguard of all the camps throughout their hosts; and over his host was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. And over the host of the tribe of the children of ASHER was Pagiel the son of Ocran. And over the host of the tribe of the children of NAPHTALI was Alhira the son of Enan. Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their hosts, when they set forward.

AND MOSES SAID UNTO HOBAB, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father in law, 'We are journeying unto the place of which Jehovah said, I will give it to you. 'Come thou with us, and we will do thee good; for Jehovah hath spoken good concerning Israel.' And he said unto him, 'I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.' And he said, 'Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the desert, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes. And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness Jehovah shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.'

And they departed from the Mountain of Jehovah three days' journey; and the Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them. And the cloud of Jehovah was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp. And it came to pass, when the Ark set forward, that Moses said, 'Rise up, O Jehovah, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.' And when it rested, he said, 'Return, O Jehovah, unto the ten thousand thousands of Israel.'

And when the people complained, it displeased Jehovah. And Jehovah heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of Jehovah burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp. And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto Jehovah, the fire was quenched. And he called the name of the place Taberah [or Burning]; because the fire of Jehovah burnt among them.

And the gathered rabble that was among them fell a 4
 longing; and the children of Israel also turned back and
 wept, and said, 'Who will give us flesh to eat? We re- 5
 member the fish, which we did eat in Lower Egypt freely;
 'the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the 6
 'onions, and the garlic; but now our soul is dried away;
 'there is nothing at all, beside this Manna, before our 7
 'eyes.' (And the Manna was as coriander seed, and the 8
 colour thereof as the colour of bdellium [or pearls]. And
 the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in
 mills, or beat it in a mortar, and cooked it in pots, and
 made cakes of it; and the taste of it was as the taste of oil 9
 cake. And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night,
 the Manna fell with it.) Then Moses heard the people 10
 weep throughout their families, every man in the doorway
 of his tent; and the anger of Jehovah was kindled greatly;
 Moses also was displeased. And Moses said unto Jehovah, 11
 'Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? And where-
 fore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest 12
 'the burden of all this people upon me? Have I con-
 'ceived all this people? Have I begotten them, that thou 13
 'shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom, as a
 'nursing father beareth a sucking child, unto the land of
 'which thou swarest unto their fathers? Whence should 14
 'I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep
 'unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. I am 15
 'not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too
 'heavy for me. And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, 16
 'I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy
 'sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.'

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Gather unto me SEVENTY 16
 'men of the ELDERS of Israel, whom thou knowest to be
 'the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring
 'them unto the Appointed Tent, that they may stand there
 'with thee. And I will come down and talk with thee 17
 'there; and I will take some of the spirit which is upon
 'thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the
 'burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not
 'thyself alone. And say thou unto the people, Sanctify 18
 'yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh; for
 'ye have wept in the ears of Jehovah, saying, Who will
 'give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Lower

‘Egypt. Therefore Jehovah will give you flesh, and ye
 10 ‘shall eat. Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor
 20 ‘five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days; but even a
 ‘whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be
 ‘loathsome unto you; because that ye have despised Jeho-
 ‘vah who is among you, and have wept before him, saying,
 21 ‘Why came we forth out of Lower Egypt?’ And Moses said,
 ‘The people among whom I am, are six hundred thousand
 ‘footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that
 22 ‘they may eat a whole month. Shall the flocks and the
 ‘herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or will all the
 ‘fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice
 123 ‘them?’ And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Is Jehovah’s hand
 ‘shortened? Thou shalt see now whether my word will
 ‘come to pass unto thee or not.’

124 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of
 Jehovah, and gathered seventy men of the elders of the
 125 people, and set them round about the Tent. And Jehovah
 came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took some
 of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the
 seventy elders; and it came to pass, that, when the spirit
 126 rested upon them, they prophesied. But two of the men
 were not gathered in, but remained in the camp; the name
 of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad.
 And the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them
 that were enrolled, but they went not out unto the Tent;
 127 and they prophesied in the camp. And there ran a young
 man, and told Moses, and said, ‘Eldad and Medad do pro-
 128 ‘phesy in the camp.’ And Joshua the son of Nun, the
 servant of Moses, one of his chosen men, answered and
 20 said, ‘My lord Moses, forbid them.’ And Moses said unto
 him, ‘Enviest thou for my sake? Oh that all Jehovah’s
 ‘people were prophets, and that Jehovah would put his
 30 ‘spirit upon them!’ And Moses gat him into the camp,
 he and the elders of Israel.

31 And there went forth a wind from Jehovah, and brought
 quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it
 were a day’s journey on this side, and as it were a day’s
 journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it
 32 were two cubits high upon the face of the earth. And the
 people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the
 next day, and they gathered the quails. He that gathered

least gathered ten Homers [or ninety bushels]. And they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp. And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of Jehovah was kindled against the people, and Jehovah smote the people with a very great plague. And he called the name of that place the Burial-place of : Taavah [or Longing]; because there they buried the people that longed. And the people journeyed from the Burial- : place of Taavah unto the Village [of Paran]. And they abode at the Village.

And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Cushite [or Ethiopian] woman whom he had married; for he had married a Cushite woman. And they said, 'Hath Jehovah indeed spoken only by Moses? Hath he 'not spoken also by us?' And Jehovah heard it. (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men that were upon the face of the earth.) And Jehovah spake : suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, 'Come out ye three unto the Appointed Tent.' And they three came out. And Jehovah came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood at the doorway of the Tent, and called : Aaron and Miriam. And they both came forth. And he 'said, 'Hear now my words; If there be a prophet of Jeho- 'vah among you, I will make myself known unto him in 'a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. Not so : 'shall it be with my servant Moses. He is faithful in all 'mine house. With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even : 'plainly, and not in dark speeches; and the likeness of 'Jehovah shall he behold. Wherefore then were ye not 'afraid to speak against my servant Moses?' And the : anger of Jehovah was kindled against them; and he departed. And the cloud departed from off the Tent; and, 10 behold, Miriam became leprous, like snow. And Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous. And 11 Aaron said unto Moses, 'Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay 'not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and 'wherein we have sinned. Let her not be as one dead, of 12 'whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of 'his mother's womb.' And Moses cried unto Jehovah, 13 saying, 'Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.' And 14 Jehovah said unto Moses, 'If her father had but spit in 'her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? Let her

‘be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let
15 ‘her be received in again.’ And Miriam was shut out from
the camp seven days; and the people journeyed not till
16 Miriam was brought in again. And afterward the people
removed from the Village, and pitched in the desert of
Paran.

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Send thou men,
2 ‘that they may spy out the land of Canaan, which I give
‘unto the children of Israel; of every tribe of their fathers
‘shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.’

3 And Moses by the command of Jehovah sent them from
the desert of Paran; all those men were heads of the chil-
4 dren of Israel. And these were their names;

Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.

6 Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.

8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun.

9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.

11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manasseh,
Gaddi the son of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

16 These are the names of the men that Moses sent to
spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea [or Help], the
17 son of Nun, Jehoshua [or Jah’s Help]. And Moses sent
them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them,
‘Get you up this way into the South country, and go up
18 ‘unto the Hill country; and see the land, what it is; and
‘the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong
19 ‘or weak, few or many; and what the land is that they
‘dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they
‘be that they dwell in, whether in camps, or in fenced
20 ‘cities; and what the land is, whether it be fat or lean,
‘whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of
‘good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land.’ Now
the time was the time of the first-ripe grapes.

21 So they went up, and spied out the land (from the desert
22 of Zin unto Rehob, at the Pass of Hamath). And they

went up into the South country, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak [or the Giants], were. (Now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan [or Tanis] in Lower Egypt.) And they came unto the valley of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff, with some of the pomegranates, and of the figs. The place was called the valley of Eshcol [or the Cluster], because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

And they returned from spying out the land after forty days. And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the desert of Paran, to Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land. And they related to him, and said, 'We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it. Nevertheless, the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great; and moreover we saw children of Anak there. The Amalekites dwell in the land of the South country; and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the Hill country; and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the side of the Jordan.' And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, 'Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.' But the men that went up with him said, 'We are not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.' And they brought an evil report of the land which they had spied out unto the children of Israel, saying, 'The land, through which we have gone to spy it out, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature. And there we saw the Giants, sons of Anak, who come of the Giants [or Fallen ones]; and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.'

And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried. And the people wept that night. And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron. And the whole congregation said unto them, 'Oh that we had died in the land of Lower Egypt! or that we had died in

- 3 'this desert! And wherefore ~~hath~~ Jehovah brought us
'unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and
'our little ~~children~~ should be a prey? Were it not better
4 'for us to return into Lower Egypt?' And they said one
to another, 'Let us make a captain, and let us return into
5 'Lower Egypt.' Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces
before all the assembly of the congregation of the children
6 of Israel. And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son
of Jephunneh, who were of them that spied out the land,
7 rent their clothes. And they spake unto all the congrega-
tion of the children of Israel, saying, 'The land, which
'we passed through to spy it out, is an exceeding good land.
8 'If Jehovah delight in us, then he will bring us into this
'land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk and
9 'honey. Only rebel not ye against Jehovah, neither fear
'ye the people of the land; for they ~~will be bread for us.~~
'Their shelter is departed from over them, and Jehovah is
10 'with us; fear them not.' But all the congregation bade
stone them with stones.

- Then the glory of Jehovah appeared in the Appointed
11 Tent before all the children of Israel. And Jehovah said
unto Moses, 'How long will this people provoke me? And
'how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs
12 'which I have done among them? I will smite them with
'the pestilence, and dispossess them, and will make of thee
13 'a greater nation and mightier than they.' And Moses said
unto Jehovah, 'Then the Egyptians will hear it (for thou
'broughtest up this people in thy might from among them);
14 'and they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land. For
'they have heard that thou Jehovah art among this peo-
'ple, that thou Jehovah hast been seen ~~face~~ to ~~face~~, and
'that thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest
'before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a
15 'pillar of fire by night. Now if thou shouldest kill all this
'people as one man, then the nations which have heard
16 'the fame of thee will speak, saying, Because Jehovah was
'not able to bring this people into the land which he swore
'unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the desert.
17 'And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be
18 'great, according as thou hast spoken, saying, *Jehovah is*
'*slow to anger, and of great kindness, forgiving iniquity and*
'*transgression, but not wholly acquitting, visiting the iniquity*

'of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this 19
'people according unto the greatness of thy kindness, and
'as thou hast forgiven this people, from Lower Egypt
'even until now.' And Jehovah said, 'I have pardoned 20
'according to thy word; and as truly as I live, all the 21
'earth shall be filled with the glory of Jehovah. Because 22
'all those men who have seen my glory, and my signs,
'which I did in Lower Egypt and in the desert, have
'tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened
'to my voice; surely they shall not see the land which I 23
'swore unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that
'provoked me see it. But my servant Caleb, because he 24
'had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully,
'him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and
'his seed shall possess it.' (Now the Amalekites and the 25
Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) 'To-morrow turn you,
'and journey towards the desert by the way of the Red sea.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 26
'How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, who 27
'murmur against me? I have heard the murmurings of
'the children of Israel, which they murmur against me.
'Say unto them, As I live, Jehovah hath said it, as ye have 28
'spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you. Your carcases 29
'shall fall in this desert; and all that were registered of you,
'according to your whole number, from twenty years old
'and upward, who have murmured against me, doubtless 30
'ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I lifted
'up my hand [in oath] to make you dwell therein, save
'Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.
'But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them 31
'will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye
'have despised. But as for you, your carcases, they shall 32
'fall in this desert. And your children shall be shepherds 33
'in the desert for forty years, and shall bear your trans-
'gressions, until your carcases be wasted in the desert.
'After the number of the days in which ye spied out the 34
'land, even forty days, one day for each year, shall ye bear
'your iniquities, even forty years, and ye shall know my
'estrangement. I Jehovah have said, I will surely do it 35
'unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered toge-
'ther against me; in this desert, they shall be wasted,

36 'and there they shall die.' And the men, whom Moses sent to spy out the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land, even those men that did bring up the evil slander upon the land, died by the plague before Jehovah. But of the men that went to spy out the land, Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, lived still. And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel; and the people mourned greatly.

40 And they rose up early in the morning, and got them up on to the top of the mountain, saying, 'Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which Jehovah hath spoken of; 41 'for we have sinned.' And Moses said, 'Wherefore now do ye transgress the command of Jehovah? But it will 42 'not prosper. Go not up, for Jehovah is not among you; 43 'that ye be not smitten before your enemies. For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye will fall by the sword; because ye are turned away from following Jehovah, therefore Jehovah will not be with 44 'you.' But they presumed to go up unto the top of the mountain; nevertheless the Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah, and Moses, departed not out of the camp. Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites who dwelt on that mountain, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Hormah [or Destruction].

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto the 2 'children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you, 3 'and ye will make an offering by fire unto Jehovah, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice on performing a vow, or on a free-will offering, or on your solemn feasts, to make a sweet 4 'savour unto Jehovah, of the herd, or of the flock; then shall he that bringeth his Gift unto Jehovah bring a meal offering of a tenth part [of an Ephah] of flour mingled 5 'with the fourth part of an Hin of oil. And the fourth part of an Hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. Or 6 'for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meal offering two tenth parts of flour mingled with the third part of an Hin of 7 'oil. And for a drink offering thou shalt bring the third part of an Hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto Jehovah.

'And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, 8
 'or for a sacrifice on performing a vow, or as peace offer- 9
 'ings unto Jehovah; then shall he bring with the bullock 9
 'a meal offering of three tenth parts of flour mingled with 10
 'half an Hin of oil. And thou shalt bring for a drink 10
 'offering half an Hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, 11
 'of a sweet savour unto Jehovah. Thus shall it be done 11
 'for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid. 12
 'According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall 12
 'ye do to every one according to their number. All that 13
 'are born in the country shall do these things after this 13
 'manner, in bringing an offering made by fire, of a sweet 14
 'savour unto Jehovah. And if a stranger sojourn with you, 14
 'or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will 15
 'bring an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto 15
 'Jehovah; as ye do, so shall he do. One statute shall be 15
 'both for you of the assembly, and also for the stranger 16
 'that sojourneth with you, a statute for ever in your gene-
 'rations; as ye are, so shall the stranger be before Jehovah. 16
 'One law and one ordinance shall be for you, and for the 16
 'stranger that sojourneth with you.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto 17
 'the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come 17
 'into the land whither I am bringing you, then it shall be, 17
 'that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall heave 18
 'up an heave offering unto Jehovah. Ye shall heave up a 18
 'pricked cake of the first of your dough for an heave offer-
 'ing; as ye do the heave offering of the threshing-floor, so
 'shall ye heave it. Of the first of your dough ye shall give 21
 'unto Jehovah an heave offering in your generations.

'And if ye shall SIN IN IGNORANCE, and not observe all 21
 'these commandments, which Jehovah hath spoken unto 21
 'Moses, even all that Jehovah hath commanded you by the 22
 'hand of Moses, from the day that Jehovah gave his com-
 'mandments, and henceforward among your generations; 22
 'then it shall be, if aught be committed by ignorance un- 24
 'seen by the congregation, that all the congregation shall
 'offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet
 'savour unto Jehovah, with its meal offering, and its drink
 'offering, according to the ordinance, and one kid of the goats
 'for a sin offering. And the priest shall make an atonement 25

- ‘for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it
‘shall be forgiven them; for it is a sin of ignorance; and
‘they shall bring their Gift, an offering made by fire unto
‘Jehovah, and their sin offering before Jehovah, for their
26 ‘sins of ignorance; and it shall be forgiven unto all the con-
‘gregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that
‘sojourneth among them; seeing that all the people were in
27 ‘ignorance. And if any soul sin in ignorance, then he shall
28 ‘bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering. And
‘the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sin-
‘neth ignorantly, when he sinneth in ignorance before
‘Jehovah, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be for-
29 ‘given him. Ye shall have one law for him that doeth any
‘thing through ignorance, both for him that is born among
‘the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth
30 ‘among them. But the soul that doeth aught with a high
‘hand, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the
‘same blasphemeth Jehovah; and that soul shall be cut off
31 ‘from among his people. Because he hath despised the
‘word of Jehovah, and hath broken his commandment, that
‘soul shall be utterly cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.’
32 And while the children of Israel were in the desert, they
found a man that gathered STICKS UPON THE SABBATH day.
33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him
34 unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. And
they put him in ward, because it had not been declared
35 what should be done to him. And Jehovah said unto Moses,
‘The man shall be surely put to death; all the congrega-
36 ‘tion shall stone him with stones without the camp.’ And
all the congregation brought him without the camp, and
stoned him with stones, and he died; as Jehovah com-
manded Moses.
37 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Speak unto the
38 ‘children of Israel, and bid them that they make for them-
‘selves FRINGES in the borders of their garments throughout
‘their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of
39 ‘the borders a ribband of blue. And it shall be unto you
‘for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all
‘the commandments of Jehovah, and do them; and that ye
‘seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after
40 ‘which ye use to go astray; that ye may remember, and do
41 ‘all my commandments, and be holy unto your God. I am

‘Jehovah your God, who brought you out of the land of
‘Lower Egypt, to be your God; I am Jehovah your God.’

Now KORAH, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the
son of Levi, and DATHAN AND ABIRAM, the sons of Eliab,
and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took counsel,
and rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of
Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the congregation,
chosen men of the congregation, men of name; and they
assembled themselves against Moses and against Aaron, and
said unto them, ‘Ye take too much upon you, seeing that
‘all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and Jeho-
‘vah is among them. Wherefore then lift ye up yourselves
‘above the assembly of Jehovah?’ And when Moses heard
it, he fell upon his face. And he spake unto Korah and
unto all his company, saying, ‘Even to-morrow Jehovah
‘will shew who belongeth to him, and who is holy; and
‘will cause him to come near unto him; even him whom
‘he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.
‘This do; Take to yourselves censers, Korah, and all his
‘company; and put fire therein, and put incense in them
‘before Jehovah to-morrow; and it shall be that the man
‘whom Jehovah doth choose, he shall be holy. Ye take
‘too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.’ And Moses said
unto Korah, ‘Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi. Is it a
‘small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath sepa-
‘rated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you
‘near to himself to do the service of the Tabernacle of Jeho-
‘vah, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto
‘them? And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy
‘brethren the sons of Levi with thee; and seek ye the priest-
‘hood also? For which cause both thou and all thy com-
‘pany are gathered together against Jehovah. And what
‘is Aaron, that ye murmur against him?’

And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of
Eliab. And they said, ‘We will not come up. Is it a
‘small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land
‘that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the desert,
‘except thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?
‘Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth
‘with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and
‘vineyards. Wilt thou put out the eyes of these men?
‘We will not come up.’ And Moses was very wroth, and

said unto Jehovah, 'Respect not thou their meal offering; 'I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt 'one of them.'

16 And Moses said unto Korah, 'Be thou and all thy com-
pany before Jehovah, thou, and they, and Aaron, to-mor-
17 row. And take ye every man his censer, and put incense
'in them, and bring ye before Jehovah every man his cen-
'ser, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron,
18 'each of you his censer.' And they took every man his
censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and
stood at the doorway of the Appointed Tent with Moses
19 and Aaron. And Korah assembled all the congregation
against them unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent; and
the glory of Jehovah appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
21 'Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I
22 'may consume them in a moment.' And they fell upon
their faces, and said, 'O El [or God], thou God of the spirits
'of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with
23 'all the congregation?' And Jehovah spake unto Moses,
24 saying, 'Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up
'from about the dwelling of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.'
25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram;
26 and the elders of Israel followed him. And he spake unto
the congregation, saying, 'Depart, I pray you, from the tents
'of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye
27 'be consumed in all their sins.' So they got up from the
dwelling of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side;
and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door-
way of their tents, with their wives, and their sons, and
28 their little children. And Moses said, 'Hereby ye shall
'know that Jehovah hath sent me to do all these works;
29 'for they are not done of mine own mind. If these men
'die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after
'the visitation of all men; then Jehovah hath not sent me.
30 'But if Jehovah create a new thing, and the earth open her
'mouth, and swallow them up, with all that belong unto
'them, and they go down alive into the grave; then ye
'shall understand that these men have provoked Jehovah.'
31 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all
these words, that the ground that was under them clave
32 asunder. And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed

them up, and their houses, and all the men that belonged unto Korah, and all their goods. They, and all that belonged to them, went down alive into the grave, and the earth closed upon them; and they perished from among the assembly. And all Israel that were round about them fled at their cry; for they said, 'Lest the earth swallow us up also.'

And there came out a fire from Jehovah, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that brought the incense. And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for these sinners against their own souls have hallowed the censers; and let them be made into broad plates as a covering for the Altar. For they brought them before Jehovah, therefore they are hallowed; and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel.' And Eleazar the priest took the copper censers, which they that were burnt had brought; and they were beaten out into a covering for the altar; to be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, who is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to burn incense before Jehovah; that he be not as Korah, and as his company; as Jehovah had said to him by the hand of Moses.

But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, 'Ye have killed the people of Jehovah.' And it came to pass, when the congregation was assembled against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the Appointed Tent; and, behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of Jehovah was seen. And Moses and Aaron came before the Appointed Tent. And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment.' And they fell upon their faces. And Moses said unto Aaron, 'Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and add incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them; for there is wrath gone out from Jehovah; the plague is begun.' And Aaron took as Moses said, and ran into the midst of the assembly; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people. And he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people. And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and

seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of
50 Korah. And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent; and the plague was stayed.

1 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto the
2 'children of Israel, and take from every one of them a
'staff according to the house of their fathers, from all their
'princes according to the house of their fathers twelve staffs.
3 'Write thou every man's name upon his staff. And thou
'shalt write Aaron's name upon the staff of Levi; for one
'staff shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.
4 'And thou shalt lay them up in the Appointed Tent before
5 'the Testimonials, where I am met by you. And it shall
'come to pass, that the man's staff, whom I shall choose,
'shall blossom; and I will make to cease from me the mur-
'muring of the children of Israel, which they murmur
'against you.'

6 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every
one of their princes gave him a staff apiece, for each prince
one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve staffs;
7 and the staff of Aaron was among their staffs. And Moses
laid up the staffs before Jehovah in the Tent of the Testi-
8 monials. And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses
went into the Tent of the Testimonials, and, behold, the
STAFF OF AARON for the house of Levi WAS BUDDING, and
brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded
9 almonds. And Moses brought out all the staffs from before
Jehovah unto all the children of Israel; and they looked,
10 and took every man his staff. And Jehovah said unto
Moses, 'Bring Aaron's staff again before the Testimonials,
'to be kept for a sign against the sons of rebellion; and
'thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me,
11 'that they die not.' And Moses did so; as Jehovah com-
manded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying,
13 'Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish. Whosoever
'cometh anywise near unto the Tabernacle of Jehovah will
'die. Shall we be consumed with dying?'

1 And Jehovah said unto Aaron, 'Thou and thy sons and
'thy father's house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the
'Sanctuary; and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the
2 'iniquity of your PRIESTHOOD. And thy brethren also of
'the tribe of Levi [or those joined], the tribe of thy father,

'bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee,
 'and minister unto thee; but thou and thy sons with thee
 'shall be before the Tent of the Testimonials. And they shall 3
 'keep thy charge, and the charge of all the Tent; only they
 'shall not come nigh unto the holy vessels and the Altar,
 'that neither they, nor ye also, die. And they shall be joined 4
 'unto thee, and keep the charge of the Appointed Tent, for
 'all the service of the Tent; and a stranger shall not come
 'nigh unto you. And ye shall keep the charge of the Holy 5
 'Place, and the charge of the Altar; that there be no wrath
 'any more upon the children of Israel. And I, behold, I 6
 'have taken your brethren the Levites from among the
 'children of Israel; to you they are given as a gift for
 'Jehovah, to do the service of the Appointed Tent. There- 7
 'fore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's
 'office for every thing belonging to the Altar, and within
 'the Veil; and ye shall do the service; I have given unto
 'you the priesthood as a gift; and the stranger that cometh
 'nigh shall be put to death.'

And Jehovah spake unto Aaron, 'Behold, I also have given 8
 'thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed
 'things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given
 'them as a portion, and to thy sons, by a statute for ever.
 'THIS SHALL BE THINE of the most holy things, reserved 9
 'from the fire; every Gift of theirs, every meal offering
 'of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every guilt
 'offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall
 'be most holy for thee and for thy sons. In the Holy of 10
 'Holies shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it; it shall
 'be holy unto thee. And this is thine; the heave offering 11
 'of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of
 'Israel; I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and
 'to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever; every
 'one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it. All the 12
 'best of the oil, and all the best of the grape juice, and of
 'the wheat, the first of them which they shall offer unto
 'Jehovah, these have I given thee; the firstfruits of the 13
 'land, which they shall bring unto Jehovah, shall be thine;
 'every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.
 'Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine. Every thing 14
 'that openeth the womb [or is first-born] in all flesh, 15
 'which they bring unto Jehovah, whether of men or beasts,

- ‘shall be thine. Nevertheless the first-born of man shalt
‘thou surely make them to redeem, and the firstling of
16 ‘unclean beasts shalt thou make them to redeem. And
‘those that are to be redeemed, from a month old shalt
‘thou make them to redeem, according to thy valuation,
‘for the money of five Shekels, after the holy Shekel, which
17 ‘is twenty Gerahs. But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling
‘of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not make
‘them to redeem; they are holy; thou shalt sprinkle their
‘blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offer-
18 ‘ing made by fire, for a sweet savour unto Jehovah. And
‘the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as
19 ‘the right leg are thine. All the heave offerings of the
‘holy things, which the children of Israel heave up unto
‘Jehovah, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daugh-
‘ters with thee, by a statute for ever; it is a covenant of
‘salt for ever before Jehovah unto thee and to thy seed
‘with thee.’
- 20 And Jehovah spake unto Aaron, ‘Thou shalt have no
‘inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part
‘among them; I am thy part and thy inheritance among
21 ‘the children of Israel. And, behold, I have given the
‘children of Levi all THE TITHES in Israel for an inheritance,
‘in return for their work which they do in the service of
22 ‘the Appointed Tent. Neither must the children of Israel
‘henceforth come nigh the Appointed Tent, lest they bear
23 ‘sin, and die. But the Levites shall do the service of the
‘Appointed Tent, and they shall bear their iniquity. This
‘shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations,
‘that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance
24 ‘whatever. But the tithes of the children of Israel, which
‘they heave up as an heave offering unto Jehovah, I have
‘given to the Levites to inherit; therefore I have said unto
‘them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no
‘inheritance whatever.’
- 25 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Thus speak
26 ‘unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take from
‘the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you
‘from them for your inheritance, then ye shall heave up an
‘heave offering of it for Jehovah, even A TENTH PART OF
27 ‘THE TITHE. And this your heave offering shall be reckoned
‘unto you, as though it were the corn of the threshing-

'floor, and as the fulness of the wine-press. Thus out of all 28
'your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel, ye
'also shall heave up an heave offering unto Jehovah; and
'ye shall give thereof Jehovah's heave offering to Aaron
'the priest. Out of all your gifts ye shall heave up every 29
'heave offering of Jehovah, out of all the best thereof, even
'the hallowed part thereof out of it. Therefore thou shalt 30
'say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from
'it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase
'of the threshing-floor, and as the increase of the wine-press.
'And ye shall eat [the rest of] it in every place, ye and 31
'your households; for it is your reward for your service in
'the Appointed Tent. And ye shall bear no sin by reason 32
'of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it; neither
'shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Israel,
'lest ye die.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 1
'This is the statute of the law which Jehovah hath com- 2
'manded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that
'they bring to thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is 3
'no blemish, and upon which never came yoke. And ye
'shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring
'her forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before 4
'his face. And Eleazar the priest shall take some of her
'blood with his finger, and sprinkle some of her blood 5
'directly before the Appointed Tent seven times. And
'one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her 6
'flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn. And
'the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and bright
'scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the
'heifer. Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall 7
'bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into
'the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the evening.
'And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, 8
'and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until
'the evening. And a man that is clean shall gather up 9
'the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp
'in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation
'of the children of Israel for a WATER OF SEPARATION; it
'is a purification for sin. And he that gathereth up the 10
'ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean
'until the evening. And this shall be unto the children

'of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among
'them, for a statute for ever.

11 'He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be
12 'unclean seven days. He shall purify himself from the sin
'with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall
'be clean; but if he purify not himself on the third day,
13 'then on the seventh day he shall not be clean. Whoso-
'ever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and
'purifieth not himself, defileth the Tabernacle of Jehovah;
'and that soul shall be cut off from Israel; because the
'Water of Separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall
'be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 'This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent; all that
'come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be
15 'unclean seven days. And every open vessel, which hath
16 'no covering tied over it, is unclean. And whosoever in
'the open fields toucheth one that is slain with a sword,
'or a dead body, or the bone of a man, or a grave, shall be
17 'unclean seven days. And for an unclean person they shall
'take some of the ashes of the burnt [heifer] of purifica-
'tion for sin, and running water shall be put thereto in a
18 'vessel. And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it
'in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all
'the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and
'upon him that touched the bone, or the one slain, or the
19 'dead body, or the grave. And the clean person shall
'sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the
'seventh day; and on the seventh day he shall purify himself
'from the sin, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in
20 'water, and shall be clean at evening. But the man that
'shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul
'shall be cut off from among the assembly, because he hath
'defiled the Sanctuary of Jehovah; the Water of Separa-
'tion hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.
21 'And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he
'that sprinkleth the Water of Separation shall wash his
'clothes; and he that toucheth the Water of Separation
22 'shall be unclean until evening. And whatsoever the un-
'clean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that
'toucheth it shall be unclean until evening.'

1 Then came the children of Israel, even the whole con-
gregation, INTO THE DESERT OF ZIN in the first month; and

the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there. And there was no water for the congregation; and they assembled themselves against Moses and against Aaron. And the people strove with Moses, and spake, saying, 'Oh that we had died when our brethren 'died before Jehovah! And why have ye brought up the 'assembly of Jehovah into this desert, that we and our 'beasts should die there? And wherefore have ye made 'us to come up out of Lower Egypt, to bring us in unto 'this evil place? It is no place of seed, or of figs, or of 'vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to 'drink.' And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the doorway of the Appointed Tent, and they fell upon their faces; and the glory of Jehovah appeared unto them.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Take the Staff '[that budded], and assemble thou the congregation, thou, 'and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before 'their eyes; and it shall give forth its water, and thou shalt 'bring forth to them water out of the rock; so thou shalt 'give the congregation and their beasts drink.' And Moses took the staff from before Jehovah, as he commanded him. And Moses and Aaron assembled the assembly together before the rock, and he said unto them, 'Hear now, ye 'rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?' And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his staff he smote the rock twice; and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also. And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron, 'Because ye believed me not, 'to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this assembly into the land which 'I have given them.' This is the water of Meribah [or Strife]; because the children of Israel strove with Jehovah, and he was sanctified in them.

And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, 'Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the 'labours that have befallen us; how our fathers went down 'into Lower Egypt, and we have dwelt in Lower Egypt a 'long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers. 'And when we cried unto Jehovah, he heard our voice, and 'sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Lower 'Egypt; and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the utter-

17 'most of thy boundary. Let us pass, I pray thee, through
'thy country. We will not pass through the fields, or
'through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water
'of the wells; we will go by the king's highway; we will
'not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have
18 'passed thy boundaries.' And Edom said unto him, 'Thou
'shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with
19 'the sword.' And the children of Israel said unto him,
'We will go by the highway; and if I and my cattle drink
'of thy water, then I will pay the price of it. I will only,
'without doing any thing else, go through on my feet.'
20 And he said, 'Thou shalt not go through.' And Edom
came out against him with much people, and with a strong
21 hand. Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through
his boundary; wherefore Israel turned away from him.

22 And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation,
23 journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor. And
Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron at mount Hor, by
24 the boundary of the land of Edom, saying, 'Aaron shall be
'gathered unto his people; for he shall not enter into the'
'land which I have given unto the children of Israel, be-
'cause ye rebelled against my word at the water of Meribah.
25 'Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up on to
26 'mount Hor; and strip Aaron of his garments, and put
'them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron shall be gathered
27 '[unto his people], and shall die there.' And Moses did as
Jehovah commanded; and they went up on to mount Hor
28 in the sight of all the congregation. And Moses stripped
Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son;
and Aaron died there on the top of the mountain; and
29 Moses and Eleazar came down from the mountain. And
all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, and all the
house of Israel mourned for Aaron thirty days.

1 And when king Arad the Canaanite, who dwelt in the
South country, heard tell that Israel was coming by the
way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took
2 some of them prisoners. And Israel vowed a vow unto
Jehovah, and said, 'If thou wilt indeed deliver this people
'into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.'
3 And Jehovah hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered
up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and

their cities; and he called the name of the place Hormah [or Destruction].

And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to go round the land of Edom. And the soul of the people was much discouraged on the way. And the people spake against God, and against Moses, 'Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Lower Egypt to die in the desert? for there is no bread nor water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.' And Jehovah sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, 'We have sinned, for we have spoken against Jehovah, and against thee; pray unto Jehovah, that he take away the serpents from us.' And Moses prayed for the people. And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Make to thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a standard; and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.' And Moses made a serpent of copper, and put it upon a standard; and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of copper, he lived.

And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth.

And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at the Mounds of the Heberites [or Hebrews], in the desert which is before Moab, toward the sunrise.

From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of the Arnon, which is in the desert that cometh out of the boundary of the Amorites; for the Arnon is the boundary of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites. Wherefore it is said in the Book of the Wars; 'Jehovah shewed himself at the Red sea; 'And at the brooks of the Arnon; 'And at the source of the brooks that turn to Shebeth-Ar, 'And lean upon the boundary of Moab.'

And from thence they went to Beer [or the Well]; that is the well whereof Jehovah spake unto Moses, 'Gather the people together, and I will give them water.' Then Israel sang this song,

- ‘Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it;
18 ‘O well, which the princes digged,
‘The nobles of the people hollowed out,
‘With the staff of power, with their staves.’
And from the desert they went to Mattanah;
19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel;
And from Nahaliel to Bamoth;
20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country
of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward the
Wilderness.
- 21 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amo-
22 rites, saying, ‘Let me pass through thy land. We will not
‘turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not
‘drink of the waters of the well; but we will go along by
‘the king’s highway, until we be past thy boundaries.’
23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his
boundary; but Sihon gathered all his people together, and
went out against Israel into the desert. And he came to
24 Jahazah, and fought against Israel. And Israel smote him
with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from
the Arnon unto the Jabbok, even unto the children of
Ammon. For the boundary of the children of Ammon was
25 strong. And Israel took all these cities; and Israel dwelt
in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the
26 villages thereof. For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the
king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former
king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even
27 unto the Arnon. Wherefore they that speak in proverbs
say,
‘Come into Heshbon, let it be built,
‘And let the city of Sihon be prepared;
28 ‘For a fire is gone out of Heshbon,
‘A flame from the city of Sihon;
‘It hath consumed Ar of Moab,
‘And the lords of Bamoth on the Arnon.
29 ‘Alas for thee, O Moab! thou art undone,
‘O people of [the god] Chemosh;
‘He hath given his sons into flight,
‘And his daughters into captivity
‘Unto Sihon king of the Amorites.
30 ‘And their sown fields hath Heshbon destroyed unto Dibon,
‘And their waste fields unto Nophah, which is by Medeba.’

Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites. And 31
 Moses sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the villages 32
 thereof, and dispossessed the Amorites that were there.
 And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan. And 33
 Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all
 his people, to battle at Edrei. And Jehovah said unto 34
 Moses, 'Fear him not; for I have delivered him into thy
 'hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do
 'to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites,
 'who dwelt at Heshbon.' So they smote him, and his sons, 35
 and all his people, until there was none left to him alive;
 and they possessed his land.

And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in 1
 the barren plains of Moab beyond the Jordan by Jericho.

And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done 2
 to the Amorites. And Moab was sore afraid of the people, 3
 because they were many; and Moab was distressed because
 of the children of Israel. And Moab said unto the elders 4
 of Midian, 'Now this company will lick up all that are
 'round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field.'
 And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at
 that time. He sent messengers therefore unto BALAAM the 5
 son of Beor to Pethor, which is by the River [Euphrates],
 in the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying,
 'Behold, there is a people come out from Lower Egypt;
 'behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over
 'against me. Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse for 6
 'me this people; for they are too mighty for me. Perad-
 'venture I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that
 'I may drive them out of the land; for I know that he
 'whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest
 'is cursed.' And the elders of Moab and the elders of 7
 Midian departed with the rewards of divination in their
 hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him
 the words of Balak. And he said unto them, 'Lodge here 8
 'this night, and I will bring you word again, according as
 'Jehovah shall speak unto me.' And the princes of Moab
 abode with Balaam. And God came unto Balaam, and 9
 said, 'What men are these with thee?' And Balaam said 10
 unto God, 'Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath
 'sent unto me, [saying,] Behold, there is a people come out 11
 'of Lower Egypt, who cover the face of the earth. Come

‘now, curse them for me; peradventure I shall be able to
12 ‘overcome them, and drive them out.’ And God said unto
Balaam, ‘Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not
13 ‘curse the people; for they are blessed.’ And Balaam rose
up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak,
‘Get you into your land; for Jehovah refuseth to give me
14 ‘leave to go with you.’ And the princes of Moab rose up,
and they went unto Balak, and said, ‘Balaam refuseth to
‘come with us.’

15 And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more ho-
16 nourable than they. And they came to Balaam, and said
to him, ‘Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing,
17 ‘I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me. For I
‘will greatly honour thee, and I will do whatsoever thou
‘sayest unto me. Come therefore, I pray thee, curse for
18 ‘me this people.’ And Balaam answered and said unto
the servants of Balak, ‘If Balak would give me his house
‘full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the command
19 ‘of Jehovah my God, to do less or more. Now therefore,
‘I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know
20 ‘what Jehovah will say unto me more.’ And God came
unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, ‘If the men come
‘to call thee, rise up and go with them; but yet the word
‘which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.’

21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass,
22 and went with the princes of Moab. And God’s anger
was kindled because he went. And the angel of Jehovah
placed himself in the way for a hinderer against him. Now
he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with
23 him. And the ass saw the angel of Jehovah standing in
the way, and his sword drawn in his hand. And the ass
turned aside out of the way, and went into the field. And
24 Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way. But the
angel of Jehovah stood in a narrow path in the vineyards,
25 a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side. And
when the ass saw the angel of Jehovah, she squeezed her-
self unto the wall, and squeezed Balaam’s foot against the
26 wall; and he smote her again. And the angel of Jehovah
went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no
27 way to turn either to the right hand or to the left. And
when the ass saw the angel of Jehovah, she lay down under
Balaam. And Balaam’s anger was kindled, and he smote

the ass with a staff. And Jehovah opened the mouth of
the ass, and she said unto Balaam, 'What have I done
'unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?'
And Balaam said unto the ass, 'Because thou hast mocked
'me; I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now
'would I kill thee.' And the ass said unto Balaam, 'Am
'not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since
'I was thine unto this day? Was I ever wont to do so
'unto thee?' And he said, 'Nay.' Then Jehovah opened
the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of Jehovah stand-
ing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand. And he
bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face. And the
angel of Jehovah said unto him, 'Wherefore hast thou
'smitten thine ass these three times? Behold, I went out
'to be a hinderer, because thy way is perverse before me.
'And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three
'times. Unless she had turned from me, surely now also
'I had slain thee, and saved her alive.' And Balaam said
unto the angel of Jehovah, 'I have sinned; for I knew not
'that thou stoodest in the way against me. Now therefore,
'if it displease thee, I will get me back again.' And the
angel of Jehovah said unto Balaam, 'Go with the men;
'but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that
'thou shalt speak.' So Balaam went with the princes of
Balak.

And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went
out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is on the bound-
ary of the Arnon, which is on the utmost boundary. And
Balak said unto Balaam, 'Did I not earnestly send unto
'thee to call thee? Wherefore camest thou not unto me?
'Am I not able indeed to honour thee?' And Balaam said
unto Balak, 'Lo, I am come unto thee. Have I now any
'power at all to say any thing? The word that God putteth
'into my mouth, that I shall speak.'

And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto the
City of Huzoth. And Balak sacrificed oxen and sheep,
and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him.

And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took
Balaam, and brought him up to Bamoth-Baal [or the Altars
of Baal], that thence he might see the utmost part of the
people. And Balaam said unto Balak, 'Build for me here
'seven altars, and prepare for me here seven oxen and seven

- 2 'rams.' And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.
- 3 And Balaam said unto Balak, 'Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go. Peradventure Jehovah will come to meet me; and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee.' And
- 4 he went to an high place. And God met Balaam. And he said unto Him, 'I have prepared seven altars, and I have
- 5 'offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.' And Jehovah put a word into Balaam's mouth, and said, 'Return
- 6 'unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.' And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and
- 7 all the princes of Moab. And he took up his parable, and said,
- 'Balak hath brought me from Syria,
 'The king of Moab out of the mountains of the East;
 '[Saying,] Come, curse for me Jacob;
 'And come, defy Israel.
- 8 'How shall I curse him, whom God hath not cursed?
 'Or how shall I defy, whom Jehovah hath not defied?
- 9 'For from the top of the rocks I see him,
 'And from the hills I look round upon him;
 'Lo, the people shall dwell alone,
 'And shall not be reckoned among the Nations.
- 10 'Who can count the dust of Jacob,
 'Or the number of the fourth part of Israel?
 'May my soul die the death of the righteous,
 'And may my last end be like theirs!
- 11 And Balak said unto Balaam, 'What hast thou done
 'unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold,
- 12 'thou hast blessed them altogether.' And he answered and said, 'Must I not take heed to speak that which Jehovah
- 13 'hath put into my mouth?' And Balak said unto him, 'Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence
 'thou mayest see them. Thou shalt see but the utmost
 'part of them, and shalt not see them all; and curse them
 'for me from thence.'
- 14 And he brought him into a field with a wide view, on the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a
- 15 bullock and a ram on every altar. And [Balaam] said unto Balak, 'Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I go and meet
- 16 '[Jehovah] yonder.' And Jehovah met Balaam, and put a word into his mouth, and said, 'Go again unto Balak, and

'say thus.' And when he came to him, behold, he stood 1:
by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him.
And Balak said unto him, 'What hath Jehovah spoken?'
And he took up his parable, and said, 18

'Rise up, Balak, and hear;
Hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor;
'God is not a man, that he should lie; 16:
'Neither a son of Adam, that he should repent.
'Hath he said, and will he not do it?
'Or hath he spoken, and will he not perform it?
'Behold, I have received a command to bless; 20
'And He hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.
'He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, 21
'Neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel;
'Jehovah his God is with him,
'And the shout of a king is among them.
'God brought them out of Lower Egypt; 22
'He is to them as the strength of the buffalo.
'Surely there can be no enchantment against Jacob, 23
'Neither can there be any divination against Israel;
'In a fit time it shall be told to Jacob
'And to Israel, what God hath wrought.
'Behold, the people shall rise up as a lioness, 24
'And lift himself up as a young lion;
'He shall not lie down until he eat of the prey,
'And drink the blood of the slain.'

And Balak said unto Balaam, 'Thou neither cursest them 25
'wholly, nor blessest them wholly.' But Balaam answered 26
and said unto Balak, 'Told not I thee, saying, All that
'Jehovah speaketh, that I must do?' And Balak said unto 27
Balaam, 'Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another
'place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest
'curse them for me from thence.'

And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that 28
looketh toward the Wilderness. And Balaam said unto 29
Balak, 'Build for me here seven altars, and prepare for me
'here seven bullocks and seven rams.' And Balak did as 30
Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every
altar.

And Balaam saw that it pleased Jehovah to bless Israel, 1
and he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchant-
ments, but he set his face toward the desert. And Balaam 2

lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel encamped according
3 to their tribes; and the spirit of God came upon him. And
he took up his parable, and said,

‘Balaam the son of Beor hath said it,

‘And the man whose eyes have been opened hath said it;

4 ‘He hath said it, who heard the words of God,

‘Who saw the vision of the Almighty,

‘Falling into a trance, but having his eyes open.

5 ‘How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob,

‘And thy tabernacles, O Israel!

6 ‘As the valleys are they spread forth,

‘As gardens by the river’s side,

‘As lign aloes which Jehovah hath planted,

‘As cedar trees beside the waters.

7 ‘Waters shall flow out of his buckets,

‘And his seed shall be on many waters,

‘And his king shall be higher than Agag [or the Amalekites],

‘And his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 ‘God brought him forth out of Lower Egypt;

‘He is to him as the strength of the buffalo;

‘He shall eat up the nations his enemies,

‘And shall break their bones,

‘And shall pierce them through with his arrows.

9 ‘*He stooped down, he lay down as a lion,*

‘*And as a lioness; who shall rouse him up?—*

‘*Blessed is he that blesseth thee,*

‘*And cursed is he that curseth thee.*’

10 And Balak’s anger was kindled against Balaam, and he
smote his hands together. And Balak said unto Balaam,

‘I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou

11 ‘hast altogether blessed them these three times. Therefore

‘now flee thou to thy place. I said, I would greatly honour

‘thee; but, lo, Jehovah hath kept thee back from honour.’

12 And Balaam said unto Balak, ‘Spake I not also to thy

13 ‘messengers whom thou sentest unto me, saying, If Balak

‘would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot

‘go beyond the command of Jehovah, to do either good or

‘bad of mine own mind? What Jehovah saith, that will

14 ‘I speak. And now, behold, I go unto my people.

‘Come, I will inform thee what this people will do to

15 ‘thy people in THE LATTER DAYS.’ And he took up his
parable, and said,

‘Balaam the son of Beor hath said it,
 ‘And the man whose eyes have been opened hath said it;
 ‘He hath said it, who heard the words of God, 16
 ‘And knew the knowledge of the Most High,
 ‘Who saw the vision of the Almighty,
 ‘Falling into a trance, but having his eyes open.

‘I shall see him, but not now; 17
 ‘I shall look round upon him, but not nigh.
 ‘There will come a Star out of Jacob,
 ‘And a Sceptre will rise out of Israel,
 ‘And it will smite the sides of Moab,
 ‘And destroy all the children of tumult.
 ‘And Edom will be a possession, 18
 ‘Seir also will be a possession for his enemies;
 ‘And Israel will do valiantly.
 ‘One sprung from Jacob will have dominion, 19
 ‘And one out of the city will destroy him that remaineth.’

And he looked on Amalek, and he took up his parable, 20
 and said,

‘Amalek was the first of the nations;
 ‘But his latter end will be that he perish for ever.’

And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, 21
 and said,

‘Strong is thy dwelling-place,
 ‘And thou puttest thy nest in a rock [or Petra].
 ‘Nevertheless the Kenite will be wasted, 22
 ‘Until Asshur [or the Persians] carry thee away captive.’

And he took up his parable, and said, 23

‘Alas, who shall be alive when God doeth this!
 ‘And ships will come from the coast of Chittim [or the 24
 Greeks],

‘And will afflict Asshur [or the Persians], and will afflict
 Eber [or the Hebrews],

‘And he also will perish for ever.’

And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place; 25
 and Balak also went his way.

And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to 1
 commit fornication with the daughters of Moab, who called 1
 the people unto the sacrifices of their gods. And the people 1
 did eat, and bowed down to their gods. And Israel joined 1
 himself unto Baal-peor; and the anger of Jehovah was 4
 kindled against Israel. And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Take 4

‘all the chiefs of the people, and hang them up before
‘Jehovah against the sun, that the fierceness of the anger
5 ‘of Jehovah may be turned away from Israel.’ And Moses
said unto the judges of Israel, ‘Slay ye every one his men
‘that were joined unto Baal-peor.’

6 And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and
brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the
sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of
the children of Israel, who were weeping before the door-
7 way of the Appointed Tent. And when Phinehas, the son
of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up
from among the congregation, and took a spear in his hand;
8 and he went after the man of Israel into the chamber, and
thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the
woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from
9 the children of Israel. And those that died in the plague
were twenty and four thousand.

10 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Phinehas, the
11 ‘son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned
‘my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was
‘jealous for my sake among them, and I consumed not the
12 ‘children of Israel in my jealousy. Wherefore say thou,
13 ‘Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace. And he
‘shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant
‘of an everlasting priesthood; because he was jealous for
‘his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel.’
14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that
was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son
of Salu, a prince of the house of his father among the
15 Simeonites. And the name of the Midianitish woman that
was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over
a people, and over the house of his father in Midian.

16 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Vex the Midi-
17 ‘anites, and smite them. For they vex you with their wives,
18 ‘wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor,
‘and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of
‘Midian, their sister, who was slain in the day of the plague
‘for Peor’s sake.’

1 And it came to pass after the plague, that Jehovah spake
unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest,
2 saying, ‘Take the SUM OF ALL THE CONGREGATION of the
‘children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward,

'throughout their fathers' house, all in Israel that are able
'to go forth to war.' And Moses and Eleazar the priest 3
spake with them in the barren plains of Moab by the
Jordan near Jericho, saying, * * * .

Those from twenty years old and upward, as Jehovah 4
commanded Moses, even the children of Israel, who went
forth out of the land of Lower Egypt, were

REUBEN, the eldest son of Israel; the children of Reuben; 5
Hanoeh, and the family of the Hanochites; of Pallu, the
family of the Palluites; of Hezron, the family of the Hezron- 6
ites; of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. These are the 7
families of the Reubenites. And they that were registered
of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred
and thirty.

And the sons of Pallu; Eliab. And the sons of Eliab; 8
Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that Dathan 9
and Abiram, the chosen men of the congregation, who strove
against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah,
when they strove against Jehovah; and the earth opened 10
her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah,
when that company died, what time the fire devoured two
hundred and fifty men; and they became an example.
Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not. 11

The sons of SIMEON after their families; of Nemuel, the 12
family of the Nemuelites; of Jamin, the family of the Jamin-
ites; of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites; of Zarah, the 13
family of the Zarhites; of Shaul, the family of the Shaul-
ites. These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and 14
two thousand and two hundred.

The sons of GAD after their families; of Zephon, the 15
family of the Zephonites; of Haggi, the family of the
Haggites; of Shuni, the family of the Shunites; of Ozni, 16
the family of the Oznites; of Eri, the family of the Erites;
of Arod, the family of the Arodites; of Areli, the family 17
of the Arelites. These are the families of the children of 18
Gad according to those that were registered of them, forty
thousand and five hundred.

The sons of JUDAH were Er and Onan; and Er and Onan 19
died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Judah after 20
their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites;
of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites; of Zarah, the family
of the Zarhites. And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, 21

the family of the Hezronites; of Hamul, the family of the
22 Hamulites. These are the families of Judah according to
those that were registered of them, threescore and sixteen
thousand and five hundred.

23 The sons of ISSACHAR after their families; Tola and the
family of the Tolaïtes; of Pua, the family of the Punites;
24 of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites; of Shimron, the
25 family of the Shimronites [or Samaritans]. These are the
families of Issachar according to those that were registered
of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 The sons of ZEBULUN after their families; of Sered, the
family of the Seredites; of Elon, the family of the Elonites;
27 of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites. These are the fami-
lies of the Zebulunites according to those that were regis-
tered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 The sons of Joseph after their families were Manasseh
29 and Ephraim. Of the sons of MANASSEH; of Machir, the
family of the Machirites; and Machir begat Gilead; of
30 Gilead, the family of the Gilcadites. These are the sons of
Gilead; of Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites; of Helek,
31 the family of the Helekites; and of Asriel, the family of
the Asrielites; and of Shechem, the family of the Shechem-
32 ites; and of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites; and
33 of Hephher, the family of the Hephherites. And Zelophe-
had the son of Hephher had no sons, but daughters; and
the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah,
34 and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. These are the fam-
ilies of Manasseh, and those that were registered of them,
fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the sons of EPHRAIM after their families; of
Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthelhites; of Becher, the
family of the Becherites; of Tahan, the family of the Tahan-
36 ites. And these are the sons of Shuthelah; of Eran, the
37 family of the Eranites. These are the families of the sons
of Ephraim according to those that were registered of them,
thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the
sons of Joseph after their families.

38 The sons of BENJAMIN after their families; of Bela, the
family of the Belaites; of Ashbel, the family of the Ash-
39 belites; of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites; of Shu-
pham, the family of the Shuphamites; of Hupham, the
40 family of the Huphamites. And the sons of Bela were

Ard and Naaman; and the family of the Ardites; and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. These are the sons of Benjamin after their families; and they that were registered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

These are the sons of DAN after their families; of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families. All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were registered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

The sons of ASHER after their families were, of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites; of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites; of Beriah, the family of the Beriites. Of the sons of Beriah; of Heber, the family of the Heberites; of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites. And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah. These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were registered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

The sons of NAPHTALI after their families were, of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites; of Guni, the family of the Gunites; of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites; of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites. These are the families of Naphtali according to their families; and they that were registered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred. These were registered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names. To those that are many thou shalt give the greater inheritance, and to those that are few thou shalt give the less inheritance; to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were registered of him. Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by casting lots; according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit. According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between the many and the few.'

And these are they that were registered of the LEVITES after their families; of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites; of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites; of Merari, the family of the Merarites. These are the families of the

Levites; the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korahites. And Kohath begat
59 Amram. And the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Lower Egypt. And she bare unto Amram Aaron and
60 Moses, and Miriam their sister. And unto Aaron was
61 born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. And Nadab and Abihu died, when they brought strange fire before
62 Jehovah. And those that were registered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward; for they were not registered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 These are they that were registered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who registered the children of Israel in the
64 barren plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho. But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest registered, when they registered the
65 children of Israel in the desert of Sinai. For Jehovah had said of them, 'They shall surely die in the desert.' And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

1 Then came the DAUGHTERS OF ZELOPHEHAD, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph; and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah,
2 and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the doorway of the
3 Appointed Tent, saying, 'Our father died in the desert, 'and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against Jehovah in the company of Korah;
4 'but died in his own sin, and had no sons. Why should 'the name of our father be done away from among his family, 'because he hath no son? Give unto us a possession among
5 'the brethren of our father.' And Moses brought their cause before Jehovah.

6 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'The daughters
7 'of Zelophehad speak right. Thou shalt surely give them 'a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father

‘to pass unto them. And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then he shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. And if he have no daughter, then he shall give his inheritance unto his brethren. And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father’s brethren. And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it.’ And this is unto the children of Israel a statute of judgment, as Jehovah commanded Moses.

And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Get thee up on to this mountain of the Heberites [or Hebrews], and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel. And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered. For ye rebelled against my command in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes.’ (That was the water of Meribah [or Strife], in Kadesh in the desert of Zin.)

And Moses spake unto Jehovah, saying, ‘Let Jehovah, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation, who may go out before them, and who may go in before them, and who may lead them out, and who may bring them in; that the congregation of Jehovah be not as sheep that have no shepherd.’ And Jehovah said unto Moses, ‘Take to thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him; and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him a charge in their sight. And thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, so that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient. And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of the Urin before Jehovah. At his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.’ And Moses did as Jehovah commanded him. And he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as Jehovah commanded by the hand of Moses.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ‘Command the

- 2 'children of Israel, and say unto them, My Gift [or Corban],
'and my bread for the offerings made by fire, for a sweet
'savour unto me, shall ye observe to bring unto me in their
3 'due season. And thou shalt say unto them, This is the
'offering made by fire which ye shall bring unto Jehovah;
'two lambs of the first year without spot DAY BY DAY, for a
4 'continual burnt offering. The one lamb shalt thou offer in
'the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at sunset
5 '[or between the evenings]; and a tenth part of an Ephah
'[or of a bushel] of flour for a meal offering, mingled with the
6 'fourth part of an Hin [or of ten pints] of beaten oil. It is
'a continual burnt offering, which was ordained at mount
7 'Sinai for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto Jeho-
'vah. And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth
'part of an Hin for the one lamb; in the Holy Place shalt
'thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto Jehovah for
8 'a drink offering. And the other lamb shalt thou offer at
'sunset [or between the evenings]. As the meal offering of
'the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt
'offer it, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto
'Jehovah.
- 9 'And on the SABBATH DAY two lambs of the first year
'without spot, and two tenth parts of flour for a meal
'offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof.
10 'This is the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the
'continual burnt offering, and its drink offering.
- 11 'And in the BEGINNINGS OF YOUR MONTHS ye shall bring
'a burnt offering unto Jehovah; two young bullocks, and
12 'one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot; and
'three tenth parts of flour for a meal offering, mingled with
'oil, for one bullock; and two tenth parts of flour for a
13 'meal offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; and a tenth
'part of flour mingled with oil for a meal offering unto each
'lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, an offering
14 'made by fire unto Jehovah. And their drink offerings
'shall be half an Hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third
'part of an Hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an Hin
'unto a lamb. This is the burnt offering of every month
15 'throughout the months of the year. And one kid of the
'goats for a sin offering unto Jehovah shall be offered,
'beside the continual burnt offering, and its drink offering.
- 16 'And in the first month, on the fourteenth day of the

'month, is **THE PASSOVER** of Jehovah. And on the fifteenth 17
 'day of this month is the Feast; seven days shall un-
 'leavened bread be eaten. On the first day shall be an 18
 'holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work
 'therein; but ye shall bring an offering made by fire for a 19
 'burnt offering unto Jehovah; two young bullocks and
 'one ram, and seven lambs of the first year. They shall
 'be unto you without blemish; and their meal offering 20
 'shall be of flour mingled with oil; three tenth parts shall
 'ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth parts for a ram; a 21
 'tenth part shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout
 'the seven lambs; and one goat for a sin offering, to make 22
 'an atonement for you. Ye shall offer these beside the 23
 'burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual
 'burnt offering. After this manner ye shall offer daily, 24
 'throughout the seven days, the bread belonging to the
 'offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto Jehovah; it
 'shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and
 'its drink offering. And on the seventh day ye shall have 25
 'an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

'Also on the Day of the First-fruits, when ye bring a 26
 'new meal offering unto Jehovah, in your [**FEAST OF**] **WEEKS**
 '[or Pentecost], ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall
 'do no servile work. But ye shall bring the burnt offering 27
 'for a sweet savour unto Jehovah; two young bullocks, one
 'ram, seven lambs of the first year; and their meal offering 28
 'of flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts unto one bul-
 'lock, two tenth parts unto one ram, a tenth part unto each 29
 'lamb, throughout the seven lambs; and one kid of the 30
 'goats, to make an atonement for you. Ye shall offer them 31
 'beside the continual burnt offering, and its meal offering
 '(they shall be unto you without blemish), and their drink
 'offerings.

'And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, 1
 'ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile
 'work; it is the day of **BLOWING TRUMPETS** unto you. And 2
 'ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto
 'Jehovah; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs
 'of the first year without blemish. And their meal offering 3
 'shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth parts for a
 'bullock, and two tenth parts for a ram, and one tenth part 4
 'for each lamb, throughout the seven lambs; and one kid 5

- ‘of the goats for a sin offering, to make an atonement for
6 ‘you; (beside the burnt offering of the month, and its meal
‘offering, and the continual burnt offering, and its meal
‘offering, and their drink offerings, according unto their
‘ordinance,) for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire
‘unto Jehovah.
- 7 ‘And on the tenth day of this seventh month ye shall
‘have an holy convocation; and ye shall AFFLICT YOUR
8 ‘SOULS [or fast]. Ye shall not do any work therein; but
‘ye shall bring a burnt offering unto Jehovah for a sweet
‘savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of
‘the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish.
9 ‘And their meal offering shall be of flour mingled with oil,
‘three tenth parts to the bullock, and two tenth parts to
10 ‘one ram, a tenth part for each lamb, throughout the seven
11 ‘lambs; one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the
‘sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering,
‘and the meal offering of it, and their drink offerings.
- 12 ‘And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall
‘have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work,
‘and ye shall keep THE FEAST [of Tabernacles] unto Jehovah
13 ‘during seven days. And ye shall bring a burnt offering,
‘an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto Jehovah;
‘thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of
14 ‘the first year; they shall be without blemish. And their
‘meal offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth
‘parts unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two
15 ‘tenth parts to each ram of the two rams, and a tenth part
16 ‘to each lamb of the fourteen lambs; and one kid of the
‘goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,
‘its meal offering, and its drink offering.
- 17 ‘And on the second day twelve young bullocks, two
‘rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish.
18 ‘And their meal offering and their drink offerings for the
‘bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to
19 ‘their number, after the ordinance; and one kid of the
‘goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offer-
‘ing, and the meal offering thereof, and their drink offerings.
- 20 ‘And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, four-
21 ‘teen lambs of the first year without blemish. And their
‘meal offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,
‘for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number,

'after the ordinance; and one goat for a sin offering; be- 22
'side the continual burnt offering, and its meal offering,
'and its drink offering.

'And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and four- 23
'teen lambs of the first year without blemish. Their meal 24
'offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the
'rams, and for the lambs, according to their number, after
'the ordinance; and one kid of the goats for a sin offering; 25
'beside the continual burnt offering, its meal offering, and
'its drink offering.

'And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and four- 26
'teen lambs of the first year without blemish. And their 27
'meal offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,
'for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their number,
'after the ordinance; and one goat for a sin offering; be- 28
'side the continual burnt offering, and its meal offering,
'and its drink offering.

'And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and four- 29
'teen lambs of the first year without blemish. And their 30
'meal offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks,
'for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their num-
'ber, after the ordinance; and one goat for a sin offering; 31
'beside the continual burnt offering, its meal offering, and
'its drink offering.

'And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and 32
'fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish. And 33
'their meal offering and their drink offerings for the bul-
'locks, for the rams, and for the lambs, according to their
'number, after the ordinance; and one goat for a sin offer- 34
'ing; beside the continual burnt offering, its meal offering,
'and its drink offering.

'On the eighth day ye shall have a DAY OF RESTRAINT 35
'[from work]; ye shall do no servile work therein; but ye 36
'shall bring a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a
'sweet savour unto Jehovah; one bullock, one ram, seven
'lambs of the first year without blemish; their meal offering 37
'and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and
'for the lambs, according to their number, after the ordi-
'nance; and one goat for a sin offering; beside the con- 38
'tinual burnt offering, and its meal offering, and its drink
'offering. These things ye shall do unto Jehovah in your 39
'appointed feasts, beside your vows, and your freewill

offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meal offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.' And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that Jehovah commanded Moses.

1 And Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, 'This is the thing which
2 'Jehovah hath commanded. If a man vow a vow unto 'Jehovah, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; 'he shall not profane his word, he shall do according to all 'that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 'And if a woman vow a vow unto Jehovah, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth;
4 'and her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she 'hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace 'at her; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond
5 'wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. But if 'her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any 'of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound 'her soul, shall stand; and Jehovah will forgive her, because
6 'her father disallowed her. And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered aught out of her lips,
7 'wherewith she bound her soul; and her husband heard it, 'and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it; then 'her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound
8 'her soul shall stand. But if her husband disallowed her 'on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow 'which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her 'lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect; and 'Jehovah will forgive her.

9 'But every vow of a widow, or of her that is divorced, 'wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand against
10 'her. And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound
11 'her soul by a bond with an oath; and her husband heard 'it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not; then 'all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she
12 'bound her soul shall stand. But if her husband hath 'utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then 'whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, 'or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand; her 'husband hath made them void; and Jehovah will forgive
13 'her. Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the 'soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may

'make it void. But if her husband altogether hold his 1
'peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her
'vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her; he establisheth
'them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he
'heard them. But if he shall any ways make them void 1
'after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her
'iniquity.' These are the statutes, which Jehovah com- 1
manded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the
father and his daughter, while she is in her youth in her
father's house.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Avenge the
'children of Israel on the Midianites; afterward shalt thou
'be gathered unto thy people.' And Moses spake unto the
people, saying, 'Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and
'let them go against the Midianites, to carry the vengeance
'of Jehovah against Midian. Of every tribe a thousand,
'throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the
'war.' So there were set apart out of the thousands of
Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed
for war. And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of
every tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest,
to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to
blow in his hand. And they warred against the Midian-
ites, as Jehovah commanded Moses; and they slew all the
males. And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the 1
others that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur,
and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian; Balaam also the
son of Beor they slew with the sword. And the children of
Israel took the women of Midian captives, and their little
ones, and took as spoil all their cattle, and all their flocks,
and all their goods. And they burnt all their cities wherein 1
they dwelt, and all their strongholds, with fire. And they 1
took all the spoil, and all the booty, both of men and of
beasts. And they brought the captives, and the booty, and 1
the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the
congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at
the barren plains of Moab, which are by the Jordan near
Jericho.

And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes 1
of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the
camp. And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, 1
with the captains over thousands, and captains over hun-

15 dreds, who came from the army of the war. And Moses
16 said unto them, 'Have ye saved all the women alive? Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against Jehovah in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of Jehovah. Now therefore kill every male among
17 the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known
18 a man by lying with him. But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for
19 yourselves. And do ye abide without the camp seven days; whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day. And
20 purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and
21 all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.' And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war that went to the battle, 'This is the ordinance of the law which Jehovah
22 commanded Moses; only the gold, and the silver, the copper, the iron, the pewter, and the lead, every thing that
23 may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless it shall be purified with
the Water of Separation; and all that abideth not the fire
24 ye shall make go through the water. And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye will be clean, and
afterward ye may come into the camp.'

25 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Take the sum
26 OF THE BOOTY that was taken captive, both of man and of
beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers
27 of the congregation. And divide the booty into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out
28 to battle, and between all the congregation. And levy a tribute unto Jehovah from the men of war who went out
to battle; one soul out of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep
29 and goats; take it out of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave offering unto Jehovah. And
30 out of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take one portion out of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of cattle, and give
them unto the Levites, who keep the charge of the Tabernacle of Jehovah.' And Moses and Eleazar the priest did
31 as Jehovah commanded Moses. And the booty, being the
32

rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep or goats, and threescore and twelve thousand beeves, 3: and threescore and one thousand asses, and thirty and two 3: thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man 3: by lying with him. And the half, which was the portion 3: of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep or goats. And the tribute to Jehovah of 3: the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen. And 3: the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the tribute to Jehovah was threescore and twelve. And the asses 3: were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the tribute to Jehovah was threescore and one. And the persons 4: were sixteen thousand; of which the tribute to Jehovah was thirty and two persons. And Moses gave the tribute, 4: which was the heave offering to Jehovah, unto Eleazar the priest, as Jehovah had commanded Moses. And out of the 4: children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred, (now the half for the congregation was three 4: hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep or goats, and thirty and six thousand 4: beeves, and thirty thousand asses and five hundred, and sixteen thousand persons,) even out of the children of 4: Israel's half, Moses took one portion out of fifty, both of 4: man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, who kept the charge of the Tabernacle of Jehovah; as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

And the officers that were over thousands of the host, 4: the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses; and they said unto Moses, 'Thy servants 4: 'have taken the sum of the men of war that are under our 'charge, and there lacketh not one man of us. We have 5: 'therefore brought a Gift for Jehovah, what every man hath 'found, of jewels of gold, ankle-chains, and bracelets, rings, 5: 'earrings, and hanging drops, to make an atonement for our 'souls before Jehovah.' And Moses and Eleazar the priest 5: took the gold from them, even all wrought jewels. And all 5: the gold of the heave offering that they offered up to Jehovah, from the captains of thousands, and from the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty Shekels [or five hundred-weights]. (For the men of war had 5: 59

54 taken spoil, every man for himself.) And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold from the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the Appointed Tent, for a memorial for the children of Israel before Jehovah.

1 Now the CHILDREN OF REUBEN and the CHILDREN OF GAD had a very great multitude of cattle; and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the
2 place was a place for cattle; the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying, 'Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah,
3 'and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and
4 'Beon, even the country which Jehovah smote before the 'congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants
5 'have cattle; wherefore,' said they, 'if we have found grace 'in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for
6 'a possession, and bring us not over the Jordan.' And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, 'Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit
7 'here? And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which Jehovah
8 'hath given them? Thus did your fathers, when I
9 'sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land. For when 'they went up unto the valley of Esheol, and saw the land,
'they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that
'they should not go into the land which Jehovah had given
10 'them. And the anger of Jehovah was kindled at that
11 'time, and he sware, saying, Surely none of the men that 'came up out of Lower Egypt, from twenty years old and
'upward, shall see the land of which I sware unto Abraham,
'unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly
12 'followed me; save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenazite, and Joshua the son of Nun; for they have wholly
13 'followed Jehovah. And the anger of Jehovah was kindled 'against Israel, and he made them to wander in the desert
'for forty years, until all the generation, that had done evil
14 'in the sight of Jehovah, was consumed. And, behold, ye 'are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful
'men, to augment yet the fierce anger of Jehovah toward
15 'Israel. For if ye turn away from following him, he will 'yet again leave them in the desert; and ye will destroy all
16 'this people.' And they came near unto him, and said,

'We will build walled sheepfolds here for our cattle, and
'cities for our little ones; but we ourselves will hasten 17
'armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought
'them unto their place. And our little ones shall dwell in
'the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.
'We will not return unto our houses, until the children of 18
'Israel have inherited every man his inheritance. For we 19
'will not inherit with them beyond the Jordan, and for-
'ward; because our inheritance is fallen to us beyond the
'Jordan eastward.' And Moses said unto them, 'If ye will 20
'do this thing, if ye will go armed before Jehovah to war,
'and will go all of you armed over the Jordan before Jeho- 21
'vah, until he hath driven out his enemies from before
'him, and the land be subdued before Jehovah; then after- 22
'ward ye shall return, and be guiltless before Jehovah, and
'before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before
'Jehovah. But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned 23
'against Jehovah; and be sure your sin will find you out.
'Build you cities for your little ones, and walled folds for 24
'your flocks; and do that which hath proceeded out of your
'mouth.' And the children of Gad and the children of 25
Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, 'Thy servants will do as
'my lord commandeth. Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, 26
'and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead;
'but thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, 27
'before Jehovah to battle, as my lord saith.'

So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, 28
and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the
tribes of the children of Israel; and Moses said unto them, 29
'If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will
'pass with you over the Jordan, every man armed to battle,
'before Jehovah, and the land shall be subdued before you;
'then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a posses-
'sion. But if they will not pass over with you armed, they 30
'shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan.'
And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben an- 31
swered, saying, 'As Jehovah hath said unto thy servants,
'so will we do. We will pass over armed before Jehovah 32
'into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheri-
'tance beyond the Jordan may be ours.' And Moses gave 33
unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children
of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of

Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof within the boundaries, even the cities of the country round about.

34 And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and
35 Aroer, and Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazer, and Jogbehah,
36 and Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities; and walled
37 folds for flocks. And the children of Reuben built Heshbon,
38 and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim, and Nebo, and Baal-maon,
(their names being changed,) and Shibmah; and gave other
39 names unto the cities which they builded. And the children
40 of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and
took it, and dispossessed the Amorites who were in it. And
Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and
41 he dwelt therein. And Jair the son of Manasseh went and
took the hamlets thereof, and called them the Hamlets of
42 Jair. And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the suburbs
thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

1 These are THE JOURNEYS of the children of Israel, who
went forth out of the land of Lower Egypt with their
2 armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron. And Moses
wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the
command of Jehovah; and these are their journeys accord-
3 ing to their goings out. And they removed from Rameses
[or Heliopolis] in the first month, on the fifteenth day of
the first month; on the morrow after the Passover the
children of Israel went out with an high hand in the sight
4 of all the Egyptians. For the Egyptians had buried all their
firstborn, whom Jehovah had smitten among them. Upon
5 their gods also Jehovah executed judgments. And the children
of Israel removed from Rameses, and encamped at
Succoth [or Scenæ].

6 And they removed from Succoth, and encamped at Etham
[or Thoum], which is on the edge of the desert.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned unto the Bay
of Hahiroth [or Heroopolis], which is before Baal-zephon;
and they encamped before the Tower [of Ajeroud].

8 And they removed from before Hahiroth, and passed
through the midst of the sea into the desert, and went
three days' journey in the desert of Etham, and encamped
at Marah [or the Bitter Spring].

And they removed from Marah, and came to Elim [or 9
the Trees]. And in Elim were twelve fountains of water,
and threescore and ten palm trees; and they encamped there.

And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red 10
sea.

And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in 11
the desert of Sin.

And they removed from the desert of Sin, and encamped 12
at the Crushing-place [of the copper ore].

And they removed from the Crushing-place, and en- 13
camped in Alush.

And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Repli- 14
dim [or the Resting-place], where was no water for the
people to drink.

And they removed from Rephidim, and encamped in the 15
desert of Sinai.

And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and en- 16
camped at the Burial-place of Taavah.

And they removed from the Burial-place of Taavah, and 17
encamped at the Village [of Paran].

And they removed from the Village, and encamped at 18
Rithmah [or the Broom-bushes].

And they removed from Rithmah, and encamped at 19
Rimmon-parez [or the Pomegranate Gap].

And they removed from Rimmon-parez, and encamped at 20
Libnah [or the White Poplars].

And they removed from Libnah, and encamped at Ris- 21
sah [or the Place of Dew].

And they removed from Rissah, and encamped in Kehe- 22
lathah [or the Place of the Assemblies].

And they removed from Kehelathah, and encamped at 23
mount Shephar [or Serbal].

And they removed from mount Shephar, and encamped 24
at Haradah [or Tremblings].

And they removed from Haradah, and encamped in Mak- 25
heloth [or Assemblings].

And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at 26
Tahath [or Low Place].

And they removed from Tahath, and encamped at Tarah. 27

And they removed from Tarah, and encamped in Mith- 28
cah [or Pleasant].

- 29 And they removed from Mithcah, and encamped in Hashmonah [or Fertility].
- 30 And they removed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Mosera [or Chastisement].
- 31 And they removed from Mosera, and encamped at [the Well of] the Sons of Jaakan.
- 32 And they removed from the Sons of Jaakan, and encamped at the Pass of Gidgad [or Thunder].
- 33 And they removed from the Pass of Gidgad, and encamped in Jotbathah [or Pleasantness].
- 34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah [or the Ford].
- 35 And they removed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber [or Man's bones].
- 36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and encamped in the desert of Zin, that is, at Kadesh.
- 37 And they removed from Kadesh, and encamped at mount Hor, on the edge of the land of Edom. And Aaron the priest went up on to mount Hor at the command of Jehovah, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Lower Egypt
- 39 [A.M. 2707], on the first day of the fifth month. And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old
- 40 when he died on mount Hor. And king Arad the Canaanite, who dwelt in the South country, in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.
- 41 And they removed from mount Hor, and encamped in Zalmonah [the Place of Shade].
- 42 And they removed from Zalmonah, and encamped in Punon [or Place of Darkness].
- 43 And they removed from Punon, and encamped in Oboth [or the Reeds].
- 44 And they removed from Oboth, and encamped at the Mounds of the Heberites [or Hebrews], on the border of Moab.
- 45 And they removed from the Mounds, and encamped in Dibon of Gad.
- 46 And they removed from Dibon of Gad, and encamped in Almon-diblathaim.
- 47 And they removed from Almon-diblathaim, and encamped in the mountains of the Heberites, before Nebo.
- 48 And they removed from the mountains of the Heberites, and encamped in the barren plains of Moab, by the Jordan

near Jericho. And they encamped by the Jordan, from 49
Bethjesimoth, even unto the Meadows of Shittim in the
barren plains of Moab.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses in the barren plains of 50
Moab by the Jordan near Jericho, saying, 'Speak unto the 51:
'children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed
'over the Jordan into the land of Canaan; then ye shall 52
'drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you,
'and destroy all their graven stones, and destroy all their
'molten images, and quite pluck down all their High Places
'[or altars]. And ye shall drive them out from the land, 53
'and shall dwell therein; for I have given you the land to
'possess it. And ye shall divide the land by casting lots 54:
'for an inheritance among your families. To those who are
'many ye shall give the greater inheritance, and to those
'who are few ye shall give the less inheritance; every
'man's shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according
'to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. But if ye 55
'will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before
'you; then it shall come to pass, that those whom ye let
'remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns
'in your sides, and shall vex you throughout the land
'wherein ye dwell. Moreover it shall come to pass, that I 56
'will do unto you as I thought to do unto them.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Command the 1
'children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into 2
'the land of Canaan, (this is the land that shall fall unto
'you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan unto the
'boundaries thereof,) then your SOUTH SIDE shall be from 3
'the desert of Zin along by the border of Edom, and your
'south boundary at the east shall be the outmost point of
'the Salt Sea. And your boundary shall turn southward 4
'by the hill-road of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin; and
'the going forth thereof shall be on the south to Kadesh-
'barnea, and shall go on to the village of Addar, and pass
'on to Azmon. And the boundary shall fetch a compass 5
'from Azmon unto the valley of Lower Egypt, and the
'goings out of it shall be at the sea.

'And as for the WEST BOUNDARY, ye shall even have 6
'the Great Sea for a boundary; this shall be your west
'boundary.

'And this shall be your NORTH BOUNDARY; from the Great 7

8 'Sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor. From mount
'Hor ye shall point out a boundary unto the Pass of Hamath;
'and the goings forth of the boundary shall be to Zedad.
9 'And the boundary shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings
'out of it shall be at the Village of Ainen. This shall be
'your north boundary.

10 'And ye shall point out your EAST BOUNDARY from the
11 'Village of Ainen to Shepham. And the boundary shall
'go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ain;
'and the boundary shall descend, and shall reach unto the
12 'east side of the Sea of Chinnereth [or Gennesaret]. And
'the boundary shall go down by the Jordan, and the goings
'out of it shall be at the Salt Sea. This shall be your land
'with the boundaries thereof round about.'

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying,
'This is the land which ye shall inherit by casting lots,
'which Jehovah commanded to give unto the nine tribes,
14 'and to the half tribe; for the tribe of the children of the
'Reubenites according to the house of their fathers, and the
'tribe of the children of the Gadites according to the house
'of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half
15 'the tribe of Manassch have received their inheritance. The
'two tribes and the half tribe have received their inherit-
'ance beyond the Jordan near Jericho, in the east toward
'the sunrising.'

16 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'These are the
17 'names of the men who shall divide the land unto you;
18 'Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. And ye
'shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land for
19 'inheritance. And the names of the men are these;

'Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

20 'And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the
'son of Ammihud.

21 'Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.

22 'And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan,
'Bukki the son of Jogli.

23 'The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of
'the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.

24 'And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim,
'Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.

25 'And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun,
'Elizaphan the son of Parnach.

'And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, 26
'Paltiel the son of Azzan.

'And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, 27
'Ahihud the son of Shelomi.

'And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, 28
'Pedahel the son of Ammihud.'

These are they whom Jehovah commanded to divide the 29
inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of
Canaan.

And Jehovah spake unto Moses in the barren plains of 1
Moab by the Jordan near Jericho, saying, 'Command the 2
'children of Israel, that they give unto the LEVITES out of
'the inheritance of their possession CITIES to dwell in; and
'ye shall give also unto the Levites pasturelands for the cities
'round about them. And the cities shall they have to dwell 3
'in; and the pasture lands of them shall be for their cattle,
'and for their goods, and for all their beasts. And the pasture 4
'lands of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites,
'shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thou-
'sand cubits round about. And ye shall measure on the 5
'outside of the city an east side of two thousand cubits, and
'a south side of two thousand cubits, and a west side of
'two thousand cubits, and a north side of two thousand
'cubits; and the city shall be in the midst. This shall be
'to them the pasture lands of the cities. And among the 6
'cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be
'six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the man-
'slayer, that he may flee thither; and to them ye shall add
'forty and two cities. All the cities which ye shall give 7
'to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities, them and
'their pasture lands. And the cities which ye shall give 8
'shall be out of the possession of the children of Israel.
'From them that have many ye shall give many; but from
'them that have few ye shall give few; every one shall give
'some of his cities unto the Levites according to his inhe-
'ritance which he inheriteth.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, 'Speak unto 9
'the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye have 10
'passed over the Jordan into the land of Canaan; then ye 11
'shall appoint for you cities to be CITIES OF REFUGE for you;
'that the manslayer may flee thither, who killeth any per-
'son unawares. And they shall be unto you cities for 12

- ‘refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until
13 ‘he stand before the congregation in judgment. And of
‘these cities which ye shall give, six cities shall ye have for
14 ‘refuge. Ye shall give three cities beyond the Jordan, and
‘three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which
15 ‘shall be cities of refuge. These six cities shall be a refuge,
‘both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and
‘for the sojourner among them; that every one that killeth
16 ‘any person unawares may flee thither. And if he smite him
‘with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a mur-
17 ‘derer; the murderer shall surely be put to death. And
‘if he smite him with a stone from the hand, wherewith he
‘may die, and he die, he is a murderer; the murderer shall
18 ‘surely be put to death. Or if he smite him with an hand
‘weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is
‘a murderer; the murderer shall surely be put to death.
19 ‘The avenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer; when
20 ‘he meeteth him, he shall slay him. And if he thrust him
21 ‘of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die; or
‘in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die; he that
‘smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a mur-
22 ‘derer; the avenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when
‘he meeteth him. But if he thrust him suddenly without
23 ‘enmity, or have cast upon him any instrument without
‘laying of wait, or with any stone wherewith a man may die,
‘seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and he was
24 ‘not his enemy, neither sought his harm; then the congre-
‘gation shall judge between the manslayer and the avenger
25 ‘of blood according to these judgments. And the congre-
‘gation shall deliver the manslayer out of the hand of the
‘avenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him
‘to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled; and he shall
‘abide in it until the death of the high priest, who had
26 ‘been anointed with the holy oil. But if the manslayer
‘shall at any time come without the boundary of the city
27 ‘of his refuge, whither he was fled; and the avenger of
‘blood find him without the boundaries of the city of his
‘refuge, and the avenger of blood kill the manslayer; his
28 ‘blood shall not be upon him; because he should have re-
‘mained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high
‘priest. But after the death of the high priest the man-
29 ‘slayer shall return into the land of his possession. So

'these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you
'throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

'Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to 30
'death by the mouth of TWO WITNESSES; but one witness
'shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.
'And ye shall take no ransom for the life of a murderer, 31
'who is guilty of death; but he shall be surely put to death.
'And ye shall take no ransom for him that is fled to the 32
'city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in
'the land, until the death of the priest. So ye shall not 33
'pollute the land wherein ye are; for blood it defileth the
'land; and there can be no atonement for the land from
'the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him
'that shed it. Defile not therefore the land which ye shall 34
'inhabit, wherein I myself dwell; for I Jehovah dwell
'among the children of Israel.'

And the chief fathers of the families of the children of 1
Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the fami-
lies of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before
Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the chil-
dren of Israel; and they said, 'Jehovah commanded my lord 2
'to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children
'of Israel; and my lord was commanded by Jehovah to give
'the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daugh-
'ters. But if they be married to any of the sons of the other 3
'tribes of the children of Israel, then will their inheritance
'be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and will be
'added to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are
'received; so it will be taken from the lot of our inheritance.
'And when the jubilee of the children of Israel shall be, 4
'then will their inheritance be added unto the inheritance
'of the tribe whereunto they are received; so will their
'inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe
'of our fathers.' And Moses commanded the children of 5
Israel according to the word of Jehovah, saying, 'The tribe
'of the sons of Joseph hath said well. This is the thing 6
'which Jehovah doth command concerning the daughters
'of Zelophehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think
'best; only into the family of the tribe of their father shall
'they marry. So the inheritance of the children of Israel 7
'shall not remove from tribe to tribe; for every one of the
'children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of

- 8 'the tribe of his fathers. And every daughter that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, so that the children of Israel may possess every
- 9 'man the inheritance of his fathers. And the inheritance shall not remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep
- 10 'himself to his own inheritance.' Even as Jehovah commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad; for
- 11 Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's
- 12 brothers' sons. They were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.
- 13 These are the commands and the judgments, which Jehovah commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel in the barren plains of Moab by the Jordan near Jericho.

THE BOOK OF DEUTERONOMY.

- 1 **T**HUS far are the words which Moses spake unto all Israel beyond the Jordan, in the Desert, in the Arabah [or Barren Valley], over against the Red Sea, between Paran and Tophel, even at Libnah, and at the Village [of Paran],
- 2 and at Dizahab. There are eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir unto Kadesh-barnea.
- 3 **A**ND IT CAME TO PASS in the fortieth year [A.M. 2707], in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all
- 4 that Jehovah had given him in command unto them; after he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, who dwelt at Ashtaroth in Edrei. Beyond the Jordan, in the land of Moab,
- 5 began Moses to declare this law, saying, 'Jehovah our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long
- 6 'enough in this hill country. Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the hill country of the Amorites, and
- 7 'to all the places nigh thereunto, in the Barren Valley, in the Hill country, and in the Low country, and in the South country, and by the sea coast, which is the land of the

‘Canaanites, and to Lebanon, as far as the great River, the
‘river Euphrates. Behold, I have set the land before you; 8
‘go ye in and possess the land which Jehovah swore unto
‘your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them
‘and to their seed after them.

‘And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not 9
‘able to bear you myself alone. Jehovah your God hath 10
‘multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars
‘of the heavens for multitude. (May Jehovah the God of 11
‘your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as
‘ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you!) How 12
‘can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden,
‘and your strife? Take to yourselves men wise, and un- 13
‘derstanding, and known among your tribes, and I will
‘make them rulers over you. And ye answered me, and 14
‘said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to
‘do. So I took the chiefs of your tribes, men wise and 15
‘known, and made them heads over you, captains over
‘thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over
‘fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your
‘tribes. And I commanded your judges at that time, say- 16
‘ing, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge
‘righteously between every man and his brother, and the
‘stranger that is with him. Ye shall not respect persons 17
‘in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the
‘great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the
‘judgment is God’s; and the cause that is too hard for you,
‘bring it unto me, and I will hear it. And I commanded 18
‘you at that time all the things which ye should do.

‘And when we departed from Horeb, we went through 19
‘all that great and terrible desert, which ye saw by the way
‘of the hill country of the Amorites, as Jehovah our God
‘commanded us; and we came to Kadesh-barnea. And I 20
‘said unto you, Ye are come unto the hill country of the
‘Amorites, which Jehovah our God doth give unto us.
‘Behold, Jehovah thy God hath set the land before thee. 21
‘Go up and possess it, as Jehovah the God of thy fathers
‘hath said unto thee; fear not, neither be discouraged. And 22
‘ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will
‘send men before us, and they shall search out the land
‘for us, and bring word again to us by what way we must
‘go up, and into what cities we shall come. And the saying 23

- ‘pleased me well; and I took twelve men of you, one for
24 ‘each tribe; and they turned and went up to the hill coun-
try, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it
25 ‘out. And they took some of the fruit of the land in their
‘hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word
‘again, and said, It is a good land which Jehovah our God
‘doth give us.
- 26 ‘Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against
27 ‘the command of Jehovah your God. And ye murmured
‘in your tents, and said, Because Jehovah hated us, he hath
‘brought us forth out of the land of Lower Egypt, to deli-
28 ‘ver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us. Whi-
‘ther shall we go up? Our brethren have made our heart
‘faint, saying, The people is greater and taller than we;
‘the cities are great and walled up to the heavens; and
‘moreover we have seen the sons of the Anakites [or Giants]
29 ‘there. Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid
30 ‘of them. Jehovah your God who goeth before you, he
‘will fight for you, according to all that he did for you in
31 ‘Lower Egypt before your eyes; and in the desert, where
‘thou hast seen how that Jehovah thy God bare thee, as a
‘man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until
‘ye came into this place.
- 32 ‘Yet in this thing ye did not trust in Jehovah your God,
33 ‘who went in the way before you, in fire by night, to search
‘you out a place to pitch your tents in, and in a cloud by
34 ‘day, to shew you by what way ye should go. And Jehovah
‘heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware,
35 ‘saying, Surely there shall not one of these men of this
‘evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give
36 ‘unto your fathers, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he
‘shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath
‘trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly
37 ‘followed Jehovah. Also Jehovah was angry with me for
38 ‘your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither. But
‘Joshua the son of Nun, who standeth before thee, he
‘shall go in thither; encourage him; for he shall cause
39 ‘Israel to inherit it. Moreover your little ones, which ye
‘said should be a prey, and your children, which in that
‘day had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall
‘go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall

'possess it. But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the desert by the way of the Red sea.

'Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against Jehovah; we will go up and fight, according to all that Jehovah our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill country. And Jehovah said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies. So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the command of Jehovah, and went presumptuously up into the hill country. And the Amorites, who dwelt in that hill country, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and smote you in Seir, even unto Hormah. And ye returned and wept before Jehovah; but Jehovah would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you. So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

'Then we turned, and took our journey into the desert by the way of the Red sea, as Jehovah spake unto me; and we went round mount Seir many days. And Jehovah spake unto me, saying, Ye have gone round this mountain long enough; turn you northward. And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the boundary of your brethren the children of Esau, who dwell in Seir; and they will be afraid of you. Take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore. Meddle not with them; for I will not give you any of their land, no, not so much as a standing place for the sole of your foot; because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession. Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink. For Jehovah thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand; he knoweth thy walking through this great desert; these forty years Jehovah thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

'~~And when~~ we passed away from our brethren the children of Esau, who dwelt in Seir, ~~away from~~ the way of the Arabah [or Barren Valley], from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed by the way of the desert of Moab. And Jehovah said unto me, Distress not the Moab-

- 'ites, neither contend with them in battle; for I will not
'give thee any of their land for a possession; because I
'have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession.'
- 10 (The Emites dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and
11 many, and tall, as the Anakites; who also were accounted
giants, as the Anakites; but the Moabites call them Emites
12 [or Terrible ones]. The Horites [or Men of Caves] also
dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau dispossessed them, when they had destroyed them from before
them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel had done unto
the land of his possession, which Jehovah gave unto them.)
- 13 'Now rise up, and get you over the brook Zered.
14 'And we went over the brook Zered. And the time in
'which we came from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come
'over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all
'the generation of the men of war were wasted out from
15 'among the camp, as Jehovah had sworn unto them. For
'indeed the hand of Jehovah was against them, to destroy
'them from among the camp, until they were consumed.
- 16 'So it came to pass, when all the men of war were con-
17 'sumed and dead from among the people, that Jehovah
18 'spake unto me, saying, Thou art this day to pass over
19 'through Ar, the boundary of Moab. And when thou
'comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress
'them not, nor meddle with them; for I will not give thee
'any of the land of the children of Ammon for a possession;
'because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a
20 'possession.' (That also was accounted a land of giants.
Giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call
21 them Zamzummites; a people great, and many, and tall,
as the Anakites. But Jehovah destroyed them before them;
22 and they dispossessed them, and dwelt in their stead; as
he did for the children of Esau, who dwell in Seir, when
he destroyed the Horites from before them; and they dis-
possessed them, and dwell in their stead even unto this
23 day. And as for the Avites who dwelt in villages, even
unto Gaza, them the Caphtorites [or Philistines], who came
forth out of Caphtor [in the Delta], destroyed, and dwelt in
24 their stead). 'Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over
'the river Arnon. Behold, I have given into thine hand
'Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land; begin
25 'to possess it, and contend with him in battle. This day

'will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee
'upon the nations that are under the whole heavens, who
'shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in
'anguish because of thee.

'And I sent messengers out of the desert of Kedemoth 26
'unto Sihon king of Heshbon, with words of peace, saying,
'Let me pass through thy land. I will go along strictly 27
'by the highway, I will neither turn unto the right hand
'nor to the left. Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that 28
'I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink;
'only I will pass through on my feet; (as the children of 29
'Esau who dwell in Seir, and the Moabites who dwell in
'Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over the Jordan into
'the land which Jehovah our God giveth us. But Sihon 30
'king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him; for Jeho-
'vah thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart ob-
'stinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as at this
'day.

'And Jehovah said unto me, Behold, I have begun to 31
'give Sihon and his land before thee; begin to dispossess
'him, that thou mayest possess his land. Then Sihon came 32
'out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahazah.
'And Jehovah our God delivered him up before us; and 33
'we smote him, and his sons, and all his people. And we 34
'took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the
'men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city;
'we left none to remain. The cattle only took we for a prey 35
'unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.
'From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river Arnon, 36
'and the city that is in the valley, even unto Gilead, there
'was not one city too strong for us; Jehovah our God de-
'livered all unto us. Only unto the land of the children 37
'of Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the
'river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the hill country, nor
'unto whatsoever Jehovah our God forbade us.

'Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan. And 1
'Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his
'people, to battle at Edrei. And Jehovah said unto me, 2
'Fear him not; for I will deliver him, and all his people,
'and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him
'as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt
'at Heshbon. So Jehovah our God delivered into our 3

- 'hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people;
'and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.
- 4 'And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a
'city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all
5 'the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. All
'these cities were fenced with high walls, doors, and cross-
6 'bars; beside unwall'd towns a great many. And we
'utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of
'Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and little
7 'children, of every city. But all the cattle, and the spoil of
8 'the cities, we took to ourselves for a prey. And we took
'at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amor-
'ites the land that was beyond the Jordan, from the river
9 'Arnon unto mount Hermon; (the Sidonians call Hermon
10 'Sirion; and the Amorites call it Senir;) all the cities of
'the Table-land, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Sal-
'chah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.'
- 11 (For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of
the giants. Behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron;
is it not in Rabbah of the children of Ammon? Nine cubits
was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it,
after the cubit of a man.)
- 12 'And this land, which we possessed at that time, from
'Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half the hill
'country of Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the
13 'Reubenites and to the Gadites. And the rest of Gilead,
'and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the
'half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all
14 'Bashan, which was called the Land of the Giants. Jair
'the son of Manasseh took all the region of Argob unto the
'boundary of the Geshurites and the Maachathites; and
'called them after his own name in Bashan, the Hamlets of
15 'Jair, unto this day. And I gave Gilead unto Machir. And
16 'unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from
'Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the
'boundary even unto the river Jabbok, which is the boun-
17 'dary of the children of Ammon; the Barren Valley also,
'and the Jordan, and the boundary thereof, from Chin-
'nereth [or Gennesaret] even unto the sea of the Barren
'Valley, even the Salt Sea, under the hill sides of Pisgah
'on the east.
- 18 'And I commanded you at that time, saying, Jehovah

'your God hath given you this land to possess it. Ye shall
'pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel,
'all that are sons of valour. But your wives, and your 19
'little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much
'cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given
'you; until Jehovah have given rest unto your brethren, 20
'as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land
'which Jehovah your God hath given them beyond the
'Jordan; and then shall ye return every man unto his pos-
'session, which I have given you.

'And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine 21
'eyes have seen all that Jehovah your God hath done unto
'these two kings; so will Jehovah do unto all the king-
'doms unto which thou passest over [the Jordan]. Ye 22
'shall not fear them; for Jehovah your God he will fight
'for you.

'And I besought Jehovah at that time, saying, O Lord 23
'Jehovah, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy great- 24
'ness, and thy mighty hand; for what God is there in the
'heavens or on the earth, that can do according to thy
'works, and according to thy might! I pray thee, let me 25
'go over, and see the good land that is beyond the Jordan,
'that goodly hill country, and Lebanon. But Jehovah was 26
'wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hearken
'unto me. And Jehovah said unto me, Let it suffice thee;
'speak no more unto me of this matter. Get thee up on 27
'to the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and
'northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it
'with thine eyes: for thou shalt not pass over this Jordan.
'But command Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen 28
'him; for he shall pass over before this people, and he shall
'cause them to inherit the land that thou wilt see. So we 29
'abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.

'Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and 1
'unto the judgments which I teach you, for to do them,
'so that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which
'Jehovah the God of your fathers giveth you. Ye shall 2
'not add unto the word which I command you, neither
'shall ye take aught from it, that ye may keep the com-
'mands of Jehovah your God which I command you. Your 3
'eyes have seen what Jehovah did because of Baal-peor;
'for all the men that followed Baal-peor, Jehovah thy God

- 4 'hath destroyed them from among you. But ye that did
'cleave unto Jehovah your God are alive every one of you
5 'this day. Behold, I have taught you statutes and judg-
'ments, even as Jehovah my God commanded me, that ye
'should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.
6 'Keep them therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom
'and your understanding in the sight of the nations, who
'shall hear of all these statutes, and say, Surely this great
7 'nation is a wise and understanding people. For what
'great nation is there that hath God nigh unto them, as
'Jehovah our God is in all things that we call upon him
8 'for? And what great nation is there, that hath statutes
'and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set
9 'before you this day? Only take heed to thyself, and keep
'thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine
'eyes have seen, (and lest they depart from thy heart all
'the days of thy life; but teach them unto thy sons, and
10 'thy sons' sons,) on the day that thou stoodest before
'Jehovah thy God in Horeb, when Jehovah said unto me,
'Assemble unto me the people, and I will make them to
'hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the
'days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may
11 'teach their children. And ye came near and stood at the
'foot of the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire
'unto the midst of the heavens, with darkness, clouds, and
12 'thick darkness. And Jehovah spake unto you out of the
'midst of the fire. Ye heard the voice of the words, but
13 'saw no similitude; there was only a voice. And he de-
'clared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you
'to perform, even Ten Commandments; and he wrote them
14 'upon two tables of stone. And Jehovah commanded me
'at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye
'might do them in the land whither ye pass over [the
'Jordan] to possess it.
15 'Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye
'saw no manner of similitude on the day that Jehovah
'spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire;
16 'lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make to you a graven image,
'the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,
17 'the likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness
18 'of any winged fowl that flieth in the air, the likeness of
'any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any

'fish that is in the waters beneath the earth; and lest thou
'lift up thine eyes unto the heavens, and when thou seest
'the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of
'heaven, thou shouldest be driven to worship them, and
'serve them, which Jehovah thy God hath made the portion
'of all the Nations under the whole heavens. But Jeho-
'vah hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron
'furnace, even out of Lower Egypt, to be unto him a people
'of inheritance, as ye are this day.

'Furthermore Jehovah was angry with me for your sakes,
'and sware that I should not pass over the Jordan, and
'that I should not go in unto that good land, which Jeho-
'vah thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. But I must
'die in this land, I must not pass over the Jordan. But ye
'shall pass over, and possess that good land. Take heed
'unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of Jehovah
'your God, which he made with you, and make for your-
'selves a graven image, the likeness of any thing which
'Jehovah thy God hath forbidden thee. For Jehovah thy
'God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God.

'When thou shalt beget children, and children's chil-
'dren, and ye shall have been long in the land, and shall
'corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, the likeness
'of any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of Jehovah thy
'God, to provoke him to anger; I call the heavens and the
'earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon
'utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over the
'Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon
'it, but ye shall be utterly destroyed. And Jehovah will
'scatter you among other peoples, and ye will be left few
'in number among the nations, unto whom Jehovah shall
'lead you. And there ye will serve gods, the work of men's
'hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor
'eat, nor smell. But if from thence thou shalt seek Jeho-
'vah thy God, thou wilt find him, if thou seek him with
'all thy heart and with all thy soul. When thou art in
'tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even
'in the latter days, if thou turn to Jehovah thy God,
'and shalt be obedient unto his voice, (for Jehovah thy
'God is a merciful God,) he will not forsake thee, neither
'destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which
'he sware unto them.

32 'For ask now of the days that are past, which were before
'thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth,
'and ask from the one side of the heavens unto the other,
'hath there been any such thing as this great thing is, or
33 'hath there been heard like it? Did ever people hear the
'voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou
34 'hast heard, and live? Or hath God essayed to go and take
'to him a nation from the midst of another nation, by trials,
'by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty
'hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors,
'according to all that Jehovah your God did for you in
35 'Lower Egypt before your eyes? Unto thee were these
'things shewed, that thou mightest know that Jehovah he
36 'is God; there is none else beside him. Out of the heavens
'he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee;
'and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou
37 'hearest his words out of the midst of the fire. And be-
'cause he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed
'after them, and brought thee out in his sight by his mighty
38 'power out of Lower Egypt; to drive out nations from before
'thee greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in,
'to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is at this
39 'day. Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine
'heart, that Jehovah he is God in the heavens above, and
40 'upon the earth beneath; there is none else. Thou shalt
'keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which
'I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee,
'and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest
'prolong thy days upon the land, which Jehovah thy God
'giveth thee, for ever.'

41 Then Moses set apart THREE CITIES beyond the Jordan
42 toward the sun-rising; that the manslayer might flee thither,
who should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him
not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities
43 he might live; namely, Bezer in the desert, on the Table
land, for the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead for the
Gadites; and Golan in Bashan for the Manassites.

44 And this is the law which Moses set before the children
45 of Israel. These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and
the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of
46 Israel, after they came forth out of Lower Egypt, beyond
the Jordan, in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the

land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, when they came forth out of Lower Egypt. And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, the two kings of the Amorites, who were beyond the Jordan toward the sun-rising; from Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion [or Sirion], which is Hermon, and all the Barren Valley beyond the Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the Barren Valley, under the hill sides of Pisgah.

And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, 'HEAR, 'O ISRAEL, the statutes and judgments which I speak in 'your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and 'do them. Jehovah our God made a covenant with us in 'Horeb. Jehovah made not this covenant with our fathers, 'but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day. 'Jehovah talked with you face to face on the mountain out 'of the midst of the fire, (I stood between Jehovah and you 'at that time, to shew you the word of Jehovah; for ye were 'afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up on to the 'mountain,) saying,

'I am Jehovah thy God, who brought thee out of the land 'of Lower Egypt, from the house of bondage. Thou shalt 'have none other gods before me.

'Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any 'likeness of any thing that is in the heavens above, or that 'is on the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath 'the earth; thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, 'nor serve them; for I Jehovah thy God am a jealous God, 'visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto 'the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and 'shewing kindness unto the thousandth of them that love 'me and keep my commandments.

'Thou shalt not take the name of Jehovah thy God to a 'falsehood; for Jehovah will not hold him guiltless that 'taketh his name to a falsehood.

'Keep the sabbath day [or day of rest] to sanctify it, as 'Jehovah thy God hath commanded thee. Six days thou 'shalt labour, and do all thy work; but the seventh day is 'the sabbath of Jehovah thy God; in it thou shalt not do 'any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy 'man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thine ox, nor thine

- ‘ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within
‘thy city gates; so that thy man-servant and thy maid-ser-
15 ‘vant may rest as well as thou. And remember that thou
‘wast a servant in the land of Lower Egypt, and that Jeho-
‘vah thy God brought thee out thence by a mighty hand
‘and by a stretched out arm; therefore Jehovah thy God
‘commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.
- 16 ‘Honour thy father and thy mother, as Jehovah thy God
‘hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged,
‘and that it may go well with thee, upon the land which
‘Jehovah thy God giveth thee.
- 17 ‘Thou shalt not kill.
- 18 ‘Neither shalt thou commit adultery.
- 19 ‘Neither shalt thou steal.
- 20 ‘Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neigh-
‘bour.
- 21 ‘Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour’s wife.
‘Neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour’s house, his field,
‘or his man-servant, or his maid-servant, or his ox, or his ass,
‘or any thing that is thy neighbour’s.
- 22 ‘These words Jehovah spake unto all your assembly on
‘the mountain out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud,
‘and of the thick darkness, with a great voice; and he
‘added no more. And he wrote them on Two Tables of
‘stone, and delivered them unto me.
- 23 ‘And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of
‘the midst of the darkness, while the mountain did burn
‘with fire, that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of
24 ‘your tribes, and your elders; and ye said, Behold, Jeho-
‘vah our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness,
‘and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire;
‘we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and
25 ‘he liveth. Now therefore why should we die? For this
‘great fire will consume us; if we hear the voice of Jeho-
26 ‘vah our God any more, then we shall die. For who is
‘there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living
‘God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and
27 ‘hath lived? Go thou near, and hear all that Jehovah our
‘God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that Jehovah
‘our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and
28 ‘do it. And Jehovah heard the voice of your words, when
‘ye spake unto me; and Jehovah said unto me, I have

‘heard the voice of the words of this people, which they
‘have spoken unto thee; they have done well in all that
‘they have spoken. O that there were such an heart in 23
‘them, that they would fear me, and keep all my com-
‘mandments always, so that it might be well with them,
‘and with their children for ever! Go, say to them, Get 20
‘you into your tents again. But as for thee, stand thou 31
‘here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the command-
‘ments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou
‘shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which
‘I give them to possess it. Ye shall observe to do there- 31
‘fore as Jehovah your God hath commanded you; ye shall
‘not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. Ye shall 33
‘walk in all the ways which Jehovah your God hath com-
‘manded you, so that ye may live, and that it may be well
‘with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land
‘which ye shall possess.

‘Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the 1
‘judgments, which Jehovah your God commanded to teach
‘you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye are
‘passing over to possess it; so that thou mightest fear Jeho- 2
‘vah thy God, to keep all his statutes and his command-
‘ments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and
‘thy son’s son, all the days of thy life; and so that thy
‘days may be prolonged. Hear therefore, O Israel, and 3
‘observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that
‘ye may increase mightily, as Jehovah the God of thy
‘fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with
‘milk and honey.

‘HEAR, O ISRAEL; Jehovah is our God, Jehovah alone. 4
‘And thou shalt love Jehovah thy God with all thine heart, 5
‘and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. And these 6
‘words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine
‘heart; and thou shalt press them upon thy children, and 7
‘shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and
‘when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down,
‘and when thou risest up. And thou shalt bind them for 8
‘a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets
‘between thine eyes. And thou shalt write them upon 9
‘the door-posts of thy house, and on thy city gates.

‘And it shall be, when Jehovah thy God shall have 10
‘brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers,

- ‘to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and
11 ‘goodly cities, which thou buildedst not, and houses full of
‘all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged,
‘which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which
‘thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be
12 ‘full; then beware lest thou forget Jehovah, who brought
‘thee forth out of the land of Lower Egypt, from the house
13 ‘of bondage. Thou shalt fear Jehovah thy God, and serve
14 ‘him, and shalt swear by his name. Ye shall not go after
‘other gods, of the gods of the people which are round
15 ‘about you; (for Jehovah thy God is a jealous God among
‘you;) lest the anger of Jehovah thy God be kindled against
‘thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.
- 16 ‘Ye shall not try Jehovah your God, as ye tried him at
17 ‘Massah. Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of
‘Jehovah your God, and his testimonials, and his statutes,
18 ‘which he hath commanded thee. And thou shalt do that
‘which is right and good in the sight of Jehovah; so that
‘it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and
‘possess the good land of which Jehovah sware unto thy
19 ‘fathers, to cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as
20 ‘Jehovah hath spoken. And when thy son asketh thee in
‘time to come, saying, What mean the testimonials, and
‘the statutes, and the judgments, which Jehovah our God
21 ‘hath commanded you? then thou shalt say unto thy son,
‘We were Pharaoh’s bondmen in Lower Egypt; and Jeho-
‘vah brought us out of Lower Egypt with a mighty hand.
- 22 ‘And Jehovah shewed signs and wonders, great and sore,
‘upon the Egyptians, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his house-
23 ‘hold, before our eyes. And he brought us out from thence,
‘so that he might bring us in, to give us the land of which
24 ‘he sware unto our fathers. And Jehovah commanded us
‘to do all these statutes, to fear Jehovah our God, for our
‘good always, that he might preserve us alive, as at this
25 ‘day. And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to
‘do all these commandments before Jehovah our God, as
‘he hath commanded us.
- 1 ‘When Jehovah thy God shall bring thee into the land
‘whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many
‘nations from before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites,
‘and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites,
‘and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater

'and mightier than thou; and when Jehovah thy God shall 2:
 'deliver them up before thee; thou shalt smite them, and
 'utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with
 'them, nor show mercy unto them. Neither shalt thou 31
 'make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not
 'give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto
 'thy son. For they will turn away thy son from following 41
 'me, that they may serve other gods; so will the anger of
 'Jehovah be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.
 'But thus shall ye deal with them: ye shall destroy their 51
 'altars, and break down their images, and cut down their
 '~~groves~~ of Ashera³, and burn their graven images with fire.
 'For thou art an holy people unto Jehovah thy God. Jeho- 6.
 'vah thy God hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto
 'himself, above all people that are upon the face of the
 'earth. Jehovah did not set his love upon you, nor choose 7
 'you, because ye were more in number than any people;
 'for ye were the fewest of all people. But because Jehovah 8
 'loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he
 'had sworn unto your fathers, hath Jehovah brought you
 'out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the
 'house of bondage, from the hand of Pharaoh king of
 'Egypt. Know therefore that Jehovah thy God, he is God, 9
 'the faithful God, who keepeth covenant and kindness
 'with them that love him and keep his commandments to
 'a thousand generations; and repayeth them that hate him 10
 'to their face, to destroy them. He will not come behind
 'him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face. Thou 11
 'shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes,
 'and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to
 'do them.

'And the end will be, if ye hearken to these judgments, 12
 'and keep, and do them, that Jehovah thy God will keep
 'unto thee the covenant and the kindness which he sware
 'unto thy fathers. And he will love thee, and bless thee, 13
 'and multiply thee. He will also bless the fruit of thy
 'womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy grape
 'juice, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the
 'breeding of thy flocks, in the land which he sware unto
 'thy fathers to give thee. Thou shalt be blessed above all 14
 'people; there shall not be male or female barren among
 'you, or among your cattle. And Jehovah will take away 15

- ‘from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases
‘of the Egyptians, which thou knowest, upon thee; but
16 ‘will lay them upon all them that hate thee. And thou
‘shalt consume all the people which Jehovah thy God shall
‘deliver up to thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon
‘them; neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will
17 ‘be a snare unto thee. If thou shalt say in thine heart,
‘These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them?
18 ‘thou shalt not be afraid of them; but shalt well remem-
‘ber what Jehovah thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto
19 ‘all Lower Egypt; the great trials which thine eyes saw,
‘and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand,
‘and the stretched out arm, whereby Jehovah thy God
‘brought thee out; so will Jehovah thy God do unto all
20 ‘the people of whom thou art afraid. Moreover Jehovah
‘thy God will send the hornet among them, until they
‘that are left, and that hide themselves from thee, be de-
21 ‘stroyed. Thou shalt not be affrighted at them; for Jehovah
‘thy God is among you, a God mighty and to be feared.
22 ‘And Jehovah thy God will cast out those nations from
‘before thee by little and little; thou mayest not consume
‘them at once, lest the wild beasts of the field increase
23 ‘upon thee. But Jehovah thy God will deliver them unto
‘thee, and will confound them with a mighty confusion,
24 ‘until they be destroyed. And he will deliver their kings
‘into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from
‘under the heavens; there will no man be able to stand
25 ‘before thee, until thou have destroyed them. The graven
‘images of their gods shall ye burn with fire. Thou shalt
‘not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it
‘unto thee, lest thou be ensnared therewith; for it is an
26 ‘abomination to Jehovah thy God. Neither shalt thou
‘bring an abomination [or idol] into thine house, lest thou
‘be a cursed thing like it; but thou shalt utterly detest it,
‘and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.
1 ‘All the commandments which I command thee this
‘day shall ye observe to do, so that ye may live, and mul-
‘tiply, and go in and possess the land of which Jehovah
2 ‘sware unto your fathers. And thou shalt remember all
‘the way which Jehovah thy God led thee these forty years
‘in the desert, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know
‘what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his

'commandments, or no. And he humbled thee, and suf- 3
'fered thee to hunger, and fed thee with Manna, which
'thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; so that
'he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread
'only, but by whatever proceedeth out of the mouth of
'Jehovah doth man live. Thy raiment waxed not old 4
'upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.
'Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man 5
'chasteneth his son, so Jehovah thy God chasteneth thee.
'Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of Jehovah 6
'thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him. For Jeho- 7
'vah thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of
'brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out
'of valleys and hills; a land of wheat, and barley, and vines, 8
'and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of the oil-bearing
'olive, and of honey; a land wherein thou shalt eat bread 9
'without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a
'land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou
'mayest dig copper. When thou hast eaten and art full, 10
'then thou shalt bless Jehovah thy God for the good land
'which he hath given thee. Beware that thou forget not 11
'Jehovah thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and
'his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee
'this day; lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and 12
'hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; and when 13
'thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy
'gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;
'then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget Jehovah 14
'thy God, who brought thee forth out of the land of Lower
'Egypt, from the house of bondage; who led thee through 15
'that great and terrible desert, of fiery serpents, and scor-
'pions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought
'forth water for thee out of the rock of flint; who fed thee 16
'in the desert with Manna, which thy fathers knew not,
'so that he might humble thee, and so that he might prove
'thee, to do thee good at thy latter end; and thou say in 17
'thine heart, My own strength and the might of mine own
'hand hath gotten for me this wealth. But thou shalt re- 18
'member Jehovah thy God; (for it is he that giveth thee
'strength to get wealth,) that he may establish his cove-
'nant which he swore unto thy fathers, as it is at this day.
'And it shall be, if thou do at all forget Jehovah thy God, 19

- ‘and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship
‘them, I protest against you this day that ye shall surely
20 ‘perish. As the nations which Jehovah destroyed before
‘your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be
‘obedient unto the voice of Jehovah your God.
- 1 ‘HEAR, O ISRAEL; Thou art to pass over the Jordan this
‘day, to go in to dispossess nations greater and mightier
‘than thyself, cities great and fenced up to the heavens,
2 ‘a people great and tall, the children of the Anakites,
‘whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say,
3 ‘Who can stand before the children of Anak! Understand
‘therefore this day, that Jehovah thy God is he who goeth
‘over before thee; as a consuming fire he will destroy them,
‘and he will bring them down before thy face; so shalt thou
‘drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as Jehovah
4 ‘hath said unto thee. Speak not thou in thine heart, when
‘Jehovah thy God casteth them out from before thee, say-
‘ing, For my righteousness Jehovah hath brought me in to
‘possess this land; but it is for the wickedness of these
‘nations Jehovah doth drive them out from before thee.
5 ‘Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine
‘heart, dost thou go in to possess their land; but for the
‘wickedness of these nations Jehovah thy God doth drive
‘them out from before thee, and that he may perform the
‘word which Jehovah swore unto thy fathers, Abraham,
6 ‘Isaac, and Jacob. Understand therefore, that Jehovah
‘thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for
‘thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked people.
- 7 ‘Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst Jeho-
‘vah thy God to wrath in the desert. From the day that
‘thou didst depart out of the land of Lower Egypt, until
‘ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against
8 ‘Jehovah. And in Horeb ye provoked Jehovah to wrath,
‘so that Jehovah was angry with you to have destroyed you.
9 ‘When I was gone up on to the Mountain to receive the
‘tables of stone, even the Tables of the Covenant which
‘Jehovah made with you, then I abode on the Mountain
‘forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor
10 ‘drink water. And Jehovah delivered unto me the two
‘tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on
‘them was written according to all the words which Jeho-
‘vah spake with you on the Mountain, out of the midst of

'the fire in the day of the assembly. And it came to pass 11
 'at the end of forty days and forty nights, that Jehovah
 'gave to me the two tables of stone, even the Tables of the
 'Covenant. And Jehovah said unto me, Arise, get thee 12
 'down quickly from hence: for thy people whom thou hast
 'brought out of Lower Egypt have corrupted themselves;
 'they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I
 'commanded them; they have made for themselves a molten
 'image.

'Furthermore Jehovah spake unto me, saying, I have 13
 'seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people.
 'Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their 14
 'name from under the heavens; and I will make of thee
 'a nation mightier and greater than they. So I turned and 15
 'came down from the Mountain, and the Mountain burned
 'with fire; and the two Tables of the Covenant were in my
 'two hands. And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned 16
 'against Jehovah your God, and had made to you a molten
 'calf; ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which
 'Jehovah had commanded you. And I took the Two 17
 'Tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake
 'them before your eyes. And I fell down before Jehovah, 18
 'as at the first, for forty days and forty nights; I did neither
 'eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which
 'ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of Jehovah, to
 'provoke him to anger. For I was afraid of the anger and 19
 'wrath wherewith Jehovah was wroth against you to de-
 'stroy you. But Jehovah hearkened unto me at that time
 'also. And Jehovah was very angry with Aaron to have 20
 'destroyed him; and I prayed for Aaron also at the same
 'time. And I took your sin, the Calf which ye had made, 21
 'and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it tho-
 'roughly, even until it was as small as dust; and I cast the
 'dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the
 'Mountain. And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at the 22
 'Burial-place of Tamarah, ye provoked Jehovah to wrath.
 'Likewise when Jehovah sent you from Kadesh-barnea, 23
 'saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given
 'you; then ye rebelled against the command of Jehovah
 'your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his
 'voice. Ye have been rebellious against Jehovah from the 24
 'day that I knew you. Thus I fell down before Jehovah 25

- ‘for forty days and forty nights, as I had before fallen down;
26 ‘because Jehovah had said he would destroy you. I prayed
‘therefore unto Jehovah, and said, O Lord Jehovah, destroy
‘not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast
‘redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought
27 ‘forth out of Lower Egypt with a mighty hand. Remem-
‘ber thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not
‘unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wicked-
28 ‘ness, nor to their sin; lest the land whence thou brought-
‘est us out say, Because Jehovah was not able to bring them
‘into the land which he promised them, and because he
‘hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in
29 ‘the desert. Yet they are thy people and thine inheri-
‘tance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and
‘by thy stretched-out arm.
- 1 ‘At that time Jehovah said unto me, Hew for thee two
‘Tables of Stone like unto the first, and come up unto me
‘on to the Mountain; and make for thyself an Ark of wood.
2 ‘And I will write on the Tables the words that were in the
‘first Tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them
3 ‘into the Ark. And I made an Ark of acacia wood, and I
‘hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and I went
‘up on to the Mountain, having the two tables in mine
4 ‘hand. And He wrote on the tables, according to the first
‘writing, the Ten Commandments, which Jehovah spake
‘unto you on the Mountain out of the midst of the fire in
‘the day of the assembly. And Jehovah gave them unto
5 ‘me. And I turned myself and came down from the Moun-
‘tain, and put the Tables in the Ark which I had made;
‘and there they are, as Jehovah commanded me.’
- 6 (And the children of Israel took their journey from the
Well of the sons of Jaakan to Mosera. There Aaron
died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son minis-
7 tered in the priest’s office in his stead. From thence they
journeyed unto Gidgad; and from Gidgad to Jotbathah,
8 a land of brooks of water.) ‘At that time Jehovah sepa-
‘rated the tribe of Levi, to bear the Ark of the Covenant
‘of Jehovah, to stand before Jehovah to minister unto him,
9 ‘and to bless in his name, unto this day. Wherefore Levi
‘hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; Jehovah
‘is his inheritance, according as Jehovah thy God promised
‘him.

‘And I stayed upon the Mountain, as at the first time, 10
 ‘forty days and forty nights; and Jehovah hearkened unto
 ‘me at that time also, and Jehovah would not destroy thee.
 ‘And Jehovah said unto me, Arise, take thy journey before 11
 ‘the people, that they may go in and possess the land,
 ‘which I swore unto their fathers to give unto them.

‘AND NOW, O ISRAEL, what doth Jehovah thy God re- 12
 ‘quire of thee, but to fear Jehovah thy God, to walk in all
 ‘his ways, and to love him, and to serve Jehovah thy God
 ‘with all thy heart and with all thy soul, to keep the com- 13
 ‘mandments of Jehovah, and his statutes, which I com-
 ‘mand thee this day for thy good! Behold, the heavens 14
 ‘and the heaven of heavens are Jehovah’s thy God, the
 ‘earth also, with all that therein is. Only Jehovah had a 15
 ‘delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their
 ‘seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this
 ‘day. Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and 16
 ‘be no more stiffnecked. For Jehovah your God is God 17
 ‘of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, mighty and to be
 ‘feared, who regardeth not persons, nor taketh a bribe.
 ‘He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, 18
 ‘and loveth the stranger, in giving him bread and raiment.
 ‘Love ye therefore the stranger; for ye were strangers in 19
 ‘the land of Lower Egypt. Thou shalt fear Jehovah thy 20
 ‘God: him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave,
 ‘and swear by his name. He is thy praise, and he is thy 21
 ‘God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible
 ‘things, which thine eyes have seen. Thy fathers went 22
 ‘down into Lower Egypt with threescore and ten persons;
 ‘and now Jehovah thy God hath made thee as the stars of
 ‘the heavens for multitude. Therefore thou shalt love 1
 ‘Jehovah thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes,
 ‘and his judgments, and his commandments, always.

‘And know ye this day: for [I speak] not with your chil- 2
 ‘dren who have not known, and who have not seen the chas-
 ‘tisement of Jehovah your God, his greatness, his mighty
 ‘hand, and his stretched-out arm, and his signs and his deeds 3
 ‘which he did in the midst of Lower Egypt unto Pharaoh
 ‘the king of Lower Egypt, and unto all his land; and what 4
 ‘he did unto the army of the Egyptians, unto their horses,
 ‘and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Red
 ‘sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how

- 5 'Jehovah hath destroyed them unto this day; and what he
 'did unto you in the desert, until ye came into this place;
 6 'and what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of
 'Eliab, the son of Reuben; how the earth opened her
 'mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and
 'their tents, and all the cattle that was in their possession,
 7 'in the midst of all Israel. But your eyes have seen all the
 8 'great deeds of Jehovah which he did. Therefore shall ye
 'keep all the commands which I command you this day, so
 'that ye may be strong, and may go in and possess the land,
 9 'whither ye are passing over [the Jordan] to possess it; and
 'so that ye may prolong your days in the land, of which
 'Jehovah sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to
 10 'their seed, a land that floweth with milk and honey. For
 'the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the
 'land of Lower Egypt, from whence ye came out, where
 'thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as
 11 'a garden of herbs. But the land, whither ye are passing
 'over to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and
 12 'drinketh water of the rain of the heavens; a land which
 'Jehovah thy God careth for always. The eyes of Jeho-
 'vah thy God are upon it, from the beginning of the year
 'even unto the end of the year.
- 13 'And it will come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently
 'unto my commands which I command you this day, to
 'love Jehovah your God, and to serve him with all your
 14 'heart and with all your soul, that I will give you the rain of
 'your land in its due season, the early rain and the latter
 'rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy grape
 15 'juice, and thine oil. And I will send grass into thy fields
 16 'for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full. Take
 'heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and
 'ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;
 17 'and then Jehovah's wrath be kindled against you, and he
 'shut up the heavens, and there be no rain, and the land
 'yield not its increase, and ye perish quickly from off the
 'good land which Jehovah giveth you.
- 18 'Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart
 'and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your
 'hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.
 19 'And ye shall teach them to your children, speaking of
 'them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou

' walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou
' risest up. And thou shalt write them upon the door-posts 20
' of thine house, and upon thy city gates; so that your days 21
' may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the
' land which Jehovah swore unto your fathers to give them,
' as the days of heaven upon the earth. For if ye shall 22
' diligently keep all these commands which I command you,
' to do them, to love Jehovah your God, to walk in all his
' ways, and to cleave unto him, then will Jehovah dispossess 23
' all these nations from before you, and ye shall dispossess
' nations greater and mightier than yourselves. Every place 24
' whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours;
' from the [southern] desert even unto Lebanon, from the
' River, the river Euphrates, even unto the Western sea shall
' your boundary be. There shall no man be able to stand 25
' before you. Jehovah your God will lay the fear of you
' and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread
' upon, as he hath said unto you.

' Behold, I set before you this day A BLESSING AND A 26
' CURSE; a blessing, if ye obey the commandments of Jeho- 27
' vah your God, which I command you this day; and a 28
' curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of Jehovah
' your God, but turn aside out of the way which I com-
' mand you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have
' not known. And it shall come to pass, when Jehovah 29
' thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou
' goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon
' mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal. (Are 30
' they not beyond the Jordan, by the way where the sun
' goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, who dwell in
' the Barren Valley over against Gilgal, beside the oaks of
' Moreh?) For ye shall pass over the Jordan to go in to 31
' possess the land which Jehovah your God giveth you, and
' ye shall possess it, and dwell therein. And ye shall ob- 32
' serve to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before
' you this day.

' These are the STATUTES AND JUDGMENTS, which ye shall 1
' observe to do in the land, which Jehovah the God of thy
' fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live
' upon the earth. Ye shall utterly destroy all the places 2
' wherein the nations which ye shall dispossess served their
gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and

- 3 'under every green tree. And ye shall overthrow their
'altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves of
'Ashera with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven
'images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out
'of that place.
- 4 'Ye shall not do so unto Jehovah your God. But unto
5 'The Place which Jehovah your God shall choose out of all
'your tribes to put his Name there, even unto his habitation
6 'shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come. And thither
'ye shall bring your Burnt Offerings, and your Sacrifices,
'and your Tithes, and Heave Offerings of your hand, and
'your Vows, and your Freewill Offerings, and the Firstlings
7 'of your herds and of your flocks. And there ye shall eat
'before Jehovah your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that
'ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein
8 'Jehovah thy God hath blessed thee. Ye shall not do after
'all the things that we do here this day, every man what-
9 'soever is right in his own eyes. For ye are not as yet
'come to the resting-place and to the inheritance, which
'Jehovah your God giveth you.
- 10 'But when ye go over the Jordan, and dwell in the land
'which Jehovah your God giveth you to inherit, and when
'he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so
11 'that ye dwell in safety; then there shall be a Place which
'Jehovah your God shall choose to cause his Name to dwell
'there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you;
'your Burnt Offerings, and your Sacrifices, your Tithes, and
'the Heave Offering of your hand, and all your choice Vows
12 'which ye vow unto Jehovah. And ye shall rejoice before
'Jehovah your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters,
'and your men-servants, and your maid-servants; and the
'Levite also that is within your city gates, forasmuch as
13 'he hath no part nor inheritance with you. Take heed to
'thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every
14 'place that thou seest; but in The Place which Jehovah
'shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy
'burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I com-
'mand thee.
- 15 'Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh within
'all thy city gates, whatsoever thy soul longeth after, ac-
'cording to the blessing of Jehovah thy God which he hath
'given thee; the unclean and the clean may eat thereof,

'as of the roebuck, and as of the hart. Only ye shall not 16
'eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

'Thou mayest not eat within thy city gates the tithe of 17
'thy corn, or of thy grape juice, or of thy oil, or the first-
'lings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows
'which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave
'offering of thine hand. But thou must eat them before 18
'Jehovah thy God in The Place which Jehovah thy God
'shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy
'man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is
'within thy city gates; and then thou shalt rejoice before
'Jehovah thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.
'Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite 19
'during all thy days upon the earth.

'When Jehovah thy God shall enlarge thy boundary, as 20
'he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh,
'because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh,
'whatsoever thy soul longeth after. If The Place which 21
'Jehovah thy God hath chosen to put his Name there be
'too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of
'thy flock, which Jehovah hath given thee, as I have com-
'manded thee, and thou shalt eat within thy city gates
'whatsoever thy soul longeth after. Even as the roebuck 22
'and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them; the unclean
'and the clean shall eat of them alike. Only be sure that 23
'thou eat not the blood; for the blood is the life; and thou
'mayest not eat the life with the flesh. Thou shalt not eat 24
'it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water. Thou 25
'shalt not eat it; so that it may go well with thee, and
'with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which
'is right in the sight of Jehovah.

'Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, 26
'thou shalt take, and go unto The Place which Jehovah
'shall choose. And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, 27
'the flesh and the blood, upon the Altar of Jehovah thy
'God; and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out
'upon the altar of Jehovah thy God, and thou shalt eat
'the flesh. Observe and hear all these words which I com- 28
'mand thee, so that it may go well with thee, and with thy
'children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which
'is good and right in the sight of Jehovah thy God.

'When Jehovah thy God shall cut off the nations from 29

- ‘before thee, whither thou goest to dispossess them, and
‘thou dost dispossess them, and dwellest in their land;
30 ‘take heed to thyself that thou be not ensnared by following
‘them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and
‘that thou inquire not after their gods, saying, How did
‘these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.
31 ‘Thou shalt not do so unto Jehovah thy God; for every
‘thing that is an abomination unto Jehovah, which he
‘hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their
‘sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to
32 ‘their gods. What thing soever I command you, observe
‘to do it; thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.
1 ‘If there arise among you A PROPHET, or a dreamer of
2 ‘dreams, and he giveth thee a sign or a wonder, and the
‘sign or the wonder come to pass, whereby he spake unto
‘thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast
3 ‘not known, and let us serve them; thou shalt not hearken
‘unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams;
‘for Jehovah your God is trying you, to know whether ye
‘love Jehovah your God with all your heart and with all
4 ‘your soul. Ye shall walk after Jehovah your God, and
‘fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice,
5 ‘and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. And that
‘prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death;
‘because he hath spoken rebellion against Jehovah your
‘God, who brought you out of the land of Lower Egypt,
‘and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to with-
‘draw thee out of the way which Jehovah thy God com-
‘manded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away
‘from the midst of thee.
6 ‘If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or
‘thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, who
‘is as thine own soul, stir thee up secretly, saying, Let us
‘go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known,
7 ‘thou, nor thy fathers; as some of the gods of the people
‘who are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from
‘thee, from the one end of the land even unto the other
8 ‘end of the land; thou shalt not consent unto him, nor
‘hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, nei-
9 ‘ther shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him; but
‘thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon
‘him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all

'the people. And thou shalt stone him with stones, that
'he die; because he hath sought to withdraw thee away
'from Jehovah thy God, who brought thee out of the land
'of Lower Egypt, from the house of bondage. And all
'Israel shall hear, and shall fear, and shall do no more any
'such wickedness as this is among you.

'If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which Jeho-
'vah thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying, Cer-
'tain men, the sons of Belial, are gone out from among you,
'and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying,
'Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;
'then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask dili-
'gently: and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain,
'that such abomination is wrought among you; thou shalt
'surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of
'the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that is therein,
'and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. And
'thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the
'broad place thereof, and shalt burn the city with fire, and
'all the spoil thereof every whit, unto Jehovah thy God;
'and it shall be an heap for ever; it shall not be built again.
'And there shall cleave nought of the accursed thing to
'thine hand; that Jehovah may turn from the fierceness
'of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion
'upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy
'fathers, when thou shalt hearken to the voice of Jehovah
'thy God, to keep all his commandments which I com-
'mand thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes
'of Jehovah thy God.

'Ye are the children of Jehovah your God; ye shall not
'cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes
'for the dead. For thou art an holy people unto Jehovah
'thy God, and Jehovah hath chosen thee to be a peculiar
'people unto himself, out of all the nations that are upon
'the face of the earth.

'Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. These are
'the beasts which ye shall eat; the ox, the lamb of the
'sheep, and the kid of the goat, the hart, and the roebuck,
'and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg,
'and the wild ox, and the chamois. And every beast that
'parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws,
'and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

- 7 'Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the
'cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel,
'and the hare, and the coney; for they chew the cud, but
'divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.
- 8 'And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth
'not the cud, it is unclean unto you; ye shall not eat of
'their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.
- 9 'These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters; all that
10 'have fins and scales shall ye eat; and whatsoever hath
'not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.
- 11 'Of all clean birds ye shall eat. But these are they of
12 'which ye shall not eat; the eagle, and the ossifrage, and
13 'the ospray, and the vulture, and the kite, and the black
14 'vulture after its kind, and every raven after its kind, and
15 'the ostrich, and the night hawk, and the falcon, and the
16 'hawk after its kind, the little owl, and the great owl, and
17 'the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cor-
18 'morant, and the stork, and the heron after its kind, and
19 'the hoopoe, and the bat. And every creeping thing that
20 'flieth is unclean unto you; they shall not be eaten. But
'of all clean fowls ye may eat.
- 21 'Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself; (thou
'shalt give it unto the stranger that is within thy city gates,
'that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien;)
'for thou art an holy people unto Jehovah thy God. Thou
'shalt not boil a kid in its mother's milk.
- 22 'Thou shalt TRULY TITHE all the increase of thy seed,
23 'that the field bringeth forth year by year. And thou shalt
'eat before Jehovah thy God, in The Place which he shall
'choose to cause his Name to dwell there, the tithe of thy
'corn, of thy grape-juice, and of thine oil, and the first-
'lings of thy herds and of thy flocks; so that thou mayest
24 'learn to fear Jehovah thy God always. And if the way
'be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it;
'when The Place be too far from thee, which Jehovah thy
'God shall choose to set his Name there, when Jehovah
25 'thy God hath blessed thee; then shalt thou turn it into
'money, and hold fast the money in thine hand, and shalt
'go unto The Place which Jehovah thy God shall choose;
26 'and thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul
'longeth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for
'strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul asketh of thee;

and thou shalt eat there before Jehovah thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household, and the Levite 27 that is within thy city gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee. At the 28 end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy city gates; and the Levite, (because he hath no part nor 29 inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy city gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; so that Jehovah thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

‘At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a 1
RELEASE. And this is the manner of the release. Every 2
creditor that lendeth aught unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of 3
his brother; because it is called Jehovah’s release. Of a 4
foreigner thou mayest exact it again; but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release; to the 5
end that there shall be no poor among you. For Jehovah will greatly bless thee in the land which Jehovah thy God 6
giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, if thou only hearken carefully unto the voice of Jehovah thy God, to observe to do all these commands which I command thee 7
this day. For Jehovah thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee; and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but 8
thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

‘If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren 7
within any of thy city gates in thy land which Jehovah thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother; but thou shalt 8
open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth. Beware that there be not a wicked thought in thy heart, 9
saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto Jehovah against thee, and it be sin unto thee. Thou shalt surely give him, and 10
thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him; because that for this thing Jehovah thy God will bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest

- 11 'thine hand unto. For the poor will never cease out of
'the land; therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt
'open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and
'to thy needy, in thy land.
- 12 'If thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman,
'be sold unto thee, and serve thee for six years; then in the
13 'seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. And
'when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not
14 'let him go away empty; thou shalt furnish him freely out
'of thy flock, and out of thy threshing-floor, and out of
'thy winepress; of that wherewith Jehovah thy God hath
15 'blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. And thou shalt
'remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Lower
'Egypt, and Jehovah thy God redeemed thee; therefore I
16 'command thee this thing to-day. And it shall be, if he
'say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he
'loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;
17 'then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust it through his ear
'unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And
18 'also unto thy maid-servant thou shalt do likewise. It shall
'not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away
'free from thee; for he hath been doubly worth a hired
'servant to thee, ~~in serving thee~~ for six years; and Jehovah
'thy God will bless thee in all that thou doest.
- 19 'All the FIRSTLING MALES that come of thy herd and of
'thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto Jehovah thy God. Thou
'shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor
20 'shear the firstling of thy sheep; thou shalt eat it before
'Jehovah thy God year by year in The Place which Jeho-
21 'vah shall choose, thou and thy household. And if there
'be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have
'any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto Jehovah
22 'thy God. Thou mayest eat it within thy city gates; the
'unclean and the clean person may eat it alike, as the roe-
23 'buck, and as the hart. Only thou shalt not eat the blood
'thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.
- 1 'Observe the month of Abib [or Barley in ear], and keep
'THE PASSOVER unto Jehovah thy God; for in the month
'of Abib Jehovah thy God brought thee forth out of Lower
2 'Egypt by night. Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the Pass-
'over unto Jehovah thy God, of the flock or of the herd,
'in The Place which Jehovah shall choose to cause his

'Name to dwell there. Thou shalt eat no leavened bread 3.
 'with it; seven days shalt thou eat Unleavened Bread
 'therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest
 'forth out of the land of Lower Egypt in flight; that thou
 'mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of
 'the land of Lower Egypt all the days of thy life. And 4.
 'there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee within all
 'thy boundary for seven days; neither shall there any of
 'the flesh, which thou sacrificest the first day at evening,
 'remain all night until the morning. Thou mayest not 5.
 'sacrifice the Passover within any of thy city gates, which
 'Jehovah thy God giveth thee; but at The Place which 6.
 'Jehovah thy God shall choose to cause his Name to dwell
 'therein, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at eventide,
 'at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou
 'camest forth out of Lower Egypt. And thou shalt cook 7.
 'and eat it in The Place which Jehovah thy God shall
 'choose; and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto
 'thy tents. Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread; and 8.
 'on the seventh day shall be a day of restraint [from work]
 'to Jehovah thy God; thou shalt do no work therein.

'Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee. Begin to 9.
 'number the seven weeks from when thou beginnest to put
 'the sickle to the corn. And thou shalt keep the FEAST 10.
 'OF WEEKS unto Jehovah thy God with a freewill offering
 'proportioned to thine hand, which thou shalt give accord-
 'ing as Jehovah thy God hath blessed thee. And thou 11.
 'shalt rejoice before Jehovah thy God, thou, and thy son,
 'and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-ser-
 'vant, and the Levite that is within thy city gates, and the
 'stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among
 'you, in The Place which Jehovah thy God hath chosen to
 'cause his Name to dwell there. And thou shalt remem- 12.
 'ber that thou wast a bondman in Lower Egypt. And
 'thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

'Thou shalt observe THE FEAST OF ~~TABERNACLES~~ during 13.
 'seven days, at thine Ingathering from thy threshing-floor
 'and from thy winepress. And thou shalt rejoice in thy 14.
 'Feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-
 'servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite, the stranger,
 'and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy
 'city gates. Seven days shalt thou keep feast unto Jeho- 15.

- 'vah thy God in The Place which Jehovah shall choose;
 'because Jehovah thy God will bless thee in all thine in-
 'crease, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou
 'shalt surely rejoice.
- 16 'Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before
 'Jehovah thy God in The Place which he shall choose;
 'in the Feast of Unleavened Bread, and in the Feast of
 'Weeks, and in the Feast of ~~Tabernacles~~. And they shall
- 17 'not appear before Jehovah empty; every man shall give
 'as his hand is able, according to the blessing of Jehovah
 'thy God which he hath given thee.
- 18 'Judges and officers shalt thou make to thee within
 'all thy city gates, which Jehovah thy God giveth thee,
 'throughout thy tribes; and they shall judge the people
- 19 'with just judgment. Thou shalt not wrest judgment;
 'thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a bribe; for a
 'bribe doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the
- 20 'words of the righteous. That which is altogether just shalt
 'thou follow, so that thou mayest live, and possess the land
 'which Jehovah thy God giveth thee.
- 21 'Thou shalt not plant ~~for thee~~ ^{an} ~~grove~~ ^{as} of Ashera of any
 'kind ~~near unto the altar of Jehovah thy God, which thou~~
 22 'shalt make ~~for thee~~. Neither shalt thou set ^{up} ~~for thee~~
 1 'any ~~image~~ ^{pillars}, which Jehovah thy God hateth. Thou shalt
 'not sacrifice unto Jehovah thy God any bullock, or sheep,
 'or goat, wherein is blemish, or any evil-favouredness; for
 'that is an abomination unto Jehovah thy God.
- 2 'If there be found among you, within any of thy city
 'gates which Jehovah thy God giveth thee, man or woman,
 'that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of Jehovah
- 3 'thy God, in transgressing his covenant, and hath gone
 'and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the
 'sun, or moon, or ~~any of the~~ ^{whole} host of ~~the~~ heavens, which
- 4 'I have not commanded; and it be told thee, and thou
 'hast heard of it, and inquired diligently, and, behold, it
 'be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is
- 5 'wrought in Israel; then shalt thou bring forth that man
 'or that woman, who have committed that wicked thing,
 'unto thy city gates, even that man or that woman, and
 'shalt stone them with stones, till they die.
- 6 'At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall
 'he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the

'mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. The 7
'hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him
'to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So
'thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

'If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, 8
'between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and be-
'tween stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy
'within thy city gates; then shalt thou arise, and get thee
'up unto The Place which Jehovah thy God shall choose;
'and thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto 9
'the judge that shall be in those days, and thou shalt in-
'quire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment;
'and thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they 10
'from That Place which Jehovah shall choose shall shew
'thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that
'they teach thee; according to the sentence of the law 11
'which they shall teach thee, and according to the judg-
'ment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do; thou shalt
'not go back from the sentence which they shall shew
'thee, to the right hand, nor to the left. And the man 12
'that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto
'the priest that standeth to minister there before Jehovah
'thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die; and
'thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. And all the 13
'people shall hear, and shall fear, and do no more pre-
'sumptuously.

'When thou art come unto the land which Jehovah thy 14
'God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell
'therein, and shalt say, I will set A KING over me, like as
'all the nations that are about me; thou shalt surely set 15
'as king over thee him whom Jehovah thy God shall
'choose; one from among thy brethren shalt thou set as
'king over thee; thou mayest not set a stranger over thee,
'who is not thy brother. But he shall not multiply horses 16
'to himself, nor cause the people to return to Lower Egypt,
'to the end that he should multiply horses; forasmuch as
'Jehovah hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return
'no more that way. Neither shall he multiply wives to 17
'himself, that his heart turn not away. Neither shall he
'greatly multiply to himself silver and gold. And it shall 18
'be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that
'he shall write him a copy of this law according to the 19

19 'book which is before the priests the Levites. And it
 'shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days
 'of his life; so that he may learn to fear Jehovah his God,
 'to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to
 20 'do them; that his heart be not lifted up above his bre-
 'thren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment,
 'to the right hand, or to the left; to the end that he may
 'prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in
 'the midst of Israel.

1 'The priests, the Levites, ALL THE TRIBE OF LEVI, shall
 'have no part nor inheritance with Israel; they shall eat
 'the offerings of Jehovah made by fire, and his inheritance.
 2 'Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their bre-
 'thren; Jehovah is their inheritance, as he hath said unto
 3 'them. And this shall be the priest's due from the peo-
 'ple, from them that sacrifice a sacrifice, whether it be ox,
 'or sheep, or goat; and they shall give unto the priest the
 4 'shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the stomach. The first
 'also of thy corn, of thy grape juice, and of thine oil, and
 'the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.
 5 'For Jehovah thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes,
 'to stand to minister in the name of Jehovah, him and his
 6 'sons for ever. And if a Levite come from any of thy city
 'gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and come with
 'all the desire of his mind unto The Place which Jehovah
 7 'shall choose; then he shall minister in the name of Jeho-
 'vah his God, as all his brethren the Levites do, who stand
 8 'there before Jehovah. They shall have like portions to
 'eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.
 9 'When thou art come into the land which Jehovah thy
 'God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the
 10 'abominations of those nations. There shall not be found
 'among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter
 'to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an
 'observer of clouds, or an enchanter [with serpents], or a
 11 'sorcerer, or a charmer, or a consulter of speaking bottles [or
 'ventriloquism], or a wizard, or an inquirer of the dead.
 12 'For all that do these things are an abomination unto Jeho-
 'vah; and because of these abominations Jehovah thy God
 13 'doth drive them out from before thee. Thou shalt be per-
 14 'fect with Jehovah thy God. For these nations, which thou
 'shalt dispossess, hearkened unto ~~observers of clouds,~~ and

‘unto diviners; but as for thee, Jehovah thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

‘Jehovah thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, one of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; according to all that thou askedst of Jehovah thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of Jehovah my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. And Jehovah said unto me, They have well done in what they have spoken. I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. But the prophet, that shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die. And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which Jehovah hath not spoken? When a prophet speaketh in the name of Jehovah, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which Jehovah hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously; thou shalt not be afraid of him.

‘When Jehovah thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land Jehovah thy God giveth thee, and thou dispossessest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses; thou shalt separate THREE CITIES for thee in the midst of thy land, which Jehovah thy God giveth thee to possess it. Thou shalt prepare thee ^{the} highway, and divide the boundaries of thy land, which Jehovah thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every manslayer may flee thither. And this is the case of the manslayer, who shall flee thither, that he may live. Whoso killeth his neighbour without knowing it, or whom he hated not in time past; or whoso goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew down the trees, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut the tree, and the iron head slippeth from the handle, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live; lest the avenger of the blood pursue the manslayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay

- ‘him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he
7 ‘hated him not in time past. Wherefore I command thee,
8 ‘saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. And if
‘Jehovah thy God enlarge thy boundary, as he hath sworn
‘unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he pro-
9 ‘mised to give unto thy fathers; if thou shalt keep all these
‘commandments to do them, which I command thee this
‘day, to love Jehovah thy God, and to walk ever in his
‘ways; then shalt thou add THREE CITIES MORE for thee,
10 ‘beside these three; so that innocent blood be not shed
‘in thy land, which Jehovah thy God giveth thee for an
11 ‘inheritance, and blood be upon thee. But if any man
‘hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up
‘against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and he
12 ‘fleeth into one of these cities; then the elders of his city
‘shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the
13 ‘hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. Thine eye
‘shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the innocent
‘blood from off Israel, that it may go well with thee.
- 14 ‘Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour’s landmark, which
‘they of old time have set up as a mark in thine inherit-
‘ance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that Jehovah
‘thy God giveth thee to possess it.
- 15 ‘One witness shall not rise up against a man for any
‘iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth; at the
‘mouth of TWO WITNESSES, or at the mouth of three wit-
16 ‘nesses, shall the matter be established. If an injurious
‘witness rise up against any man to testify against him a
17 ‘wrong; then both the men, between whom the contro-
‘versy is, shall stand before Jehovah, before the priests and
18 ‘the judges, which shall be in those days; and the judges
‘shall make diligent inquisition; and, behold, if the witness
‘be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his
19 ‘brother; then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought
‘to have done unto his brother; so shalt thou put away the
20 ‘evil from among you. And those which remain shall hear,
‘and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such
21 ‘evil among you. And thine eye shall not pity; but life
‘shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand,
‘foot for foot.
- 1 ‘When thou goest out TO BATTLE against thine enemies,
‘and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou,

'be not afraid of them; for Jehovah thy God is with thee,
'who brought thee up out of the land of Lower Egypt.
'And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, 2
'that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,
'and shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this 3
'day unto battle against your enemies; let not your hearts
'faint, fear not, and do not hasten to flee, neither be ye
'terrified because of them; for Jehovah your God is he 4
'that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies,
'to save you. And the officers shall speak unto the people, 5
'saying, What man is there that hath built a new house,
'and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his
'house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate 6
'it. And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard,
'and hath not yet had the spoil of it? let him go and return
'unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man 7
'have the spoil of it. And what man is there that hath
'betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and
'return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and ano- 8
'ther man take her. And the officers shall speak further
'unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there
'that is fearful and faint-hearted? let him go and return
'unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as
'his own heart. And it shall be, when the officers have 9
'made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall
'appoint captains of the armies to be at the head of the
'people.

'When thou comest nigh UNTO A CITY to fight against it, 10
'then proclaim peace unto it. And it shall be, if it make 11
'thee an answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall
'be, that all the people that is found therein shall be tri-
'butaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee. And if it 12
'will make no peace with thee, but will make war against
'thee, then thou shalt besiege it; and when Jehovah thy 13
'God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite
'every male thereof with the edge of the sword; but the 14
'women and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is
'in the city, even all the plunder thereof, shalt thou seize
'unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the plunder of thine
'enemies, which Jehovah thy God hath given thee. Thus 15
'shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from
'thee, which are not of the cities of these nations. But of 16

- ‘the cities of these peoples, which Jehovah thy God doth
‘give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing
17 ‘that breatheth; but thou shalt utterly destroy them;
‘namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites,
‘and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as Jeho-
18 ‘vah thy God hath commanded thee; to the end that they
‘may not teach you to do after all their abominations, which
‘they have done unto their gods; so would ye sin against
‘Jehovah your God.
- 19 ‘When thou shalt besiege a city for a long time, in making
‘war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy THE TREES
‘thereof by forcing an axe against them. For thou mayest
‘eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the
‘tree of the field is man’s life) to employ them in the
20 ‘siege. Only the trees which thou knowest that they be
‘not trees for food, thou shalt destroy and cut them down;
‘and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh
‘war with thee, until it be subdued.
- 1 ‘If any one be FOUND SLAIN in the land which Jehovah
‘thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and
2 ‘it be not known who hath smitten him; then thy elders
‘and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure
‘unto the cities which are round about him that is slain;
3 ‘and it shall be, that the city which is nearest unto the
‘slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer,
‘which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not
4 ‘drawn in the yoke; and the elders of that city shall bring
‘down the heifer unto a stony valley, which is neither
‘plowed nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer’s head
5 ‘there in the valley. And the priests the sons of Levi
‘shall come near; (for them Jehovah thy God hath chosen
‘to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of Jehovah;
‘and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke
6 ‘be tried;) and all the elders of that city, that are next unto
‘the slain man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that
7 ‘is beheaded in the valley; and they shall answer and say,
‘Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our
8 ‘eyes seen it. Forgive, O Jehovah, thy people Israel, whom
‘thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy
‘people of Israel’s charge.—And the blood shall be forgiven
9 ‘them. So shalt thou put away the innocent blood from

'among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the
'sight of Jehovah.

'When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, 10
'and Jehovah thy God hath delivered them into thine
'hands, and thou hast taken them captive, and seest AMONG 11
'THE CAPTIVES A WOMAN of beautiful form, and hast a desire
'unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife; then 12
'thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall
'shave her head, and pare her nails; and she shall put the 13
'raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in
'thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full
'month; and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be
'her husband, and she shall be thy wife. And it shall be, 14
'if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go
'whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for
'money, thou shalt not make her a slave, because thou hast
'humbled her.

'If a man have TWO WIVES, one beloved, and another 15
'hated, and they have borne him children, both the beloved
'and the hated; and if the firstborn son be hers that was
'hated; then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to in- 16
'herit that which he hath, that he may not make the son
'of the beloved to be the firstborn before the son of the
'hated, who was firstborn. But he shall acknowledge the 17
'son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him a double
'portion of all that he hath; for he is the beginning of his
'strength; the right of the firstborn is his.

'If a man have a stubborn and REBELLIOUS SON, who 18
'will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his
'mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not
'hearken unto them; then shall his father and his mother 19
'lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his
'city, and unto the gate of his place; and they shall say 20
'unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and
'rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a riotous
'liver, and a drunkard. And all the men of his city shall 21
'stone him with stones, that he die; so shalt thou put the
'evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and
'shall fear.

'And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, 22
'and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a

- 23 'tree; his body shall not remain all night upon the tree,
'but thou shalt surely BURY HIM THAT DAY; (for he that is
'hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled,
'which Jehovah thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.
- 1 'Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep or
'goat go astray, and hide thyself from them; thou shalt in
2 'any case bring them again unto thy brother. And if thy
'brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not,
'then thou shalt gather it unto thine own house, and it
'shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and
3 'thou shalt restore it to him again. In like manner shalt
'thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his rai-
'ment; and with any lost thing of thy brother's, which
'he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise;
4 'thou mayest not hide thyself. Thou shalt not see thy
'brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide
'thyself from them; thou shalt surely help him to lift them
'up again.
- 5 'The woman shall not wear a man's clothes, neither shall
'a man put on a woman's garment; for all that do so are
'abomination unto Jehovah thy God.
- 6 'If a bird's nest chance to be before thee on the path-
'way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young
'ones, or eggs, and the mother sitting upon the young, or
'upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the mother with the
7 'young; but thou shalt surely let the mother go, and take
'the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and
'that thou mayest prolong thy days.
- 8 'When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make
'a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon
'thine house, if any man fall from thence.
- 9 'Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with mingled seed;
'lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the
10 'increase of thy vineyard, be defiled. Thou shalt not plow
11 'with an ox and an ass together. Thou shalt not wear a
'garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.
- 12 'Thou shalt make for thee fringes upon the four borders
'of thy cloak, wherewith thou coverest thyself.
- 13 'If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate
14 'her, and lay a shameful charge against her, and bring up
'an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and
15 'when I came to her, I found her not a maid; then shall

'the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring
'forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders
'of the city at the city gate; and the damsel's father shall 16
'say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to
'wife, and he hateth her; and, lo, he hath laid a shameful 17
'charge against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a
'maid: and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's
'virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the
'elders of the city. And the elders of that city shall take 18
'that man and chastise him; and they shall amerce him 19
'in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the
'father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil
'name upon a virgin of Israel. And she shall be his wife;
'he may not put her away all his days. But if this thing 20
'be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the
'damsel: then they shall bring out the damsel to the door- 21
'way of her father's house, and the men of her city shall
'stone her with stones that she die; because she hath
'wrought folly in Israel, to go astray in her father's house;
'so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

'If a man be found lying with a woman married to an 22
'husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man
'that lay with the woman, and the woman; so shalt thou
'put away the evil from Israel. If a damsel that is a 23
'maiden be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find
'her in the city, and lie with her: then ye shall bring them 24
'both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone
'them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she
'cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath
'humbled his neighbour's wife; so thou shalt put away
'the evil from among you. But if a man find a betrothed 25
'damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with
'her: then the man only that lay with her shall die; but 26
'unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the
'damsel no sin worthy of death. For as when a man riseth
'against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this
'matter: for he found her in the field, and the betrothed 27
'damsel cried, and there was none to save her. If a man 28
'find a damsel that is a maiden, who is not betrothed, and
'lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; then 29
'the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's
'father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; be-

‘cause he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all
‘his days.

30 ‘A man shall not take his father’s wife, and uncover his
‘father’s skirt.

1 ‘He that is bruised in the stones, or hath his privy
‘member cut off, shall not enter into the assembly of Jeho-
2 ‘vah. A bastard shall not enter into the assembly of
‘Jehovah; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter
3 ‘into the assembly of Jehovah. An Ammonite or a Moab-
‘ite shall not enter into the assembly of Jehovah; even to
‘their tenth generation shall they not enter into the as-
4 ‘sembly of Jehovah for ever; because they met you not
‘with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth
‘out of Lower Egypt; and because they hired against thee
‘Balaam the son of Beor, from Pethor in Syria of the Rivers,
5 ‘to curse thee. Nevertheless Jehovah thy God would not
‘hearken unto Balaam; but Jehovah thy God turned the
‘curse into a blessing unto thee, because Jehovah thy God
6 ‘loved thee. Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their
‘prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ‘Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite, for he is thy brother;
‘thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian, because thou wast a
8 ‘stranger in his land. The children that are born unto
‘them shall enter into the assembly of Jehovah in their
‘third generation.

9 ‘When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then
10 ‘keep thyself from every wicked thing. If there be among
‘you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness
‘that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out
11 ‘of the camp, he shall not come within the camp; but it
‘shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself
‘with water; and when the sun is down, he shall come
‘into the camp again.

12 ‘Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither
13 ‘thou shalt go forth abroad; and thou shalt have a paddle
‘upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease
‘thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn
14 ‘back and cover that which cometh from thee; for Jeho-
‘vah thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver
‘thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore
‘shall thy camp be holy; that he see no nakedness of any
‘thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

‘Thou shalt not deliver into bondage unto his master the
 ‘SERVANT WHO IS ESCAPED from his master unto thee; he
 ‘shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place
 ‘which he shall choose within one of thy city gates, where
 ‘it liketh him best; thou shalt not oppress him.

‘There shall be no prostitute of the daughters of Israel,
 ‘nor a male prostitute of the sons of Israel. Thou shalt
 ‘not bring the hire of a harlot, or the price of a Dog, into
 ‘the house of Jehovah thy God for any vow; for even both
 ‘these are abomination unto Jehovah thy God.

‘Thou shalt not lend upon USURY to thy brother; usury
 ‘of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is
 ‘lent upon usury. Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon
 ‘usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon
 ‘usury; that Jehovah thy God may bless thee in all that
 ‘thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest
 ‘to possess it.

‘When thou shalt vow A VOW unto Jehovah thy God,
 ‘thou shalt not be slack to pay it; for Jehovah thy God
 ‘will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.
 ‘But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.
 ‘That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and
 ‘perform according as thou hast vowed unto Jehovah thy
 ‘God, even the freewill offering which thou hast promised
 ‘with thy mouth.

‘When thou comest into thy neighbour’s vineyard, then
 ‘thou mayest eat grapes to thy fill at thine own pleasure;
 ‘but thou shalt not put any into thy vessel. When thou
 ‘comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou
 ‘mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt
 ‘not move a sickle unto thy neighbour’s standing corn.

‘When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and
 ‘it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, be-
 ‘cause he hath found some uncleanness in her; then let
 ‘him write her a BILL OF DIVORCEMENT, and give it into
 ‘her hand, and send her out of his house. And when she
 ‘is departed out of his house, she may go and be another
 ‘man’s wife. And if the latter husband hate her, and
 ‘write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it into her hand,
 ‘and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband
 ‘die, who took her to be his wife; her former husband,
 ‘who sent her away, may not take her again to be his

- ‘wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination
‘before Jehovah; and thou shalt not cause the land to sin,
‘which Jehovah thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.
- 5 ‘When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go
‘out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business;
‘but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up
‘his wife whom he hath taken.
- 6 ‘No man shall take in pledge the handmill or the upper
‘millstone; for he taketh a man’s life in pledge.
- 7 ‘If a man be found stealing any one of his brethren of
‘the children of Israel, and maketh a slave of him, or selleth
‘him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put the evil
‘away from among you.
- 8 ‘Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe
‘diligently, and do according to all that the priests the
‘Levites shall teach you; as I commanded them, so ye shall
- 9 ‘observe to do. Remember what Jehovah thy God did
‘unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth
‘out of Lower Egypt.
- 10 ‘When thou dost lend thy neighbour any loan, thou
‘shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge in exchange.
- 11 ‘Thou shalt stand on the outside, and the man to whom
‘thou dost lend shall bring out the exchanged pledge out-
12 ‘side unto thee. And if the man be poor, thou shalt not
13 ‘sleep with his pledge; thou shalt surely deliver him the
‘pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep
‘in his own cloak, and bless thee; and it shall be righ-
‘teousness unto thee before Jehovah thy God.
- 14 ‘Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor
‘and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy
- 15 ‘strangers that are in thy land within thy city gates. On
‘his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun
‘go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart
‘upon it; lest he cry against thee unto Jehovah, and it be
‘a sin unto thee.
- 16 ‘The fathers shall not be put to death for the children,
‘neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers;
‘every man shall be put to death for his own sin.
- 17 ‘Thou shalt not turn aside judgment from the stranger,
‘nor from the fatherless; nor take the widow’s raiment in
- 18 ‘pledge; but thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-

‘man in Lower Egypt, and Jehovah thy God redeemed thee
‘thence ; therefore I command thee to do this thing.

‘When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and 10
‘hast forgotten a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go back
‘again to fetch it; it shall be for the stranger, for the
‘fatherless, and for the widow; so that Jehovah thy God
‘may bless thee in all the work of thine hands. When 20
‘thou beatest thine olive tree; thou shalt not go over the
‘boughs again; it shall be for the stranger, for the father-
‘less, and for the widow. When thou gatherest the grapes 21
‘of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward; it
‘shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the
‘widow. And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond- 22
‘man in the land of Lower Egypt. Therefore I command
‘thee to do this thing.

‘If there be a quarrel between men, and they come unto 1
‘judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall
‘acquit the righteous, and condemn the guilty. And it 2
‘shall be, if the guilty man be worthy to be beaten, that
‘the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten
‘before his face, according to his guilt, by a certain num-
‘ber. Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed; lest, 3
‘if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many
‘stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

‘Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the 4
‘corn.

‘If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and 5
‘have no child, the wife of the dead man shall not marry
‘abroad unto a stranger; her husband’s brother shall go in
‘unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the
‘duty of an husband’s brother unto her. And it shall be, 6
‘that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the
‘name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not
‘blotted out of Israel. And if the man like not to take 7
‘his brother’s wife, then let his brother’s wife go up to the
‘city gate unto the elders, and say, My husband’s brother
‘refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he
‘will not perform the duty of my husband’s brother. Then 8
‘the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him.
‘And if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;
‘then shall his brother’s wife come unto him in the pre- 9

‘sence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot,
‘and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it
‘be done unto that man that will not build up his brother’s
10 ‘house. And his name shall be called in Israel, The house
‘of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ‘When men strive together one with another, and the
‘wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband
‘out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth
12 ‘forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets; then thou
‘shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity her.

13 ‘Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great
14 ‘and a small. Thou shalt not have in thine house divers
15 ‘Ephahs [or bushels], a great and a small. But thou shalt
‘have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just Ephah
‘shalt thou have; so that thy days may be lengthened in
16 ‘the land which Jehovah thy God giveth thee. For all
‘that do such things, and all that do dishonestly, are an
‘abomination unto Jehovah thy God.

17 ‘Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way,
18 ‘when ye were come forth out of Lower Egypt; how he
‘met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even
‘all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and
19 ‘weary; and he feared not God. Therefore it shall be, when
‘Jehovah thy God hath given thee rest from all thine ene-
‘mies round about, in the land which Jehovah thy God
‘giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt
‘blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under the hea-
‘vens; thou shalt not forget it.

1 ‘And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land
‘which Jehovah thy God giveth thee for an inheritance,
2 ‘and possessest it, and dwellest therein; that thou shalt
‘take some of the FIRST OF ALL THE FRUITS of the earth,
‘which thou shalt bring of thy land that Jehovah thy God
‘giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto
‘The Place which Jehovah thy God shall choose to cause
3 ‘his name to dwell there. And thou shalt go unto the
‘Priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I
‘acknowledge this day unto Jehovah thy God, that I am
‘come unto the country which Jehovah sware unto our
4 ‘fathers for to give us. And the Priest shall take the bas-
‘ket out of thine hand, and set it down before the Altar of
5 ‘Jehovah thy God. And thou shalt answer and say before

'Jehovah thy God, A Syrian wanderer was my father, and
'he went down into Lower Egypt, and sojourned there with
'a few men, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and
'populous. And the Egyptians ill-treated us, and afflicted 6
'us, and laid upon us hard bondage. And when we cried 7
'unto Jehovah the God of our fathers, Jehovah heard our
'voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our
'oppression. And Jehovah brought us forth out of Lower 8
'Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm,
'and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with won-
'ders. And he hath brought us into this place, and hath 9
'given us this land, even a land that floweth with milk
'and honey. And now, behold, I have brought the first 10
'of the fruits of the land, which thou, O Jehovah, hast
'given me.—And thou shalt set it down before Jehovah
'thy God, and worship before Jehovah thy God. And thou 11
'shalt rejoice in every good thing which Jehovah thy God
'hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the
'Levite, and the stranger that is among you.

'When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes 12
'of thine increase on the third year, which is the year of
'tithing, and hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger,
'the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within
'thy city gates, and be filled; then thou shalt say before 13
'Jehovah thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things
'out of mine house, and also have given them unto the
'Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the
'widow, according to all thy commandments which thou
'hast commanded me; I have not transgressed thy com-
'mandments, neither have I forgotten them. I have not 14
'eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away
'ought thereof for any unclean use, nor given ought thereof
'for the dead; but I have hearkened to the voice of Jeho-
'vah my God, and have done according to all that thou
'hast commanded me. Look down from thy holy habita- 15
'tion, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the
'land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our
'fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

'This day Jehovah thy God hath commanded thee to do 16
'these statutes and judgments; thou shalt therefore keep
'and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.
'Thou hast this day declared that Jehovah is thy God, and 17

‘that thou wilt walk in his ways, and keep his statutes, and
‘his commandments, and his judgments, and hearken unto
18 ‘his voice. And Jehovah hath declared this day that thou
‘art his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that
19 ‘thou shouldest keep all his commandments; and that he
‘would make thee high above all nations which he hath
‘made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou
‘shouldest be an holy people unto Jehovah thy God, as he
‘hath spoken.’

1 AND MOSES WITH THE ELDERS of Israel commanded the
people, saying, ‘Keep all the commands which I command
2 ‘you this day. And it shall be on the day when ye shall
‘pass over the Jordan unto the land which Jehovah thy
‘God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones,
3 ‘and plaister them with plaister. And thou shalt write
‘upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed
‘over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which Jehovah
‘thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and
‘honey; as Jehovah the God of thy fathers hath promised
4 ‘thee. Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over the
‘Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I com-
‘mand you this day, on mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister
5 ‘them with plaister. And there shalt thou build an altar
‘unto Jehovah thy God, an altar of stones; thou shalt not
6 ‘lift up any iron tool upon them. Thou shalt build the
‘altar of Jehovah thy God of whole stones; and thou shalt
7 ‘offer burnt offerings thereon unto Jehovah thy God; and
‘thou shalt sacrifice peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and
8 ‘rejoice before Jehovah thy God. And thou shalt write
‘upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.’

9 And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all
Israel, saying, ‘Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day
10 ‘thou art become the people of Jehovah thy God. Thou
‘shalt therefore hearken unto the voice of Jehovah thy God,
‘and do his commandments and his statutes, which I com-
‘mand thee this day.’

11 And Moses commanded the people the same day, saying,
12 ‘These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people,
‘when ye are come over the Jordan; Simeon, and Levi,
13 ‘and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin. And
‘these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad,

'and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali. And the 14
'Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with
'a loud voice,

'Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten 15
'image, an abomination unto Jehovah, the work of the
'hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place.

'And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that lightly esteemeth his father or his 16
'mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. 17
'And all the people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of 18
'the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that turneth aside judgment from the 19
'stranger, the fatherless, or the widow. And all the peo-
'ple shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because 20
'he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall
'say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And 21
'all the people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of 22
'his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the
'people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And 23
'all the people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And 24
'all the people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that taketh a bribe to slay an innocent 25
'person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

'Cursed be he that confirmeth not the words of this law 26
'to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

'And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken dili-
'gently unto the voice of Jehovah thy God, to observe and
'to do all his commandments which I command thee this
'day, that Jehovah thy God will set thee on high above all
'nations of the earth. And all THESE BLESSINGS shall come
'on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the
'voice of Jehovah thy God.

'Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou
'be in the field.

- 4 'Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of
'thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy
'kine, and the breeding of thy flocks.
- 5 'Blessed shall be thy basket and thy kneading-trough.
- 6 'Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed
'shalt thou be when thou goest out.
- 7 'Jehovah will cause thine enemies that rise up against
'thee to be smitten before thy face; they shall come out
'against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.
- 8 'Jehovah will command the blessing upon thee in thy
'storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto;
'and he will bless thee in the land which Jehovah thy God
'giveth thee.
- 9 'Jehovah will establish thee an holy people unto him-
'self, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou wilt keep the
'commandments of Jehovah thy God, and walk in his ways.
- 10 'And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called
'by the name of Jehovah; and they shall be afraid of thee.
- 11 'And Jehovah will make thee to overflow for good, in
'the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in
'the fruit of thy ground, in the land which Jehovah sware
'unto thy fathers to give thee.
- 12 'Jehovah will open unto thee his good treasure-house,
'the heavens, to give the rain unto thy land in its season,
'and to bless all the work of thine hand; and thou shalt
'lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.
- 13 'And Jehovah will make thee the head, and not the
'tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be
'beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of
'Jehovah thy God, which I command thee this day, to
14 'observe and to do them, and thou go not aside from any
'of the words which I command thee this day, to the right
'hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.
- 15 'But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto
'the voice of Jehovah thy God, to observe to do all his
'commandments and his statutes which I command thee
'this day; that all THESE CURSES shall come upon thee, and
'overtake thee;
- 16 'Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou
'be in the field.
- 17 'Cursed shall be thy basket and thy kneading-trough.
- 18 'Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of

'thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the breeding of thy
'flocks.

'Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed 19
'shalt thou be when thou goest out.

'Jehovah will send upon thee cursing, vexation, and 20
'rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do,
'until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly;
'because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou
'hast forsaken me.

'Jehovah will make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until 21
'he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou
'goest to possess it.

'Jehovah will smite thee with a consumption, and with 22
'a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme
'burning, and with drought, and with blight, and with
'mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.
'And thy heavens that are over thy head shall be copper, 23
'and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

'Jehovah will make the rain of thy land to be sand and 24
'dust; from the heavens shall it come down upon thee,
'until thou be destroyed.

'Jehovah will cause thee to be smitten before thine ene- 25
'mies; thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee
'seven ways before them; and thou shalt be removed into
'all the kingdoms of the earth. And thy carcase shall be 26
'food unto all the fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of
'the earth, and no man shall frighten them away.

'Jehovah will smite thee with the boils of Lower Egypt, 27
'and with the swellings, and with the scurvy, and with the
'itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

'Jehovah will smite thee with madness, and blindness, 28
'and astonishment of heart; and thou shalt grope at noon- 29
'day, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not
'prosper in thy ways; and thou shalt be only oppressed
'and plundered evermore, and no man shall save thee.

'Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie 30
'with her. Thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not
'dwell therein. Thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not
'have the spoil thereof. Thine ox shall be slain before 31
'thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof. Thine ass shall
'be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall
'not be restored to thee. Thy sheep and goats shall be 32

- ‘given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to
32 ‘rescue them. Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given
‘unto another people, and thine eyes shall fail with looking
‘for them all the day long; and there shall be no might
33 ‘in thine hand. The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours,
‘shall a people which thou knowest not eat up; and thou
34 ‘shalt be only oppressed and crushed away; so that thou
‘shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt
‘see.
- 35 ‘Jehovah will smite thee in the knees, and in the legs,
‘with a sore boil that cannot be healed, from the sole of
‘thy foot unto the top of thy head.
- 36 ‘Jehovah will bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt
‘set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy
‘fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods,
37 ‘of wood and stone. And thou shalt become an astonish-
‘ment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whi-
38 ‘ther Jehovah shall lead thee. Thou shalt carry much
‘seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for
39 ‘the locust shall consume it. Thou shalt plant vineyards,
‘and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor
40 ‘gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them. Thou
‘shalt have olive trees throughout all thy boundaries, but
‘thou shalt not anoint thyself with the oil; for thine olives
41 ‘shall cast their fruit. Thou shalt beget sons and daugh-
‘ters, but they shall not be thine; for they shall go into
42 ‘captivity. All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the
43 ‘locust take possession of. The stranger that is among
‘thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt
44 ‘come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou
‘shalt not lend to him; he shall be the head, and thou shalt
‘be the tail.
- 45 ‘Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall
‘pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed;
‘because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of Jehovah
‘thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes
46 ‘which he commanded thee. And they shall be upon thee
‘for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.
- 47 ‘Because thou servedst not Jehovah thy God with joy-
‘fulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of
48 ‘all things; therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which
‘Jehovah shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst,

‘and in nakedness, and in want of all things; and he will put
‘a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

‘Jehovah will bring up a nation against thee from far, 49
‘from the end of the earth, flying as the eagle; a nation
‘whose tongue thou shalt not understand; a nation of fierce 50
‘countenance, which will not regard the person of the old,
‘nor shew favour to the young. And it will eat the fruit 51
‘of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be de-
‘stroyed; who also will not leave thee either corn, grape-
‘juice, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or the breeding
‘of thy flocks, until it have destroyed thee. And he will 52
‘besiege thee in all thy city gates, until thy high and fenced
‘walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all
‘thy land; and he will besiege thee in all thy city gates
‘throughout all thy land, which Jehovah thy God hath
‘given thee. And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own 53
‘body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters whom
‘Jehovah thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the
‘distress, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee; so 54
‘that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate,
‘his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the
‘wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children
‘which he shall leave; so that he will not give to any of 55
‘them any of the flesh of his children whom he eateth;
‘because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the
‘distress, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all
‘thy city gates. The tender and delicate woman among 56
‘you, that would not venture to set the sole of her foot upon
‘the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall
‘be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her
‘son, and toward her daughter, and toward her after-birth 57
‘that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her
‘children which she shall bear; for she shall eat them for
‘want of all things secretly in the siege and distress, where-
‘with thine enemy shall distress thee in thy city gates.

‘If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law 58
‘that are written in this Book, that thou mayest fear this
‘glorious and fearful name of Jehovah thy God; then Jeho- 59
‘vah will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of
‘thy seed, even plagues great, and of long continuance, and
‘sicknesses sore, and of long continuance. Moreover he 60
‘will bring upon thee all the diseases of the Egyptians,

- ‘which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.
61 ‘Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written
‘in this Book of the Law, them will Jehovah bring upon
62 ‘thee, until thou be destroyed. And ye shall be left few
‘in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for
‘multitude; because thou didst not hearken unto the voice
63 ‘of Jehovah thy God. And it shall come to pass, that as
‘Jehovah rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply
‘you; so Jehovah will rejoice over you to destroy you, and
‘to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off
‘the land whither thou goest to possess it.
64 ‘And Jehovah will scatter thee among all people, from
‘the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there
‘thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy
65 ‘fathers have known, even wood and stone. And among
‘these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole
‘of thy foot have a resting place; but Jehovah will give
‘thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sor-
66 ‘row of mind. And thy life shall hang in doubt before
‘thee; and thou shalt fear night and day, and shalt have
67 ‘none assurance of thy life. In the morning thou shalt
‘say, Oh that it were evening! and at evening thou shalt
‘say, Oh that it were morning! because of the fear of thine
‘heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and because of the sight
68 ‘of thine eyes which thou shalt see. And Jehovah will
‘bring thee into Lower Egypt again with ships, by the way
‘whereof I said unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again.
‘And there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen
1 ‘and bondwomen, and no man shall redeem you.’ These
are the words of the Covenant, which Jehovah com-
manded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the
land of Moab, beside the Covenant which he made with
them in Horeb.
2 AND MOSES CALLED unto all Israel, and said unto them,
‘Ye have seen all that Jehovah did before your eyes in the
‘land of Lower Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his ser-
3 ‘vants, and unto all his land; the great trials which thine
4 ‘eyes have seen, those signs and great miracles. Yet up to
‘this day Jehovah hath not given you an heart to perceive,
5 ‘and eyes to see, and ears to hear. And I have led you
‘for forty years in the desert; your clothes are not waxen
‘old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy

'foot. Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk
'wine or strong drink; so that ye might know that I am
'Jehovah your God. And when ye came unto this place,
'Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan,
'came out against us unto battle. And we smote them;
'and we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance
'unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half
'tribe of Manasseh. Keep therefore the words of this
'Covenant, and do them, so that ye may prosper in all that
'ye do.

'Ye stand this day all of you before Jehovah your God;
'your heads of your tribes, your elders, and your officers,
'with all the men of Israel, your little ones, your wives,
'and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of
'thy wood unto the drawer of thy water: in order that
'thou shouldest pass into covenant with Jehovah thy God,
'and under his oaths, which Jehovah thy God maketh with
'thee this day: so that he may establish thee to-day for a
'people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God,
'as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy
'fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

'Neither with you only do I make this covenant and
'this oath: but with him that standeth here with us this
'day before Jehovah our God, and also with him that is
'not here with us this day: (for ye know how we have
'dwelt in the land of Lower Egypt; and how we came
'through the nations which ye passed by; and ye have
'seen their abominations, and their filthy idols, of wood
'and stone, of silver and gold, which were among them:)
'lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family,
'or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from Jehovah
'our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest
'there should be among you a root that beareth hemlock
'or wormwood; and it come to pass, when he heareth the
'words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, say-
'ing, I shall have peace, though I walk in the stubbornness
'of mine heart, so that drunkenness may destroy thirst.
'Jehovah will not forgive him, but then the anger of Jeho-
'vah and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and
'all the curses that are written in this Book shall lie upon
'him, and Jehovah will blot out his name from under
'heaven. And Jehovah will separate him unto evil out of

‘all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the
22 ‘Covenant that are written in this Book of the Law; so
‘that the generation to come of your children that shall
‘rise up after you, and the strangers that shall come from
‘a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that
‘land, and the sicknesses wherewith Jehovah hath made
23 ‘it sick; and that the whole land is burnt up with brim-
‘stone, and salt, that it is not sown, nor beareth herb, and
‘that no grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom,
‘and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zebiiim, which Jehovah over-
24 ‘threw in his anger, and in his wrath;—even all nations shall
‘say, Wherefore hath Jehovah done thus unto this land?
25 ‘what meaneth the heat of this great anger? Then men shall
‘say, Because they have forsaken the Covenant of Jehovah
‘the God of their fathers, which he made with them when he
26 ‘brought them forth out of the land of Lower Egypt; for
‘they went and served other gods, and worshipped them,
‘gods whom they knew not, and whom he had not given
27 ‘unto them. And the anger of Jehovah was kindled
‘against this land, to bring upon it all the Curses that are
28 ‘written in this Book. And Jehovah rooted them out of
‘their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation,
29 ‘and cast them into another land, as it is this day. Hidden
‘things belong unto Jehovah our God; but those things
‘which are revealed belong unto us and to our children
‘for ever, that we may do all the words of this Law.

1 ‘And it shall come to pass, when all these things are
‘come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have
‘set before thee, and thou shalt call them to mind among
‘all the nations, whither Jehovah thy God hath driven
2 ‘thee, and shalt return unto Jehovah thy God, and shalt
‘hearken unto his voice according to all that I command
‘thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart,
3 ‘and with all thy soul; that then Jehovah thy God will
‘bring home thy Captivity, and have compassion upon
‘thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations,
4 ‘whither Jehovah thy God hath scattered thee. If thou
‘be driven away unto the utmost parts of the heavens, from
‘thence will Jehovah thy God gather thee, and from thence
5 ‘will he fetch thee. And Jehovah thy God will bring thee
‘into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt
‘possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee

'above thy fathers. And Jehovah thy God will circumcise 6
'thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love Jehovah thy
'God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, so that
'thou mayest live. And Jehovah thy God will put all 7
'these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate
'thee, who persecuted thee. And thou shalt return and 8
'hearken unto the voice of Jehovah, and do all his com-
'mandments which I command thee this day. And Jeho- 9
'vah thy God will make thee to overflow in every work
'of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit
'of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good; for
'Jehovah will return to rejoice over thee for good, as he
'rejoiced over thy fathers; if thou shalt hearken unto the 10
'voice of Jehovah thy God, to keep his commandments and
'his statutes which are written in this Book of the Law,
'and if thou turn unto Jehovah thy God with all thine
'heart, and with all thy soul.

'For this commandment which I command thee this 11
'day, it is not too hard for thee, neither is it far off. It is 12
'not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up
'for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear
'it, and do it? Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou 13
'shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring
'it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it? But the word 14
'is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart,
'that thou mayest do it.

'See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and 15
'death and evil; in that I command thee this day to love 16
'Jehovah thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his
'commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that
'thou mayest live and multiply; and Jehovah thy God
'will bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess
'it. But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not 17
'hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods,
'and serve them; I declare unto you this day, that ye shall 18
'surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days
'upon the land, whither thou passest over the Jordan to go
'to possess it. I call heaven and earth to witness this day 19
'against you, that I have set before you life and death,
'blessing and cursing; therefore choose life, so that both
'thou and thy seed may live, that thou mayest love Jeho- 20
'vah thy God, and that thou mayest hearken unto his

‘voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him; for he is
‘thy life, and the length of thy days; that thou mayest
‘dwell in the land which Jehovah sware unto thy fathers,
‘to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.’

- 1 And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.
2 And he said unto them, ‘I am an hundred and twenty
‘years old this day; I can no more go out and come in;
‘also Jehovah hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over
3 ‘this Jordan. Jehovah thy God, he will go over before
‘thee; he will destroy these nations from before thee, and
‘thou shalt dispossess them; and Joshua, he shall go over
4 ‘before thee, as Jehovah hath said. And Jehovah will do
‘unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, the kings of the
‘Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.
5 ‘And Jehovah will give them up before your face, that ye
‘may do unto them according unto all the commands which
6 ‘I have commanded you. Be strong and of a good courage,
‘fear not, nor be afraid of them; for Jehovah thy God, he
‘it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor for-
7 ‘sake thee.’ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto
him in the sight of all Israel, ‘Be strong and of a good
‘courage; for thou must go with this people unto the land
‘which Jehovah hath sworn unto their fathers to give
8 ‘them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. And
‘Jehovah, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with
‘thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee. Fear not,
‘neither be dismayed.’
9 And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the
priests the sons of Levi, who bare the Ark of the Cove-
10 nant of Jehovah, and unto all the elders of Israel. And
Moses commanded them, saying, ‘At the end of every
‘seven years, at the appointed time of the Year of Release,
11 ‘at the Feast of Tabernacles, when all Israel is come to
‘appear before Jehovah thy God in The Place which he
‘shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel
12 ‘in their hearing. Assemble the people, men, and women,
‘and little ones, and thy stranger that is within thy city
‘gates, so that they may hear, and so that they may learn,
‘and fear Jehovah your God, and take heed to do all the
13 ‘words of this Law; and that their children, who have not
‘known, may hear, and learn to fear Jehovah your God,

'as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over the
'Jordan to possess it.'

And Jehovah said unto Moses, 'Behold, thy days ap- 14
'proach that thou must die. Call Joshua, and present
'yourselves in the Appointed Tent, that I may give him
'a charge.' And Moses and Joshua went, and presented
themselves in the Appointed Tent. And Jehovah appeared 15
in the Tent in a pillar of cloud; and the pillar of cloud
stood over the doorway of the Tent. And Jehovah said 16
unto Moses, 'Behold, thou wilt sleep with thy fathers; and
'this people will rise up, and go astray after the gods of
'the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among
'them, and they will forsake me, and break my Covenant
'which I have made with them. Then my anger shall be 17
'kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them,
'and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be de-
'voured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so
'that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come
'upon us, because our God is not among us? And I will 18
'surely hide my face in that day because of all the evils
'which they shall have done, in that they are turned unto
'other gods. Now therefore write ye this Song for you, 19
'and teach it to the children of Israel. Put it in their
'mouths, so that this Song may be a witness for me against
'the children of Israel. For when I shall have brought 20
'them into the land of which I sware unto their fathers,
'that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have
'eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they
'turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me,
'and break my Covenant. And it shall come to pass, when 21
'many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this Song
'shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be
'forgotten out of the mouths of their seed. For I know
'their imagination which they would do, even now, before
'I have brought them into the land of which I sware.' Moses 22
therefore wrote this Song on the same day, and taught it
to the children of Israel.

And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, 23
'Be strong and of a good courage; for thou shalt bring the
'children of Israel into the land of which I sware unto
'them; and I will be with thee.' And it came to pass, 24

when Moses had made an end of writing the words of
25 this Law in a book, until they were finished, that Moses
commanded the Levites, who bare the Ark of the Cove-
26 nant of Jehovah, saying, 'Take this Book of the Law, and
'put it by the side of the Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah
'your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.
27 'For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck. Behold,
'while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been
'rebellious against Jehovah; and how much more after my
28 'death? Assemble unto me all the elders of your tribes,
'and your officers, that I may speak these words in their
'ears, and may call heaven and earth to bear witness against
29 'them. For I know that after my death ye will utterly
'corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which
'I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the
'latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of Jehovah,
'to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.'
30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the assembly of Israel
the words of THIS SONG until they were ended.

- 1 'Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak;
'And hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.
- 2 'My doctrine shall drop as the rain,
'My speech shall distil as the dew,
'As showers upon the tender herb,
'And as much rain upon the grass;
- 3 'Because I publish the name of Jehovah.
'Ascribe ye greatness unto our God.
- 4 'He is the Rock, his work is perfect;
'For all his ways are judgment;
'A God of truth and without iniquity,
'Just and upright is he.
- 5 'They have corrupted themselves,
'They are not his children, but are blemished;
'They are a perverse and crooked generation.
- 6 'Do ye thus requite Jehovah,
'O people foolish and unwise?
'Is not he thy father that hath bought thee?
'Hath he not made thee, and established thee?
- 7 'Remember the days of old,
'Consider the years of many generations;
'Ask thy father, and he will shew thee,
'Thy elders, and they will tell thee.

- 'When the Most High gave inheritances to the Nations, 8
 'When he separated the sons of Adam,
 'He set the boundaries of the tribes
 'According to the number of the children of Israel.
 'For Jehovah's portion is his people; 9
 'Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.
 'He found him in a desert land, 10
 'And in the waste and howling wilderness;
 'He surrounded him, he instructed him,
 'He guarded him as the apple of his eye.
 'As an eagle stirreth up her nest, 11
 'Fluttereth over her young, spreadeth her wings,
 'Taketh them up, beareth them on her pinions;
 'So Jehovah alone did lead him, 12
 'And there was no strange god with him.
 'He made him to ride on the high places of the earth, 13
 'And made him to eat the increase of the fields,
 'And he made him to suck honey out of the rock,
 'And oil out of the flinty crag;
 'Curds of kine, and milk of sheep, 14
 'With fat of lambs, and rams from Bashan, and goats,
 'With the fat of kidneys of wheat;
 'And thou didst drink the foaming blood of the grape.
 'But Jeshurun [or Israel] waxed fat and kicked; 15
 '(Thou art fat, thou art thick, thou art gross;)
 'Then he forsook the God who made him,
 'And lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.
 'They moved him to jealousy by strange devices; 16
 'By abominations provoked they him to anger.
 'They sacrificed unto demons, not to God; 17
 'To gods whom they knew not, to new devices,
 'That came from near, which your fathers feared not.
 '(Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, 18
 'And dost forget the God that formed thee.)
 'And when Jehovah saw it, he was angry 19
 'At the provocation of his sons, and of his daughters.
 'And he said, I will hide my face from them, 20
 'I will see what their end will be;
 'For they are a very froward generation,
 'Children in whom is no faithfulness.
 'They make me jealous with what is not God; 21
 'They make me angry with their vanities;

- ‘And I will make them jealous with what is not a people;
‘I will make them angry with a foolish nation.
- 22 ‘For a fire is kindled in mine anger,
‘And it shall burn unto the lowest hell,
‘And it shall consume the earth and its increase,
‘And set on fire the foundations of the mountains.
- 23 ‘I will heap evils upon them;
‘I will spend mine arrows upon them.
- 24 ‘While faint with hunger, and devoured with heat,
‘And with the destruction of bitterness,
‘I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them,
‘With the poison of the serpents of the dust.
- 25 ‘Abroad the sword shall destroy,
‘And in the chambers terror,
‘Both the young man and the maiden,
‘The suckling with the man of gray hairs.
- 26 ‘I said, I would scatter them to the winds,
‘I would make the memory of them to cease among men;
- 27 ‘Were I not afraid of the taunt of the enemy,
‘Lest their adversaries should misunderstand,
‘And lest they should say, Our own high hand,
‘And not Jehovah, hath done all this.
- 28 ‘For they are a nation void of counsel,
‘Neither is there any understanding in them.
- 29 ‘O that they were wise, and understood this,
‘That they would consider their latter end!
- 30 ‘How could one man chase a thousand,
‘And two put ten thousand to flight,
‘Except their Rock had sold them,
‘And Jehovah had delivered them up?
- 31 ‘For their rock is not as our Rock,
‘Even our enemies themselves being judges.
- 32 ‘For their vines are of the vines of Sodom,
‘And of the fields of Gomorrah;
‘Their grapes are grapes of hemlock, their clusters are
bitter;
- 33 ‘Their wine is the poison of serpents,
‘And the cruel venom of asps.
- 34 ‘Is not this laid up in store with me,
‘And sealed up among my treasures?
- 35 ‘To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence,
‘At a time when their foot shall slip;

'For the day of their calamity is at hand,
 'And what is prepared for them is hastening on.
 'For Jehovah will do justice to his people, 1
 'And repent himself for his servants' sake,
 'When he seeth that their power is gone,
 'And none remain either shut up, or left at large.
 'And he will say, Where are their gods, 1
 'The rock in whom they trusted,
 'Who did eat the fat of their sacrifices, 1
 'And drank the wine of their drink offerings?
 'Let them rise up and help you,
 'And let them be a protection to you.
 'See now that I, even I, am He, 1
 'And there is no god beside me;
 'I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal;
 'Neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.
 'For I lift up my hand to heaven [in oath], 4
 'And say, As I live for ever,
 'If I sharpen the lightning of my sword, 4
 'And mine hand take hold on judgment;
 'I will render vengeance against mine enemies,
 'And will repay them that hate me.
 'I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, 4
 'And my sword shall devour the flesh,
 'With the blood of the slain and of the captives,
 'From the head of the leaders of the enemy.
 'Rejoice, O ye nations, his people; 4
 'For he will avenge the blood of his servants,
 'And will render vengeance against his adversaries,
 'And will forgive his land and his people.'

And Moses came and spake all the words of this Song 4
 in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshea [or Joshua] the 4
 son of Nun. And Moses made an end of speaking all these 4
 words to all Israel; and he said unto them, 'Set your 4
 'hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this
 'day, which ye shall command your children to observe to
 'do, all the words of this Law. For it is not a vain thing 4
 'for you; because it is your life; and through this thing
 'ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go over
 'the Jordan to possess it.'

And Jehovah spake unto Moses that self-same day, say- 44
 ing, 'Get thee up on to this mountain of the Heberites, 44

‘mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over
‘against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I
50 ‘give unto the children of Israel for a possession. And
‘thou shalt die on the mount whither thou goest up, and
‘be gathered unto thy people; as Aaron thy brother died
51 ‘on mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people; because
‘ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel at
‘the waters of Meribah in Kadesh, in the desert of Zin
‘because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children
52 ‘of Israel. Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but
‘thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give to the
‘children of Israel.’

1 And this is THE BLESSING, wherewith Moses the man of
2 God blessed the children of Israel before his death. And
he said,

‘Jehovah came from Sinai,
‘And dawned upon them from Seir;
‘He shined forth from the mountain in Paran,
‘And he came with ten thousands to Kadish;
‘From his right hand went forth streams for them.
3 ‘Yea, he loved the people.
‘(All his saints are in thy hand;
‘And they fell down at thy feet to receive of thy words,
4 ‘Even the Law which Moses commanded us,
‘As a possession for the assembly of Jacob.)
5 ‘And He was king in Jeshurun [or Israel],
‘When the heads of the people were assembled,
‘Jointly with the tribes of Israel.
6 ‘Let Reuben live, and not die; but let his men be few.’

7 And this is for Judah; and he said,
‘Hear, O Jehovah, the voice of Judah,
‘And bring him unto his people;
‘Let his own hands be sufficient for him;
‘But be thou an help to him against his enemies.’

8 And of Levi he said,
‘Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy godly man
‘Whom thou didst prove at Massah,
‘With whom thou strovest at the waters of Meribah;
9 ‘Who said of his father and of his mother, I see him not
‘Neither did he acknowledge his brethren,
‘Nor knew his own children.
‘For they observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

- 'They shall teach thy judgments unto Jacob, 101
'And thy law unto Israel;
'They shall put incense before thy nose,
'And whole burnt offerings upon thine altar.
'Bless, O Jehovah, his substance, 111
'And accept the work of his hands;
'Smite through the loins them that rise against him,
'And them that hate him, that they rise not again.'
And of Benjamin he said, 121
'Beloved of Jehovah, may He dwell in safety by him;
'May He cover him all the day long,
'And may He dwell between his shoulders.'
And of Joseph he said, 131
'May his land be blessed by Jehovah,
'With the precious things of heaven, with the dew,
'And with the deep that lieth under [the earth],
'And with the precious productions of the sun, 141
'And with the precious gifts of the moons,
'And with the chief things of the ancient mountains, 151
'And with the excellence of the everlasting hills,
'And with the excellence of the earth and its fulness. 161
'And the goodwill of Him that dwelt in the Bush,
'May it come upon the head of Joseph,
'And on the top of the head of the chief of his brethren.
'His glory is as a firstborn ox, 17
'And his horns as the horns of a buffalo;
'With them he shall gore the Nations
'United together to the ends of the earth;
'And they are the ten thousands of Ephraim,
'And they are the thousands of Manasseh.'
And of Zebulun he said, 18
'Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy goings out;
'And, Isaachar, in thy tents.
'They shall call the people unto the mountain; 19
'There they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness;
'For they shall suck of the abundance of the ocean,
'And of the treasures hidden in the sand.'
And of Gad he said, 20
'Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad.
'He dwelleth as a lioness,
'And teareth the arm and the crown of the head.
'And he provided the first part for himself, 21

‘For there [in Gilead] the Lawgiver set his portion;
‘Yet he came [over the Jordan] with the heads of the
people,

‘He executed the righteousness of Jehovah,
‘And His judgments together with Israel.’

22 And of Dan he said,

‘Dan is a lion’s whelp; he leapeth down from Bashan.’

23 And of Naphtali he said,

‘O Naphtali, satisfied with favour,
‘And full of the blessing of Jehovah;
‘Possess thou the west and the south.’

24 And of Asher he said,

‘Let Asher be blessed with children;
‘Let him be acceptable to his brethren,
‘And let him dip his foot in oil.

25 ‘Thy door-locks shall be iron and copper;

‘And as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 ‘There is none like unto the God of Jeshurun,

‘Who rideth upon the heavens for thy help,

‘And in his excellence on the clouds.

27 ‘The dwelling-place of God is eternal,

‘And underneath are the everlasting arms.

‘And he will thrust out the enemy from before thee;

‘And will say, Destroy them.

28 ‘Israel then shall dwell in safety alone;

‘The eye of Jacob shall be on a land of corn and wine;

‘Also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 ‘Happy art thou, O Israel;

‘Who is like unto thee, O people saved by Jehovah,

‘The shield of thy help,

‘And the sword of thy excellence!

‘And thine enemies shall fawn unto thee;

‘And thou shalt tread on their High Places [or Altars].’

1 And Moses went up from the barren plains of Moab unto
the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over
against Jericho. And Jehovah shewed him all the land of
2 Gilead, unto Dan; and all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim,
and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto the West-
3 ern sea; and the South country, and the Circle of the valley
4 of Jericho the city of palm trees, unto Zoar. And Jeho-
vah said unto him, ‘This is the land of which I swear
‘unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will

'give it unto thy seed. I have caused thee to see it with
'thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over [the Jordan] thither.'
So Moses the servant of Jehovah died there in the land of
Moab, according to the word of Jehovah. And he was
buried in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-
peor; but no man knoweth of his burial-place unto this
day. And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old
when he died; his eye was not dim, nor his natural force
abated. And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the
barren plains of Moab for thirty days; and then the days
of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.

And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of
wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him. And the
children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as Jehovah
commanded Moses. And there hath not arisen a prophet
since in Israel like unto Moses, whom Jehovah knew face
to face, in all the signs and the wonders, which Jehovah
sent him to do in the land of Lower Egypt to Pharaoh,
and to all his servants, and to all his land, and in all that
mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses
worked in the sight of all Israel.

THE BOOK OF JOSHUA.

NOW AFTER THE DEATH of Moses the servant of Jehovah
it came to pass, that Jehovah spake unto Joshua the son
of Nun, Moses' minister, saying, 'Moses my servant is dead;
'now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this
'people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the
'children of Israel. Every place that the sole of your foot
'shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto
'Moses. From the [southern] desert and this Lebanon even
'unto the Great River, the river Euphrates, all the land of
'the Hittites, and unto the Great Sea [or the Mediterra-
'nean] toward the going down of the sun, shall be your
'boundary. There shall not any man be able to stand
'before thee all the days of thy life. As I was with Moses,
'so I will be with thee. I will not fail thee, nor forsake
'thee. Be strong and of good courage; for thou shalt cause
'this people to inherit the land, which I swear unto their
'fathers to give them. Only be thou strong and very cou-

'rageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all
'the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee. Turn
'not aside from it to the right hand or to the left, so that
8 'thou mayest do wisely whithersoever thou goest. This
'Book of the Law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but
'thou shalt meditate therein day and night, so that thou
'mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein.
'For then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then
9 'thou shalt do wisely. Have not I commanded thee? Be
'strong and of good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou
'dismayed; for Jehovah thy God is with thee whitherso-
'ever thou goest.'

10 Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, say-
11 ing, 'Pass through the middle of the camp, and command
'the people, saying, Prepare for yourselves victuals; for
'within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in
'to possess the land, which Jehovah your God giveth you
'to possess it.'

12 And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the
13 Half Tribe of Manassah, spake Joshua, saying, 'Remem-
'ber the word which Moses the servant of Jehovah com-
'manded you, saying, Jehovah your God hath given you
14 'rest, and hath given you this land. Your wives, your little
'ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses
'gave you beyond the Jordan; but ye shall pass over armed
'before your brethren, all the warriors of valour, and help
15 'them; until Jehovah have given rest unto your brethren, as
'unto you, and they also have possessed the land which Je-
'hovah your God giveth them. Then ye shall return unto
'the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the
'servant of Jehovah gave you beyond the Jordan toward
16 'the sunrising.' And they answered Joshua, saying, 'All
'that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever
17 'thou sendest us, we will go. According as we hearkened
'unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee.
'Only Jehovah thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.
18 'Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy command,
'and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou
'commandest him, he shall be put to death; only be strong
'and of good courage.'

19 And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two
men to spy secretly, saying, 'Go view the land, even Jeri-

'cho.' And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rahab, and they lodged there. And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, 'Behold, there came men in hither to-night, out of the children of Israel, to search out the land.' And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, 'Bring forth the men that are come to thee, who are entered into thine house; for they are come to search out all the land.' And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, 'There came men unto me, but I knew not whence they were. And it came to pass at the shutting of the city gate, when it was dark, that the men went out. Whither the men went I know not. Pursue after them quickly; for ye will overtake them.' But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and had hidden them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. And the men pursued after them on the way to the Jordan unto the fords. And as soon as they that pursued after them were gone out, they shut the city gate.

And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof; and she said unto the men, 'I know that Jehovah hath given you the land, and that the fear of you is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you. For we have heard how Jehovah dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Lower Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond the Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed. And as soon as we had heard, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you; for Jehovah your God, he is God in heaven above, and on earth beneath. Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by Jehovah, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house; and give me a true token. And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.' And the men answered her, 'Our life for yours unto death, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when Jehovah hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.' Then she let them down by a cord through the window; for her house was upon the wall of

16 the rampart, and she dwelt upon the rampart. And she said unto them, 'Get you to the ~~Hill~~ country, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there for three days, until the pursuers be returned; and afterward may ye go your way.' And the men said unto her, 'We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us to swear. Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by; and thou shalt gather thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee. And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless. And whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him. But if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.' And she said, 'According unto your words, so be it.' And she sent them away, and they departed. And she bound the scarlet line in the window. And they went and came unto the ~~Hill~~ country, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned. And the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not. So the two men returned, and went down from the ~~Hill~~ country, and passed over [the Jordan], and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all that had befallen them. And they said unto Joshua, 'Truly Jehovah hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.'

1 And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim, and came to the Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over. And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the camp; and they commanded the people, saying, 'When ye see the Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure. Come not near unto it, in order that ye may know the way by which ye must go. For ye have not passed this way heretofore.' And Joshua said unto the people, 'Sanctify yourselves; for to-morrow Jehovah

'will do wonders among you.' And Joshua spake unto the 6
priests, saying, 'Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and
'pass over [the Jordan] before the people.' And they took
up the Ark of the Covenant, and went before the people.
And Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'This day will I begin to 7
'magnify thee in the eyes of all Israel, that they may know
'that, as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee. And 8
'thou shalt command the priests that bear the Ark of the
'Covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the
'water of the Jordan, ye shall stand still in the Jordan.'

And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, 'Come hither, 9
'and hear the words of Jehovah your God.' And Joshua 10
said, 'Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among
'you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you
'the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the
'Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the
'Jebusites. Behold, the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord 11
'of all the earth passeth over before you into the Jordan.
'Now therefore take to you twelve men out of the tribes of 12
'Israel, out of every tribe a man. And it shall come to 13
'pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear
'the Ark of Jehovah, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest
'in the waters of the Jordan, that the waters of the Jordan
'will be cut off from the waters that come down from above;
'and they will stand up in an heap.'

And it came to pass, when the people removed from their 14
tents, to pass over the Jordan, and the priests bearing the
Ark of the Covenant before the people; and as they that 15
bare the Ark were come unto the Jordan, and the feet of the
priests that bare the Ark were dipped in the brim of the
water, (for the Jordan is full on all its banks during all the
time of harvest,) that the waters which were coming down 16
from above stood and rose up in an heap very far from the
city of Adam, that is beside Zaretan; and those that were
going down toward the Sea of the Barren Valley, even the
Salt Sea, failed, and were cut off; and the people passed over
[the Jordan] right against Jericho. And the priests that 17
bare the Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah stood firm on
dry ground in the midst of the Jordan, and all the Israelites
passed over on dry ground, until all the nation had finished
passing over the Jordan.

And it came to pass, when all the nation had finished 1

- passing over the Jordan, that Jehovah spake unto Joshua,
2 saying, 'Take to you twelve men out of the people, out of
3 'every tribe a man, and command ye them, saying, Take to
'you hence out of the midst of the Jordan, out of the place
'where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye
'shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the
4 'lodging-place, where ye shall lodge this night.' Then
Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of
5 the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man; and
Joshua said unto them, 'Pass over before the Ark of Jeho-
'vah your God into the midst of the Jordan, and take up
'every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according
'unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel.
6 'in order that this may be a sign among you, so that when
'your children ask in time to come, saying, What mean ye
7 'by these stones? then ye shall answer them, Because the
'waters of the Jordan were cut off before the Ark of the
'Covenant of Jehovah; when it passed over the Jordan, the
'waters of the Jordan were cut off; and these stones shall
'be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.'
8 And the children of Israel did as Joshua commanded, and
took up twelve stones out of the midst of the Jordan, as
Jehovah had spoken unto Joshua, according to the number
of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over
with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them
9 down there. (And Joshua also set up twelve stones in
the midst of the Jordan, in the place where the feet of
the priest who bare the Ark of the Covenant stood. And
they are there unto this day.)
10 And the priests who bare the Ark stood in the midst of
the Jordan, until every thing was finished that Jehovah
commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to
all that Moses had commanded Joshua; and the people has
11 tened and passed over. And it came to pass, when all the
people had finished passing over, that the Ark of Jehovah
passed over, and the priests, in the sight of the people
12 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and
the half tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed in the sight
of the children of Israel, as Moses had spoken unto them
13 About forty thousand prepared for war passed over before
14 Jehovah unto battle, to the plains of Jericho. On that day
Jehovah magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and

they feared him, as they had feared Moses, all the days of his life.

And Jehovah spake unto Joshua, saying, 'Command the 15
'priests that bear the Ark of the Testimonials, that they 16
'come up out of the Jordan.' Joshua therefore commanded 17
the priests, saying, 'Come ye up out of the Jordan.' And 18
it came to pass, when the priests that bare the Ark of the
Covenant of Jehovah were come up out of the midst of the
Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto
the dry land, that the waters of the Jordan returned unto
their place, and flowed over all its banks, as before. And 19
the people came up out of the Jordan on the tenth day of
the first month, and encamped in Gilgal, on the east border
of Jericho. And those twelve stones, which they took out of 20
the Jordan, did Joshua set up in Gilgal. And he spake 21
unto the children of Israel, saying, 'When your children
'shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What are
'these stones? then ye shall let your children know, saying, 22
'Israel came over this Jordan on dry land. For Jehovah 23
'your God dried up the waters of the Jordan from before
'you, until ye were passed over, as Jehovah your God did
'to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until
'we were gone over; in order that all the people of the 24
'land might know the hand of Jehovah, that it is mighty;
'and in order that ye might fear Jehovah your God for
'ever.'

AND IT CAME TO PASS, when all the kings of the Amorites, 1
who were beyond the Jordan westward, and all the kings
of the Canaanites, who were by the Sea, heard that Jehovah
had dried up the waters of the Jordan from before the chil-
dren of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart
melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because
of the children of Israel.

At that time Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'Make unto thee 2
'knives of flints, and circumcise again the children of Israel
'the second time.' And Joshua made unto him knives of 3
flints, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of
Oreloth [or the Foreskins]. And this is the cause why 4
Joshua did circumcise. All the people that came out of
Lower Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war,
had died in the desert by the way, as they came out of
Lower Egypt. Now all the people that came out were 5

- circumcised; but all the people that were born in the desert by the way as they came out of Lower Egypt, them they
6 had not circumcised. For the children of Israel walked forty years in the desert, till all the nation that were men of war, that came out of Lower Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of Jehovah; unto whom Jehovah swore that he would not shew them the land, which
7 Jehovah swore unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey. And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised; for they were uncircumcised, because they had
8 not circumcised them by the way. And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the nation, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.
9 And Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you.' Wherefore the name of the place is called Gilgal [or a Wheel] unto this day.
- 10 And the children of Israel encamped at Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the month at evening
11 in the **barren** plains of Jericho. And they did eat of the produce of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn on the self-same day.
- 12 And the Manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the produce of the land; neither had the children of Israel Manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.
- 13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand. And Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, 'Art thou
14 'for us, or for our adversaries?' And he said, 'Nay; but 'as captain of the host of Jehovah am I now come.' And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, 'What saith my lord unto his servant?'
- 15 And the captain of Jehovah's host said unto Joshua, 'Put off thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou
1 standest is holy.' And Joshua did so. (Now Jericho was closely shut up because of the children of Israel. None
2 went out, and none came in.) And Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the
3 'king thereof, and the warriors of valour. And ye shall

'compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about
'the city once. Thus shalt thou do for six days. And 4
'seven priests shall bear before the Ark seven jubilee trum-
'pets. And on the seventh day ye shall compass the city
'seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.
'And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long 5
'blast with the jubilee horn, and when ye hear the sound
'of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great
'shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down under it,
'and the people shall go up every man straight before
'him.'

And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said 6
unto them, 'Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and let
'seven priests bear seven jubilee trumpets before the Ark
'of Jehovah.' And he said unto the people, 'Pass on, and 7
'compass the city, and let the armed men pass on before
'the Ark of Jehovah.' And it came to pass, when Joshua 8
had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing
the seven jubilee trumpets passed on before Jehovah, and
blew with the trumpets; and the Ark of the Covenant of
Jehovah followed after them. And the armed men went 9
before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the
rear-guard came after the Ark, going on, and blowing with
the trumpets. And Joshua had commanded the people, 10
saying, 'Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your
'voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth,
'until the day when I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.'
So the Ark of Jehovah compassed the city, going round it 11
once. And they came into the camp, and lodged in the
camp. And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the 12
priests took up the Ark of Jehovah. And seven priests 13
bearing the seven jubilee trumpets before the Ark of Jeho-
vah went on continually, and blew with the trumpets. And
the armed men went before them; and the rear-guard came
after the Ark of Jehovah, going on, and blowing with the
trumpets. And on the second day they compassed the 14
city once, and returned into the camp. So they did for six
days. And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they 15
rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the
city after the same manner seven times. Only on that day
they compassed the city seven times. And it came to pass 16
at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trum-

pets, Joshua said unto the people, 'Shout; for Jehovah
17 'hath given you the city. And the city shall be devoted,
'it and all that are therein, to Jehovah; only Rahab the
'harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house,
18 'because she hid the messengers that we sent. Only do
'ye keep yourselves from the devoted thing, lest ye make
'yourselves devoted, when ye take of the devoted thing,
'and make the camp of Israel to become devoted, and
19 'trouble it. But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of
'copper and iron, shall be holy unto Jehovah; they shall
'come into the treasury of Jehovah.'

20 So the people shouted; and they blew with the trumpets.
And it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of
the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout,
that the wall fell down under it, so that the people went
up into the city, every man straight before him, and they
21 took the city. And they utterly destroyed all that was in
the city, both man and woman, both young and old, and ox,
and sheep, and goat, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied
out the land, 'Go into the harlot's house, and bring out
'thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto
23 'her.' And the young men that were spies went in, and
brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and
her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out
all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein;
only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of copper and
of iron, they put into the treasury of the House of Jehovah.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's
household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in
Israel unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which

26 Joshua sent to spy out Jericho. And Joshua adjured them
at that time, saying, 'Cursed be the man before Jehovah,
'that riseth up and buildeth up this city of Jericho; he
'shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in
27 'his youngest son shall he set up the doors of it.' So
Jehovah was with Joshua; and his fame was throughout
all the land.

1 But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the
devoted thing; for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of
Zabdi, the son of Zarah, of the tribe of Judah, took some

of the devoted thing; and the anger of Jehovah was kindled against the children of Israel. And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is near Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, 'Go up and spy the land.' And the men went up and spied Ai. And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, 'Let not all the people go up; but let about two thousand or about three thousand men go up and smite Ai. Weary not there all the people; for they are but few.' So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men; but they fled before the men of Ai. And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men. For they chased them from before the city gate unto destruction, and smote them in the going down. Wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the Ark of Jehovah until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. And Joshua said, 'Alas, O Lord Jehovah, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over the Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? Oh that we had been content, and had dwelt on the other side of the Jordan! O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies! For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land will hear of it, and will environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth. And what wilt thou do unto thy great name?' And Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'Get thee up; wherefore art thou thus fallen upon thy face? Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them. For they have even taken some of the devoted thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have also put it among their own baggage. Therefore the children of Israel could not stand up before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they had become devoted. Neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the devoted thing from among you. Get thee up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow; for thus saith Jehovah the God of Israel, There is a devoted thing in the midst of thee, O Israel; thou canst not stand up before thine enemies, until ye take away the devoted thing from among you. In the

- 'morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes. And it shall be, that the tribe which Jehovah shall take shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which Jehovah shall take shall come by houses; and the house which Jehovah shall take shall come man by man. And it shall be, that he that is taken with the devoted thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath; because he hath transgressed the covenant of Jehovah, and because he hath done wickedly in Israel.'
- So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken. And he brought the families of Judah; and the family of the Zarhites was taken. And he brought the family of the Zarhites man by man; and Zabdi was taken. And he brought his house man by man; and Achan, the son of Carni, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zarah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken. And Joshua said unto Achan, 'My son, give, I pray thee, glory to Jehovah the God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me.' And Achan answered Joshua, and said, 'Indeed I have sinned against Jehovah the God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done. When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonian garment, and two hundred Shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold weighing fifty Shekels [or twenty-five ounces], then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.'
- So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it. And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before Jehovah. And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zarah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had; and they brought them unto the valley of Achor [or Trouble]. And Joshua said, 'Why hast thou troubled us? Jehovah will trouble thee this day.' And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, and they overwhelmed them with stones. And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So Jehovah turned from the fierce-

ness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The Valley of Achor, unto this day.

And Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'Fear not, neither be
'thou dismayed. Take all the people of war with thee,
'and arise, go up to Ai. See, I have given into thy hand
'the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land.
'And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto
'Jericho and her king; only the spoil thereof, and the cattle
'thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves. Lay an
'ambush for the city behind it.' So Joshua arose, and all
the people of war, to go up against Ai. And Joshua chose
out thirty thousand men, warriors of valour, and sent them
away by night. And he commanded them, saying, 'Behold,
'ye shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city.
'Go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready. And
'I, and all the people that are with me, will go near unto
'the city. And it shall come to pass, when they come out
'against us, as at the first, that we will flee before them,
'and they will come out after us, till we have drawn them
'from the city. For they will say, They flee before us, as
'at the first. Therefore we will flee before them. Then
'ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city;
'for Jehovah your God will deliver it into your hand. And
'it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set
'the city on fire. According to the command of Jehovah
'shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.'

Joshua therefore sent them forth. And they went to lie
in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west
side of Ai; but Joshua lodged that night among the people.
And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and mustered
the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before
the people to Ai. And all the people of war that were with
him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city,
and encamped on the north side of Ai. And there was a
valley between them and Ai. And he took about five thou-
sand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el
and Ai, on the west side of the city. And when they had
set the people, even all the camp that was on the north of
the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city,
Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that
they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city

went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the Barren Valley; but he knew not that there was an ambush against him behind the
15 city. And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were
16 beaten before them, and fled by the way of the desert. And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them. And they pursued after Joshua, and were
17 drawn away from the city. And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel. And they
18 left the city open, and pursued after Israel. And Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'Stretch out with the spear that is in thy
'hand towards Ai; for I will give it into thine hand.' And Joshua stretched out with the spear that he had in his hand
19 toward the city. And the ambush arose quickly out of their place. And they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand, and they entered into the city, and took it, and
20 hastened and set the city on fire. And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way. And the people that fled to
21 the desert turned upon the pursuers. And Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, and they returned, and smote
22 the men of Ai. And the others issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side. And they smote them, so that they
23 let none of them remain or escape. And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.
24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the desert wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the
25 edge of the sword. And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even
26 all the men of Ai. For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly
27 destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai. Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of Jehovah which he commanded
28 Joshua. And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap for
29 ever, even a desolation unto this day. And the king of Ai

he hanged on a tree until eventide. And as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city; and they raised thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

Then Joshua built an altar unto Jehovah the God of Israel in mount Ebal, as Moses the servant of Jehovah commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the Book of the Law of Moses [Deut. xxvii. 4, 5, 6], an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lifted up any iron; and they offered thereon burnt offerings unto Jehovah, and sacrificed peace offerings. And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the Law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel. And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side and on that side of the Ark before the priests the Levites, who bare the Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of Jehovah had before commanded that they should bless the people of Israel. And afterward he read all the words of the Law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the Book of the Law [Deut. xxviii.]. There was not a word of all that Moses had commanded, which Joshua read not before all the assembly of Israel, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were living among them.

AND IT CAME TO PASS, when all the kings who were beyond the Jordan, in the Hill country, and in the Low country, and in all the coasts of the Great Sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof; that they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai, they did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been travellers, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-skins, old, and rent, and in bundles; and shoes old and patched upon their feet, and old cloaks upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy. And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel,

- ‘We be come from a far country; now therefore make ye a
7 ‘league with us.’ And the men of Israel said unto the
Hivites, ‘Peradventure ye dwell among us; and how shall
8 ‘we make a league with you?’ And they said unto Joshua,
‘We are thy servants.’ And Joshua said unto them, ‘Who
9 ‘are ye? and from whence come ye?’ And they said unto
him, ‘From a very far country thy servants are come be-
‘cause of the name of Jehovah thy God; for we have heard
10 ‘the fame of him, and all that he did in Lower Egypt, and
‘all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were
‘beyond the Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og
11 ‘king of Bashan, who was at Ashtaroth. Wherefore our
‘elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us,
‘saying, Take in your hands victuals for the journey, and
‘go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your ser-
12 ‘vants. Therefore now make ye a league with us. This
‘our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses
‘on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold,
13 ‘it is dry, and it is mouldy. And these wine-skins, which
‘we filled, were new; and, behold, they are rent; and these
‘our cloaks and our shoes are become old by reason of the
14 ‘very long journey.’ And they received the men by reason
of their victuals, and asked not counsel at the mouth of
15 Jehovah. And Joshua made peace with them, and made
a league with them, to let them live; and the princes of the
congregation sware unto them.
- 16 And it came to pass at the end of three days after they
had made a league with them, that they heard that they
were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.
17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their
cities on the third day. Now their cities were Gibeon, and
Chephirah, and Beeroth, and the city of Jearim [or the
18 Forests]. And the children of Israel smote them not, be-
cause the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them
by Jehovah the God of Israel. And all the congregation
19 murmured against the princes. But all the princes said
unto all the congregation, ‘We have sworn unto them by
‘Jehovah the God of Israel; now therefore we may not
20 ‘touch them. This we will do to them; we will even let
‘them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath
21 ‘which we sware unto them.’ And the princes said unto
them, ‘Let them live; but let them be hewers of wood and

‘drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes have promised them.’

And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, ‘Wherefore have ye deceived us, saying, We are very far from you; whereas ye dwell among us? Now therefore ye are cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the House of my God.’ And they answered Joshua, and said, ‘Because it was certainly told unto thy servants, how that Jehovah thy God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing. And now, behold, we are in thine hand; as it is good and right in thine eyes to do unto us, do.’ And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not. And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the Altar of Jehovah, even unto this day, in The Place which he should choose.

Now it came to pass, when Adoni-zedec king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them; that they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all the men thereof were warriors. Wherefore Adoni-zedec king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying, ‘Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon. For it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.’ Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, ‘Slacken not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us. For all

‘the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the Hill country
7 ‘are gathered together against us.’ So Joshua went up
from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and
8 all the warriors of valour. And Jehovah said unto Joshua,
‘Fear them not; for I have delivered them into thine hand.
9 ‘There shall not a man of them stand before thee.’ Joshua
therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gil-
10 gal all night. And Jehovah discomfited them before Israel,
and smote them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and
chased them along the way of the hill-road up to Beth-
horon, and smote them unto Azekah, and unto Makkedah.
11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and
were in the going down from Beth-horon, that Jehovah cast
down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah,
and they died. They were more who died with hailstones
than they whom the children of Israel had slain with the
sword.

12 Then spake Joshua to Jehovah in the day when Jehovah
delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and
he said in the sight of Israel,

‘Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon;
‘And thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.’

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed,
Till the nation had avenged themselves on their enemies.

Is not this written in the Book of Jasher? So the sun
stood still in the midst of heaven, and hastened not to go
14 down for about a whole day. And there was no day like
that before it or after it, that Jehovah hearkened unto the
voice of a man; for Jehovah fought for Israel.

15 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the
16 camp to Gilgal. But these five kings fled, and hid them-
17 selves in a cave at Makkedah. And it was told Joshua,
saying, ‘The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makke-
18 ‘dah.’ And Joshua said, ‘Roll great stones upon the mouth
19 ‘of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them. And
‘stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the
‘hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their
‘cities. For Jehovah your God hath delivered them into
20 ‘your hand.’ And it came to pass, when Joshua and the
children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a
very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that those
of them who escaped fled, and entered into the fenced cities.

And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace; no one moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

Then said Joshua, 'Open the mouth of the cave, and 'bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.' And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon. And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, 'Come near, put your feet upon the necks 'of these kings.' And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them. And Joshua said unto them, 'Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage; 'for thus will Jehovah do to all your enemies against whom 'ye fight.' And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees; and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening. And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones on the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.

And on that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; he let none escape. And he did to the king of Makkedah as he had done unto the king of Jericho.

Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah. And Jehovah delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel. And he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none in it escape; but did unto the king thereof as he had done unto the king of Jericho.

And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it. And Jehovah delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel. And he took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

- 33 Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none to escape.
- 34 And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it. And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.
- 36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron; and they fought against it. And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he let none escape, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.
- 38 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it. And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein. He let none escape; as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.
- 40 So Joshua smote all the land of the Hill country, and of the South country, and of the Low country, and of the Hill-sides, and all their kings. He let none escape, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as Jehovah the God of Israel had commanded. And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea even unto Gaza, and all the land of Goshen, even unto Gibeon. And all these kings and their lands did Joshua take at one time, because Jehovah the God of Israel fought for Israel. And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.
- 1 And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard those things, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron [or Samaria], and to the king of Achshaph, and to the kings that were in the north in the Hill country, and in the Barren Plains south of Chinneroth [or Gennesaret], and in the Low country, and on the Heights of Dor on the Sea; and to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the Hill

country, and to the Hivite under Hermon in the land of Mizpeh. And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many. And when all these kings were met together, they came and encamped together at the Waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

And Jehovah said unto Joshua, 'Be not afraid because of them; for to-morrow about this time will I deliver them all up slain before Israel. Thou shalt ham-string their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.' So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the Waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them. And Jehovah delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto Great Zidon, and unto Misarepoth [or Sarepta] on the Sea, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none to escape. And Joshua did unto them as Jehovah bade him; he ham-strung their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword. For Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them; there was not left any thing that breathed; and he burnt Hazor with fire. And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of Jehovah had commanded. But as for the cities that stood on heights, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn. And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any thing that breathed. As Jehovah had commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua do. He left nothing undone of all that Jehovah had commanded Moses.

So Joshua took all that land, the Hill country, and all the South country, and all the land of Goshen, and the Low country, and the Barren Valley, and the Hill country of Israel, and the Low country of the same; even from the

Smooth Hill, the Ascent to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon. And all their
 18 kings he took, and smote them, and slew them. Joshua
 19 made war for a long time with all those kings. There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites, the inhabitants of Gibeon; all the others they
 20 took in battle. For it was of Jehovah to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, so that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no mercy, but that he might destroy them, as Jehovah had commanded Moses.

21 And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakites from the Hill country, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the Hill country of Judah, and from all the Hill country of Israel; Joshua destroyed them utterly
 22 with their cities. There was none of the Anakites left in the land of the children of Israel; only in Gaza, in Gath,
 23 and in Ashdod, they remained. So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that Jehovah had said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

1 NOW THESE ARE THE KINGS of the land, whom the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land beyond the Jordan TOWARD THE SUN-RISING, from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the Barren Valley on the east;—
 2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, both over the middle of the valley, and over half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok, which is the boundary of the
 3 children of Ammon; and over the Barren Valley to the Sea of Chinneroth [or Gennesaret] on the east, and unto the Sea of the Barren Valley, even the Salt Sea on the east, on the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and from the south, under the
 4 Hill-sides of Pisgah;—and also the boundary of Og king of Bashan, who was of the remnant of the giants, that
 5 dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei, and who ruled in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the boundary of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and over half Gilead, which is the boundary of Sihon king of Heshbon.—
 6 Them did Moses the servant of Jehovah and the children of Israel smite. And Moses the servant of Jehovah gave

it for a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

And these are the kings of the land whom Joshua and the children of Israel smote beyond the Jordan ON THE WEST, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon even unto the Smooth Hill, the Ascent to Seir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession according to their divisions; in the Hill country, and in the Low country, and in the Barren Plains, and in the Hill-sides, and in the desert, and in the South country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites;

The king of Jericho, one;	9
The king of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one;	
The king of Jerusalem, one;	10
The king of Hebron, one;	
The king of Jarmuth, one;	11
The king of Lachish, one;	
The king of Eglon, one;	12
The king of Gezer, one;	
The king of Debir, one;	13
The king of Geder, one;	
The king of Hormah, one;	14
The king of Arad, one;	
The king of Libnah, one;	15
The king of Adullam, one;	
The king of Makkedah, one;	16
The king of Beth-el, one;	
The king of Tappuah, one;	17
The king of Hepher, one;	
The king of Aphek, one;	18
The king of Lasharon [or Sharon], one;	
The king of Madon, one;	19
The king of Hazor, one;	
The king of Shimron-meron [or Samaria], one;	20
The king of Achshaph, one;	
The king of Taanach, one;	21
The king of Megiddo, one;	
The king of Kedesh, one;	22
The king of Jokneam at Carmel, one;	
The king of Dor on the heights of Dor, one;	23
The king of the Nations at Gilgal, one;	

The king of Tirzah, one. All the kings were thirty and one.

- 1 Now Joshua was old and advanced in years; and Jehovah said unto him, 'Thou art old and advanced in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.
- 2 'This is the land that yet remaineth; all the Circle of the
- 3 'Philistines, and all the Geshurites,—from the Shihor [or 'Nile], which is before Lower Egypt, even unto the boundary of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanites; five chiefs of the Philistines; [namely] the Gathites, and the Ashdodites, the Askalonites, the Gathites,
- 4 'and the Ekronites;—and also the Avites on the south;—all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah [or the naked 'coast], that is beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the
- 5 'boundary of the Amorites;—and the land of the Gebalites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from Baalgad under
- 6 'mount Hermon unto the Pass of Hamath;—all the inhabitants of the Hill country from Lebanon unto Miserephoth on the Sea, and all the Sidonians. These will I
- 'drive out from before the children of Israel. Only divide 'thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I
- 7 'have commanded thee. Now therefore divide this land 'for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe 'of Manassch.'
- 8 With these the Reubenites and the Gadites received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, BEYOND THE JORDAN EASTWARD, even as Moses the servant of Jehovah gave them;
- 9 from Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the middle of the valley, and all the
- 10 Table-land of Medeba unto Dibon; and all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon,
- 11 unto the border of the children of Ammon; and Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and
- 12 all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah; all the kingdom of Og in Bashan, who reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants. And
- 13 these did Moses smite, and cast them out. Nevertheless the children of Israel cast not out the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites; but the Geshurites and the Maachathites
- 14 dwell among the Israelites until this day. Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave no inheritance; the sacrifices of Jeho-

vah the God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

And Moses gave unto the **TRIBE OF THE CHILDREN OF REUBEN** according to their families. And their boundary was from Aroer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the middle of the valley, and all the Table-land above Medeba; Heshbon, and all its cities that are on the Table-land; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal of Maon, and Jahazah, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath, and Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar on the mount of the valley, and Beth-peor, and the Hill-sides of Pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth, and all the cities of the Table-land, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, who were princes of Sihon, dwelling in the land. Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among those that were slain by them. And the boundary of the children of Reuben was the Jordan, and its boundary. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

And Moses gave unto the **TRIBE OF GAD**, even unto the children of Gad according to their families. And their boundary was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer, that is before Rabbah; and from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betouim; and from Mahanaim unto the boundary of Debir; and in the valley, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, the Jordan and its boundary, even unto the edge of the Sea of Chinnereth beyond the Jordan eastward. This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.

And Moses gave unto the **HALF TRIBE OF MANASSEH**. And this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families. And their boundary was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the Hamlets of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities; and half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were

pertaining unto the children of Machir the son of Manassch, even to the one half of the children of Machir by
32 their families. These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the barren plains of Moab beyond the Jordan, by Jericho, eastward. But unto the tribe
33 of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance. Jehovah the God of Israel was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

1 And these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited IN THE LAND OF CANAAN, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them. By casting of lots was their inheritance, as
2 Jehovah had commanded by the hand of Moses [Numb. xxvi. 55], for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe. For
3 Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe beyond the Jordan; but unto the Levites he gave no inheritance among them. For the children of Joseph were
4 two tribes, Manassch and Ephraim. And they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their pasture lands for their cattle and for their substance. As Jehovah had commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal; and Caleb the son of Jeplunneh the Kenezite said unto him, 'Thou knowest the word that Jehovah said unto
'Moses the man of God concerning me and thee in Kadesh-
7 'barnea. Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of Jehovah sent me from Kadesh-barnea to spy out the
'land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine
8 'heart. Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people to melt; but I wholly followed
9 'Jehovah my God. And Moses sware on that day, saying, 'Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be
'thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because
10 'thou hast wholly followed Jehovah my God. And now, behold, Jehovah hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty
'and five years, even since Jehovah spake this word unto
'Moses, while the children of Israel wandered in the desert. 'And now, behold, I am this day [A.M. 4714] fourscore
11 'and five years old. As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me. As my strength was
'then, even so is my strength now, for war, both to go out,

‘and to come in. Now therefore give me this Hill country, 12
 ‘whereof Jehovah spake in that day; for thou heardest in
 ‘that day how the Anakites were there, and that the cities
 ‘were great and fenced; if so be Jehovah will be with me,
 ‘then I shall be able to drive them out, as Jehovah said.’
 And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of 13
 Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance. Hebron therefore 14
 became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the
 Kenezite unto this day, because that he wholly followed
 Jehovah the God of Israel. And the name of Hebron before 15
 was the City of Arba, a great man among the Anakites.
 And the land had rest from war.

And the lot of the tribe of the CHILDREN OF JUDAH by 1
 their families was to the boundary of Edom; the desert of
 Zin southward was the southern limit.

And their south boundary was from the shore of the 2
 Salt Sea, from the bay that looketh southward. And it 3
 went out to the south side to the hill-road of Acrabbim,
 and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south
 side unto Kadesh-barnea, and passed along to Hezron, and
 went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa; from 4
 thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the
 valley of Lower Egypt; and the goings out of that boundary
 were at the sea. This shall be your south boundary.

And the east boundary was the Salt Sea, unto the end 5
 of the Jordan.

And the boundary on the north side was from the bay
 of the sea at the end of the Jordan. And the boundary 6
 went up to Beth-hogla, and passed along by the north of
 Beth-arabah. And the boundary went up to the Stone of
 Bohan the son of Reuben. And the boundary went up 7
 toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward,
 looking toward Gilgal, that is before the hill-road to Adum-
 mim, which is on the south side of the brook. And the
 boundary passed toward the waters of Ain-shemesh, and
 the goings out thereof were at Ain-rogel. And the boundary 8
 went up by the Valley of the Son of Hinnom unto the
 south side of the Jebusites; the same is Jerusalem. And
 the boundary went up to the top of the hill that lieth
 before the Valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end
 of the Valley of the Giants northward. And the boundary 9
 was drawn from the top of the hill unto the well of the

- Water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the boundary was drawn to Baalah, which is the City of Jearim. And the boundary went round from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the north side of mount Jearim, which is Chesalon, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to Timnah. And the boundary went out unto the north side of Ekron. And the boundary was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the boundary were at the Sea.
- And the west boundary was at the Great Sea, and the coast thereof. This is the boundary of the children of Judah round about according to their families.
- And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the command of Jehovah to Joshua, even the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron. And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak [or Giants], Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, who were born of Anak. And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir; and the name of Debir before was the City of Sepher. And Caleb said, 'He that smiteth the City of Sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.' And Othniel the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it. And he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field; and she lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, 'What wouldest thou?' Who answered, 'Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me the South land; give me also 'springs of water.' And he gave her the Upper Springs, and the Lower Springs. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.
- And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the boundary of Edom, in the South country were,
- Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,
and Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,
and Kedesh, and a village, and Ithnan,
Ziph, and Telem, and Baaloth,
and the village of Hadattah, and Kerioth-hezron, which is a village,
Anam, and Shema, and Moladah,

and the village of Gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-
 palet,
 and the village of Shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizjothjah,
 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,
 and Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,
 and Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,
 and Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain,
 and Rimmon. All the cities are twenty and nine, with
 their villages.

In the Low country,
 Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,
 and Zanoah, and Ain-gannim, Tappuah,
 and Ainam, Jarmuth and Adullam,
 Socoh and Azekah, and Sharaim,
 and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim; fourteen
 cities with their villages.

Zenan, and Hadashah, and the Tower of Gad,
 and Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,
 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,
 and Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,
 and Gaderoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah,
 and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages.

Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,
 and Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,
 and Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with
 their villages.

Ekron, with its suburbs and its villages.
 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod,
 with their villages.

Ashdod with its suburbs and its villages,
 Gaza with its suburbs and its villages, unto the valley of
 Lower Egypt, and the Great Sea, and the coast thereof.

And in the Hill country,
 Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,
 and Dannah, and the City of Sannah, which is Debir,
 and Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,
 and Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities with their
 villages.

Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,
 and Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah,
 and Humtah, and the City of Arba, which is Hebron, and
 Zior; nine cities with their villages.

55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph,
56 and Juttah, and Jezreel, and Jokdeam,
57 and Zanoah, Cain, Gibeah,
and Timnah; ten cities with their villages.

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,
59 and Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon;
six cities with their villages.

60 The City of Baal, which is the City of Jearim, and Rab-
bah; two cities with their villages.

61 In the Desert,
Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,

62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Ain-gedi; six cities
with their villages.

63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the
children of Judah could not drive them out; but the Jebu-
sites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto
this day.

1 And the lot of the CHILDREN OF JOSEPH went forth from
the Jordan by Jericho, on the east of the water of Jericho,
unto the desert that goeth up from Jericho throughout
2 mount Beth-el. And it goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and
passeth along unto the boundary of the Archites at Ataroth.
3 And it goeth down westward to the boundary of the Japh-
letites, unto the boundary of Beth-horon the Lower, and
4 to Gezer. And the goings out thereof are at the sea. So
the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their
inheritance.

5 And the boundary of the CHILDREN OF EPHRAIM accord-
ing to their families was thus; even the boundary of their
inheritance on the east side was Ataroth-addar, unto Beth-
6 horon the Upper. And the boundary went out westward
to the north side of Michmethah. And the boundary went
about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on
7 the east to Janohah. And it went down from Janohah to
Ataroth, and to Naarath, and touched upon Jericho, and
8 went out at the Jordan. The boundary went out from
Tappuah westward unto the brook Kanah; and the goings
out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the
9 tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families. And the
separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the
inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with
10 their villages. And they drave not out the Canaanites

that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

There was also a lot for the **TRIBE OF MANASSEH**; for he was the firstborn of Joseph; [to wit] for Machir the first-born of Manasseh, the father of Gilead; because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan. There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; [to wit] for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hephher, and for the children of Shemida; these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

But Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters; and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, 'Jehovah commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren.' Therefore according to the command of Jehovah he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father. And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which were beyond the Jordan; because the daughters of Manasseh inherited their inheritance among his sons; and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

And the boundary of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lieth before Shechem; and the boundary went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of Aintappuah. Now Manasseh had the land belonging to Tappuah; but Tappuah on the boundary of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim; and the boundary descended unto the brook Kanah, southward towards the brook. These cities of Ephraim are in the midst of the cities of Manasseh; but the boundary of Manasseh was on the north side of the brook, and the outgoings of it were at the sea. Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is its boundary; and they touched on Asher on the north, and on Issachar on the east. And Manasseh had within Issachar and within Asher, Bethshean and its suburbs, and Ibleam and its suburbs, and the inhabitants of Dor and its suburbs, and the inhabitants of Aindor and its suburbs,

and the inhabitants of Taanach and its suburbs, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and its suburbs, even three regions.

- 12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites chose to dwell
13 in that land. Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

- 14 And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, 'Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great people, forasmuch as Jehovah
15 hath blessed me hitherto?' And Joshua answered them, 'If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the forest, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites [or Villagers], and of the Rephaites [or Giants], if the
16 Hill country of Ephraim be too narrow for thee.' And the children of Joseph said, 'The Hill country is not enough for us; and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both they who are of Beth-shean and its suburbs, and they who are of the valley
17 of Jezreel.' And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, 'Thou art a great people, and hast great power; thou shalt not have
18 one lot only. But the Hill country shall be thine; for it is a forest, and thou shalt cut it down. And the outgoings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.'

- 1 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the Appointed
2 Tent there. And the land was subdued before them. And there remained among the children of Israel SEVEN TRIBES
3 which had not yet received their inheritance. And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, 'How long are ye slow to go to possess the land, which Jehovah the God of your
4 fathers hath given you? Appoint for yourselves three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go about through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again
5 to me. And they shall divide it into seven parts. Judah shall abide within their boundary on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide within their boundary on the
6 north. Ye shall therefore describe the land in seven parts,

‘and bring [the description] hither to me, that I may cast
‘lots for you here before Jehovah our God. But the Levites
‘have no part among you; for the priesthood of Jehovah
‘is their inheritance; and Gad, and Reuben, and half the
‘tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond
‘the Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of Jeho-
‘vah gave them.’

And the men arose, and went away. And Joshua charged
them that went to describe the land, saying, ‘Go and walk
‘through the land, and describe it, and come again to me,
‘that I may here cast lots for you before Jehovah in Shiloh.’
And the men went and passed through the land, and de-
scribed it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came
again to Joshua to the camp at Shiloh. And Joshua cast
lots for them in Shiloh before Jehovah. And there Joshua
divided the land unto the children of Israel according to
their divisions.

And the lot of the tribe of the CHILDREN OF BENJAMIN
came up according to their families; and the boundary of
their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the
children of Joseph. And their boundary on the north side
was from the Jordan; and the boundary went up to the
north side of Jericho, and went up through the Hill coun-
try westward; and the goings out thereof were at the desert
of Beth-aven. And the boundary went over from thence
toward Luz, to the south side of Luz, which is Beth-el; and
the boundary came down to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that
lieth on the south side of Beth-horon the Lower. And the
boundary was drawn thence, and turned round on its west-
ern side southward, from the hill that lieth before Beth-
horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at the
City of Baal, which is the City of Jearim, a city of the
children of Judah. This was the west side. And the south
side was from the end of the City of Jearim, and the boun-
dary went out towards the west, and then went out to the
well of the Waters of Nephtoah. And the boundary came
down to the end of the hill that lieth before the Valley of
the Son of Hinnom, and which is in the Valley of the
Giants on the north, and came down to the Valley of Hin-
nom, to the south side of the Jebusites, and came down to
Ain-rogel, and was drawn from the north, and went forth
to Ain-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is

over against the Ascent of Adammim, and came down to
18 the Stone of Bohan the son of Reuben, and passed along
toward the side over against the Barren Valley northward,
19 and went down unto the Barren Valley. And the bound-
ary passed along to the north side of Beth-hoglah; and the
outgoings of the boundary were at the north bay of the
Salt Sea at the south end of the Jordan. This was the
20 south boundary. And the Jordan was the boundary of it
on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children
of Benjamin, by the boundaries thereof, round about, accord-
ing to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin
according to their families were

Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the Valley of Keziz,
22 and Beth-arabah, and the Zemaraites, and Beth-el,
23 and the Avites, and Parah, and Ophrah,
24 and the town of the Ammonites, and the Ophnites, and
Geba; twelve cities with their villages;
25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth,
26 and Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,
27 and Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,
28 and Zelah, Eleph, and the Jebusites, which is Jerusalem,
Gibeath, and Kirjath [or the City of Jearim];
fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance
of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

1 And the second lot came out to Simeon, even for the
tribe of the CHILDREN OF SIMEON according to their families.

And their inheritance was within the inheritance of the
2 children of Judah. And they had in their inheritance

Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,
3 and the Village of Shual, and Balah, and Azem,
4 and Eltolad, and Bethuel, and Hormah,
5 and Ziklag, and Beth-marecaboth [the Place of Chariots],
6 and the Village of Susah [or of Horses], and Beth-lebaoth,
and Sharuh;

thirteen cities and their villages;

7 Ain, Rimmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their
villages;

8 and all the villages that were round about these cities to
to Baalath-beer, Ramoth of the south. This is the inher-
itance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to
9 their families. Out of the portion of the children of Judah

was the inheritance of the children of Simeon; for the part of the children of Judah was too much for them. Therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

And the third lot came up for the CHILDREN OF ZEBULUN according to their families. And the boundary of their inheritance was unto Sarid; and their boundary went up toward the west, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the brook that is before Jokneam; and turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the boundary of Chesloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia, and from thence passeth on along on the east to Gath-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Rimmon, which belongeth to Neah. And the boundary compasseth it on the north side to Haunathon; and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphtah-el; and Kattah, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem; twelve cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the CHILDREN OF ISSACHAR according to their families. And their boundary was toward Jezroel, and Chesloth, and Shunem, and Haphraim, and Shihon, and Anaharath, and Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez, and Remeth, and Ain-gannim, and Ain-haddah, and Beth-pazzez; and the boundary reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh; and the outgoings of their boundary were at the Jordan; sixteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities and their villages.

And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the CHILDREN OF ASHER according to their families. And their boundary was

Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph, and Almelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and it reacheth to Carmel on the Sea, and to the White Shihor [or the Shihor of Lebanon]. And it turneth toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphtah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 and Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, even
29 unto Great Zidon. And then the boundary turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the boundary turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea along
30 the coast to Achzib. Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob;
31 twenty and two cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the CHILDREN OF NAPHTALI according to their families.
33 And their boundary was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaananim, and the Adamites, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum;
34 and the outgoings thereof were at the Jordan. And then the boundary turneth westward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok. And it toucheth on Zebulun on the south side, and it toucheth on Asher on the west side, and on the Judah [or the head-springs] of the Jordan
35 toward the sunrising. And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth [or Gennesaret],
36 and Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,
37 and Kedesh, and Edrei, and Ain-hazor,
38 and Iron, and Migdol-el [or Magdala], Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh; nineteen cities with
39 their villages. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the CHILDREN OF DAN according to their families. And the boundary of their inheritance was
41 Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,
42 and Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah,
43 and Elon, and Timnath, and Ekron,
44 and Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,
45 and Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon,
46 and Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the boundary before Joppa.

47 And the boundary of the children of Dan went out too little for them. Therefore the children of Dan went up and fought against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan 48
according to their families, these cities with their villages.

When they had made an end of dividing the land for 49
inheritance by their boundaries, the children of Israel gave
an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them; ac- 50
cording to the command of Jehovah they gave him the city
which he asked, even Timnath-serah in the Hill country of
Ephraim; and he built the city, and dwelt therein. These 51
are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua
the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes
of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot
in Shiloh before Jehovah, at the doorway of the Appointed
Tent. So they made an end of dividing the country.

Jehovah also spake unto Joshua, saying, 'Speak to the 1
'children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for yourselves CITIES 2
'OF REFUGE, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of
'Moses, for the escape of the manslayer that killeth any 3
'person unawares and unwittingly. And they shall be
'your refuge from the avenger of blood. And when he 4
'that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the
'entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause
'in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him
'into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may
'dwell among them. And if the avenger of blood pursue 5
'after him, then they shall not deliver the manslayer up
'into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwit-
'tingly, and hated him not beforetime. And he shall dwell 6
'in that city, until he stand before the congregation for
'judgment, or until the death of the high priest that shall
'be in those days; then shall the slayer return, and come
'unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city
'from whence he fled.' And they sanctified Kedesh in 7
Galilee in the Hill country of Naphtali, and Shechem in
the Hill country of Ephraim, and the City of Arba, which
is Hebron, in the Hill country of Judah. And beyond the 8
Jordan by Jericho in the east, they assigned Bezer in the
desert upon the Table-land out of the tribe of Reuben, and
Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in
Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh. These were the cities 9
appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger
that sojourneth among them, for the escape of him that
killeth any person unawares, and that he die not by the

hand of the avenger of blood, until he stand before the congregation.

- 1 Then came near the heads of the fathers of THE LEVITES unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children
- 2 of Israel; and they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, 'Jehovah commanded by the hand of 'Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the pasture lands
- 3 'thereof for our cattle.' And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the command
- 4 of Jehovah, these cities and their pasture lands. And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites. And the children of Aaron the priest, who were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.—
- 5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.—
- 6 And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of
- 7 Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.—The children of Merari by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun,
- 8 twelve cities. And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their pasture lands, as Jehovah had commanded by the hand of Moses.
- 9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities
- 10 which are here mentioned by name, which the CHILDREN OF AARON, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had; for theirs was the first
- 11 lot. And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron, in the Hill country of Judah,
- 12 with the pasture lands thereof round about it. But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.
- 13 Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest, Hebron with its pasture lands, to be a city of refuge for the manslayer;
- 14 and Libnah with its pasture lands,
- and Jattir with its pasture lands,

and Eshtemoa with its pasture lands,
 and Holon with its pasture lands, 15
 and Debir with its pasture lands,
 and Ain with its pasture lands, 16
 and Juttah with its pasture lands,
 and Beth-shemesh with its pasture lands; nine cities out
 of those two tribes.

And out of the tribe of Benjamin, 17
 Gibeon with its pasture lands,
 Geba with its pasture lands,
 Anathoth with its pasture lands, 18
 and Almon with its pasture lands; four cities.
 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were 19
 thirteen cities with their pasture lands.

And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites 20
 WHICH REMAINED OF THE CHILDREN OF KOHATH, even they
 had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim. For 21
 they gave them Shechem with its pasture lands in the Hill
 country of Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the man-
 slayer;

and Gezer with its pasture lands,
 and Kibzaim with its pasture lands, 22
 and Beth-horon with its pasture lands; four cities.

And out of the tribe of Dan, 23
 Eltekeh with its pasture lands,
 Gibbethon with its pasture lands,
 Aijalon with its pasture lands, 24
 Gath-rimmon with its pasture lands; four cities.

And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, 25
 Tanach with its pasture lands,
 and Gath-rimmon with its pasture lands; two cities.
 All the cities were ten with their pasture lands for the 26
 families of the children of Kohath that remained.

And unto the CHILDREN OF GERSHON, of the families of 27
 the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Manasseh they
 gave Golan in Bashan with its pasture lands, to be a city
 of refuge for the manslayer;
 and Beeshterah with its pasture lands; two cities.

And out of the tribe of Issachar, 28
 Kishon with its pasture lands,
 Dabareh with its pasture lands,
 Jarmuth with its pasture lands, 29

Ain-gannim with its pasture lands; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher,

Mishal with its pasture lands,

Abdon with its pasture lands,

31 Helkath with its pasture lands, and Rehob with its pasture lands; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with its pasture lands, to be a city of refuge for the manslayer; and Hamath-dor with its pasture lands, and Kartan with its pasture lands; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their pasture lands.

34 And unto the families of the CHILDREN OF MERARI, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with its pasture lands, and Kartah with its pasture lands,

35 Dimnah with its pasture lands,

Nahalal with its pasture lands; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben,

Bezer with its pasture lands,

and Jahazah with its pasture lands,

37 Kedemoth with its pasture lands,

and Mephaath with its pasture lands; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with its pasture lands, to be a city of refuge for the manslayer; and Mahanaim with its pasture lands,

39 Heshbon with its pasture lands,

Jazer with its pasture lands; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve cities. All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty
41 and eight cities with their pasture lands. These cities were every one with their pasture lands round about them; thus were all these cities.

43 And Jehovah gave unto Israel all the land which he swore to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and
44 dwelt therein. And Jehovah gave them rest round about, according to all that he swore unto their fathers; and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; Jehovah
45 delivered all their enemies into their hand. There failed

not aught of any good thing which Jehovah had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and said unto them, 'Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of Jehovah commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you. Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the command of Jehovah your God. And now Jehovah your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them. Therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of Jehovah gave you beyond the Jordan. But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of Jehovah charged you, to love Jehovah your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.' So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away. And they went unto their tents. (Now to the one half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given possession in Bashan; but unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren beyond the Jordan westward.) And when Joshua sent them away unto their tents, then he blessed them, and he spake unto them, saying, 'Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with copper, and with iron, and with very much raiment. Divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.'

And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go unto the land of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they had possessed themselves, according to the command of Jehovah by the hand of Moses. And when they came unto the Circle of the Jordan, which is in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by the Jordan, a great altar to look at. And the children of Israel heard say, 'Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the

‘Circle of the Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.’

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together
13 at Shiloh, to go up to war against them. And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the
14 land of Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and with him ten princes, of each chief house one prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,
16 ‘Thus saith the whole congregation of Jehovah, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following Jehovah, in that ye have builded for you an altar, that ye might rebel
17 ‘this day against Jehovah? Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not cleansed unto this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of Jehovah, but that ye must turn away this day from following
18 ‘Jehovah? And it will be, seeing ye rebel to-day against Jehovah, that to-morrow he will be wroth with the whole
19 ‘congregation of Israel. Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of Jehovah, wherein the Tabernacle of Jehovah dwelleth, and take possession among us; but rebel not against Jehovah, nor rebel against us, in building for you an altar other than the Altar of Jehovah our God.
20 ‘Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the devoted thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.’

21 Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and said unto the
22 heads of the thousands of Israel, ‘Jehovah the God of gods, Jehovah the God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know. If it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against
23 ‘Jehovah, save us not this day. If we have built us an altar to turn from following Jehovah, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meal offering, or if to offer sacrifices of peace offerings thereon, let Jehovah himself require it.
24 ‘And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing,

‘saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with Jehovah the God of Israel? For Jehovah hath made the Jordan a boundary between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in Jehovah. So shall your children make our children cease from fearing Jehovah. Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice; but let it be a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we may do the services of Jehovah in his presence with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in Jehovah. Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the pattern of the Altar of Jehovah, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you. It were wicked in us to rebel against Jehovah, and to turn this day from following Jehovah, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meal offerings, or for sacrifices, other than the Altar of Jehovah our God that is before his Tabernacle.’

And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, it was good in their eyes. And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, ‘This day we perceive that Jehovah is among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against Jehovah. Now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of Jehovah.’ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again. And the thing was good in the eyes of the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt. And the children of Reuben and the children of

God called the altar [Ed or Witness]; 'for it shall be a witness between us that Jehovah is God.'

- 1 AND IT CAME TO PASS a long time after Jehovah had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that
2 Joshua grew old and advanced in years. And Joshua called for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them,
3 'I am old and advanced in years; and ye have seen all that Jehovah your God hath done unto all these nations before your face; for Jehovah your God is he that hath fought
4 for you. Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from the Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off,
5 even unto the Great Sea towards the sunset. And Jehovah your God, he will expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess
6 their land, as Jehovah your God promised unto you. Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, turning not
7 aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left; so that ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them; but cleave unto Jehovah your God, as
8 ye have done unto this day. For Jehovah hath driven out from before you great nations and strong; and as for you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this
9 day. One man of you shall chase a thousand; for Jehovah your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath
10 promised you. Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love Jehovah your God. Else if ye do in any wise
11 go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you;
12 know for a certainty that Jehovah your God will no more drive out these nations from before you; but they will be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land,
13 which Jehovah your God hath given you. And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth; and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which Jehovah your

'God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you,
 'and not one thing hath failed thereof. Therefore it shall 15
 'come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you,
 'which Jehovah your God promised to you; so will Jeho-
 'vah bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed
 'you from off this good land which Jehovah your God hath
 'given you. When ye have transgressed the covenant of 16
 'Jehovah your God, which he commanded you, and have
 'gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them;
 'then shall the anger of Jehovah be kindled against you,
 'and ye will perish quickly from off the good land which
 'he hath given unto you.'

And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, 1
 and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and
 for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented
 themselves before God. And Joshua said unto all the peo- 2
 ple, 'Thus saith Jehovah the God of Israel, Your fathers
 'dwelt on the other side of the River [Euphrates] in old
 'times, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father
 'of Nachor; and they served other gods. And I took your 3
 'father Abraham from the other side of the River, and led
 'him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his
 'seed, and gave him Isaac. And I gave unto Isaac Jacob 4
 'and Esau; and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it;
 'but Jacob and his children went down into Lower Egypt.
 'I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued the Egyp- 5
 'tians, according to that which I did among them. And
 'afterward I brought you out; and I brought your fathers 6
 'out of Lower Egypt; and ye came unto the sea; and the
 'Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and
 'horsemen unto the Red sea. And when they cried unto 7
 'Jehovah, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians,
 'and brought the sea upon them, and covered them. And
 'your eyes have seen what I have done in Lower Egypt.
 'And ye dwelt in the desert for many years. And I brought 8
 'you into the land of the Amorites, who dwelt beyond the
 'Jordan; and they fought with you. And I gave them into
 'your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I de-
 'stroyed them from before you. Then Balak the son of 9
 'Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel;
 'and he sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse
 'you. But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he 10

- 'blessed you greatly. So I delivered you out of his hand.
11 'And ye went over the Jordan, and came unto Jericho.
'And the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites,
'and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites,
'and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and
12 'I delivered them into your hand. And I sent the hornet
'before you, which drove them out from before you, even
'the two kings of the Amorites; but not with thy sword,
13 'nor with thy bow. And I have given you a land for which
'ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye
'dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye
14 'planted not, do ye eat. Now therefore fear Jehovah, and
'serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods
'which your fathers served on the other side of the River
'[Euphrates], and in Lower Egypt; and serve ye Jehovah.
15 'And if it seem evil unto you to serve Jehovah, choose you
'this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your
'fathers served that were on the other side of the River, or
'the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell; but as
'for me and my house, we will serve Jehovah.'
- 16 And the people answered and said, 'It were wicked in
17 'us to forsake Jehovah, to serve other gods; for Jehovah
'our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out
'of the land of Lower Egypt, from the house of bondage,
'and who did those great signs in our sight, and preserved
'us on all the way wherein we went, and among all the
18 'peoples through whom we passed. And Jehovah drove
'out from before us all the people, even the Amorites who
'dwelt in the land; therefore will we also serve Jehovah;
19 'for he is our God.' And Joshua said unto the people, 'Ye
'cannot serve Jehovah; for he is an holy God; he is a jea-
'lous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your
20 'sins. If ye forsake Jehovah, and serve strange gods, then
'he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that
21 'he hath done you good.' And the people said unto Joshua,
22 'Nay; but we will serve Jehovah.' And Joshua said unto
the people, 'Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye
'have chosen for yourselves Jehovah, to serve him.' And
23 they said, 'We are witnesses.' 'Now therefore put away'
[said he] 'the strange gods which are among you, and in-
24 'cline your heart unto Jehovah the God of Israel.' And
the people said unto Joshua, 'Jehovah our God will we

‘serve, and his voice will we obey.’ So Joshua made a 25
 covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute
 and an ordinance in Shechem. And Joshua wrote these 26
 words in the Book of the Law of God, and took a great
 stone, and set it up there under the oak that was in the
 Sanctuary of Jehovah. And Joshua said unto all the peo- 27
 ple, ‘Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it
 ‘hath heard all the words of Jehovah which he spake unto
 ‘us. It shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny
 ‘your God.’ So Joshua let the people depart, every man 28
 unto his inheritance.

And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the 29
 son of Nun, the servant of Jehovah, died, being an hundred
 and ten years old [A.M. 2739]. And they buried him with- 30
 in the boundary of his inheritance in Timnath-serah, which
 is in the Hill country of Ephraim, on the north side of the
 hill of Gaash. And Israel served Jehovah all the days of 31
 Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua,
 and who had known all the works of Jehovah, that he had
 done for Israel. And the bones of Joseph, which the chil- 32
 dren of Israel brought up out of Lower Egypt, buried they
 in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of
 the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred
 Kesitahs [or pieces of silver]; and it became the inheritance
 of the children of Joseph. And Eleazar the son of Aaron 33
 died; and they buried him in the hill of Phinehas his son,
 which was given to him in the Hill country of Ephraim.

THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

NOW AFTER THE DEATH of Joshua it came to pass, that 1
 the children of Israel asked Jehovah, saying, ‘Who
 ‘shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight
 ‘against them?’ And Jehovah said, ‘Judah shall go up. 2
 ‘Behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.’ And 3
 Judah said unto Simeon his brother, ‘Come up with me
 ‘into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and
 ‘I likewise will go with thee into thy lot.’ So Simeon went
 with him. And Judah went up; and Jehovah delivered 4
 the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand. And
 they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men. And they 5

found the lord of Bezek in Bezek; and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites. But the lord of Bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes. And the lord of Bezek said, 'Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered [their 'meat] under my table. As I have done, so God hath requited me.' And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

Now the children of Judah fought against Jerusalem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire. And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the Hill country, and in the South country, and in the Low country. And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron; (now the name of Hebron before was the City of Arba;) and they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai. And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir; and the name of Debir before was the City of Sepher. And Caleb said, 'He that smiteth the City of Sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.' And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it. And he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field. And she lighted from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, 'What wilt thou?' And she said unto him, 'Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me the 'South land; give me also springs of water.' And Caleb gave her the Upper Springs and the Lower Springs.

And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father in law, went up out of the City of Palm-trees with the children of Judah into the desert of Judah, which lieth in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelt among the people.

And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called Hormah. Also Judah took Gaza with the boundary thereof, and Askalon with the boundary thereof, and Ekron with the boundary thereof. And Jehovah was with Judah; and he drove out the inhabitants of the Hill country; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots

of iron. And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses had said; and he drove out thence the three sons of Anak. 20

And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day. 21

And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el; and Jehovah was with them. And the house of Joseph sent to spy out Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before was Luz.) And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, 'Shew us, we pray thee, an entrance into the city, and we will shew thee kindness.' And when he shewed them an entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family. And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz; which is the name thereof unto this day. 22 23 24

Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shean and its suburbs, nor Taanach and its suburbs, nor the inhabitants of Dor and its suburbs, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and its suburbs, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and its suburbs; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out. 25 26 27

Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them. 29

Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries. 30

Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aplik, nor of Rehob; but the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land; for they did not drive them out. 31 32

Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land; nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became tributaries unto them. 33

And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the hill country; for they would not suffer them to come down 34

35 to the valley. But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim; yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the boundary of the Amorites was from the hill-road of Akrabbim, from Selah [or Petra], and upward.

1 And the angel of Jehovah came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, 'I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land of which I swore unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 'And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars. But ye have not

3 obeyed my voice. Why have ye done this? Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be in your sides; and their gods shall be a snare

4 unto you.' And it came to pass, when the angel of Jehovah spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept. And they called the name of that place Bochim [or Weepers]. And they sacrificed there unto Jehovah.

6 And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land. And the people served Jehovah all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of Jehovah, that he had done for Israel. And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Jehovah, died, being an hundred and ten years old [A. M. 2739].

9 And they buried him within the boundary of his inheritance in Timnath-heres, in the hill country of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers; and there arose another generation after them, which knew not Jehovah, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of Jehovah, and served Baals. And they forsook Jehovah the God of their fathers, who brought them out of the land of Egypt, and they followed other gods, of the gods of the peoples that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked Jehovah to anger. And they forsook Jehovah, and served Baal and Ashtoreths. And the anger of Jehovah was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about,

so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. Whithersoever they went out, the hand of Jehovah was against them for evil, as Jehovah had said, and as Jehovah had sworn unto them. And they were greatly distressed.

And Jehovah raised up Judges, who delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them. And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went astray after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them. They turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of Jehovah. But they did not so. And when Jehovah raised up for them Judges, then Jehovah was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days that there was a judge; for it repented Jehovah because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them. And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way. And the anger of Jehovah was hot against Israel; and he said, 'Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice; I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died; so that through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of Jehovah to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.' Therefore Jehovah left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

Now these are THE NATIONS which Jehovah left, to prove by them as many of Israel as had not known all the wars of Canaan; only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof; [namely] five chiefs of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt on mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the Pass of Hamath. And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of Jehovah, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites,

- the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the
6 Hivites, and the Jebusites. And they took their daughters
to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons,
and served their gods.
- 7 And the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DID EVIL in the sight of
Jehovah, and forgot Jehovah their God, and served Baal,
8 and Ashera: Therefore the anger of Jehovah was hot
against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of the most
wicked ^{Cushan} ~~Cushan~~ ^{king of Syria} ~~king of Syria~~ of the Rivers. And the chil-
dren of Israel served ~~the most wicked~~ Cushan for eight
9 years. And when the children of Israel cried unto Jeho-
vah, Jehovah raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel,
who delivered them, even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's
10 younger brother. And the spirit of Jehovah came upon
him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war. And
Jehovah delivered ~~the most wicked~~ Cushan king of Syria
into his hand; and his hand prevailed against ~~the most~~
11 ~~wicked~~ Cushan. And the land had rest for forty years.
And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.
- 12 And the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DID EVIL again in the sight
of Jehovah. And Jehovah strengthened Eglon the king
of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the
13 sight of Jehovah. And he gathered unto him the children
of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and
14 possessed the City of Palm-trees. So the children of Israel
served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years. But when
15 the children of Israel cried unto Jehovah, Jehovah raised
them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, ~~the son of a~~
~~Jaminites for a Benjamite~~ a man crippled in the right
hand. And by him the children of Israel sent a present
16 unto Eglon the king of Moab. But Ehud made him a
sword which had two edges, of a yard's length; and he did
17 gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh. And he
brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab. And Eglon
18 was a very fat man. And it came to pass that when he
had made an end to give the present, he sent away the
19 people that bare the present. But he himself turned again
from the quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, 'I have a
'secret errand unto thee, O king.' And he said, 'Keep
'silence.' And all that stood by him went out from him.
20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a cool
upper chamber, which he had for himself alone. And Ehud

said, 'I have a message from God unto thee.' And he arose out of his seat. And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the sword from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly. And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the sword out of his belly; and it came out behind. Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the upper chamber upon him, and locked them. When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the upper chamber were locked, they said, 'Surely he covereth his feet in his cool chamber.' And they tarried till they were ashamed; and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour. Therefore they took a key, and opened them; and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth. And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath [or the Goat walks]. And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the hill country of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the hill country, and he before them. And he said unto them, 'Follow after me; for Jehovah hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand.' And they went down after him, and took the fords of the Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man. So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land had rest fourscore years.

And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, who slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an ox goad. And he also delivered Israel.

And the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DID EVIL again in the sight of Jehovah, when Ehud was dead. And Jehovah sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, who reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host was Sisera, who dwelt in Harosheth of the Nations. And the children of Israel cried unto Jehovah. For he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time. And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in the hill country of Ephraim; and the children of Israel came up to

- 6 her for judgment. And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedesh in Naphtali; and she said unto him, 'Hath not Jehovah the God of Israel commanded, [saying,] 'Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee 'ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the
7 'children of Zebulun? And I will draw unto thee to the 'brook Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his 'chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into
8 'thine hand.' And Barak said unto her, 'If thou wilt go 'with me, then I will go. But if thou wilt not go with me,
9 'then I will not go.' And she said, 'I will surely go with 'thee. Notwithstanding, the journey that thou takest shall 'not be for thine honour; for Jehovah shall sell Sisera 'into the hand of a woman.' And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.
- 10 And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and ~~he went up with~~ ten thousand men at his feet. And De-
11 borah went up with him. Now Heber the Kenite, who was of the children of Hobab the father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent at
12 the oak of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh. And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to
13 mount Tabor. And Sisera called together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the Nations unto the
14 brook of Kishon. And Deborah said unto Barak, 'Up; 'for this is the day in which Jehovah hath delivered Sisera 'into thine hand. Is not Jehovah gone out before thee?' So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand
15 men after him. And Jehovah discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off his chariot,
16 and fled away on his feet. But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Nations. And all the host of Sisera fell by the edge of the sword; and there was not a man left.
- 17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite; for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.
18 And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, 'Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not.' And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him

with a blanket. And he said unto her, 'Give me, I pray 19
 'thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty.' And she
 opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered
 him. And he said unto her, 'Stand in the doorway of the 20
 'tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire
 'of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt
 'say, No.' Then Jael Heber's wife took a tent-pin, and took 21
~~an hammer~~ in her hand, and went softly unto him, and
 smote the pin into his temples, and ~~fastened it into the~~
 ground; for he was fast asleep, and ~~weary.~~ So he died.
 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to 22
 meet him, and said unto him, 'Come, and I will shew thee
 'the man whom thou seekest.' And when he came in unto
 her, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the tent-pin was in his 23
 temples. So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of
 Canaan before the children of Israel. And the hand of the 24
 children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin
 the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king
 of Canaan.

Then sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on 1
 that day, saying,

'For the leaders undertaking to lead in Israel, 2

'For the self-devotion of the people, bless ye Jehovah.

'Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; 3

'I, even I, will sing unto Jehovah;

'I will sing praise to Jehovah the God of Israel.

'O Jehovah, when thou wentest out from Seir, 4

'When thou marchedst out of the field of Edom,

'The earth trembled, and the heavens dropped,

'The clouds also dropped water.

'The mountains melted from before Jehovah, 5

'Even Sinai from before Jehovah the God of Israel.

'In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, 6

'In the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied,

'And the travellers journeyed through by-paths.

'Rulers of villages had ceased in Israel, they had ceased, 7

'Until I Deborah arose, I arose a mother in Israel.

'They had chosen new gods; 8

'Then was there war at the city gates.

'Was there a shield seen, or a spear,

'Among forty thousand in Israel?

'My heart is toward the lawgivers of Israel, 9

‘That devoted themselves for the people.

‘Bless ye Jehovah.

10 ‘Ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment,

‘And ye that walk by the way, speak ye.

11 ‘~~Freed~~ from the ~~noise~~ of archers at the watering-places,

‘There shall they rehearse the righteousness of Jehovah,

‘Even the righteousness of his ~~village~~ rulers in Israel;

‘Then ~~may~~ the people of Jehovah go down ~~to~~ the city gates.

12 ‘Awake, awake, Deborah, awake;

‘Awake, utter a song. Arise, Barak,

‘And lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

13 ‘Then a remnant ~~came down~~ against the mighty,

‘~~The people of Jehovah came down for me against the warriors.~~

14 ‘Branches out of Ephraim went against Amalek;

‘Thy followers, O Benjamin, among thy peoples;

‘Out of Machir came down lawgivers,

‘And out of Zebulun they that hold the staff of a ruler.

15 ‘And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah;

‘As Issachar, so Barak; he rushed on foot into the valley.

‘At the brooks of Reuben were great thoughts of heart.

16 ‘Why remainedst thou among the sheepfolds,

‘To listen to the bleatings of the flocks?

‘At the brooks of Reuben were great searchings of heart.

17 ‘Gilad abode beyond the Jordan;

‘And why did Dan remain a stranger among ships?

‘Asher continued on the sea shore, and abode in his harbours.

18 ‘Zebulun was a people that risked its life unto death,

‘And Naphtali in the high places of the field.

19 ‘The kings came and fought,

‘Then fought the kings of Canaan

‘At Taanach by the waters of Megiddo;

‘Booty of silver they took not away.

20 ‘The stars fought from heaven;

‘In their courses they fought against Sisera.

21 ‘The river of Kishon swept them away,

‘That ancient river, the river Kishon.

‘(O my soul, go on thy way with strength.)

22 ‘Then did the horsehoofs strike in the wheelings,

‘The wheelings of their mighty ones.

23 ‘Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of Jehovah,

‘Curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof;

'Because they came not to the help of Jehovah,
 'To the help of Jehovah against the warriors.
 'Blessed above women be Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite, 24
 'Blessed shall she be above women in a tent.
 'He asked for water, and she gave him milk; 25
 'She brought forth curds in a lordly bowl.
 'She put her hand to the tent-pin, 26
 'And her right hand to the workman's hammer;
 'And she hammered, she smote Sisera on his head,
 'And she pierced and struck through his temples.
 'Between her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down; 27
 'Between her feet he bowed, he fell;
 'Where he bowed, there he fell, struck dead.
 'Sisera's mother looked out at a window, 28
 'And she cried out through the lattice,
 'Why is his chariot so long in coming?
 'Why tarry the wheels of his chariots?—
 'Her wise ladies answered her, 29
 'Yea, she returned answer to herself, [saying,]
 'Have they not prevailed? They are dividing the spoil; 30
 'To every man a damsel, two damsels;
 'To Sisera a spoil of coloured cloth,
 'A spoil of coloured cloth of needlework,
 'Of coloured cloth of needlework on both sides,
 'For the necks of them that take the spoil?
 'So let all thine enemies perish, O Jehovah; 31
 'But let them that love him be as the going forth of the
 sun in its might.'

And the land had rest for forty years.

And the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DID EVIL in the sight of 1
 Jehovah; and Jehovah delivered them into the hand of
 Midian for seven years. And the hand of Midian pre- 2
 vailed against Israel. And because of the Midianites the
 children of Israel made for themselves the dens which are 3
 in the mountains, and the caves, and the strong-holds. And
 so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came
 up, and the Amalekites, and the Children of the East, even 4
 they came up against them; and they encamped against
 them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou
 come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither 5
 sheep, nor goat, nor ox, nor ass. For they came up with
 their cattle and their tents, and they came as locusts for

multitude; for both they and their camels were without number. And they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel cried unto Jehovah.

7 And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried
8 unto Jehovah because of the Midianites, that Jehovah sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, who said unto them, 'Thus saith Jehovah the God of Israel, I brought you up
9 'from Lower Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house
10 'of bondage; and I delivered you out of the hand of the
'Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you,
'and drove them out from before you, and gave you their
11 'land; and I said unto you, I am Jehovah your God; fear
'not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell.

12 'But ye have not obeyed my voice.' And the angel of Jehovah came and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abi-ezrite. And his son Gideon was threshing wheat in the winepress, to hide it from the
13 Midianites. And the angel of Jehovah appeared unto him, and said unto him, 'Jehovah is with thee, thou warrior of
14 'valour.' And Gideon said unto him, 'Oh my Lord, if
'Jehovah be with us, why then is all this befallen us?
'And where are all his miracles which our fathers told us of,
'saying, Did not Jehovah bring us up from Lower Egypt?
'But now Jehovah hath forsaken us, and delivered us into
15 'the hands of the Midianites.' And Jehovah looked upon him, and said, 'Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save
'Israel from the hand of the Midianites. Have not I sent
16 'thee?' And he said unto him, 'Oh my Lord, wherewith
'shall I save Israel? Behold, my family is the poorest in
17 'Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house.' And Jehovah said unto him, 'Surely I will be with thee, and
18 'thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.' And he said
unto him, 'If now I have found grace in thy sight, then
19 'shew me a sign that thou talkest with me. Depart not
'hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth
'my meal offering, and set it before thee.' And he said,
'I will tarry until thou come again.'

And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an Ephah [or bushel] of flour. The flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

And the angel of God said unto him, 'Take the flesh and 20
'the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and
'pour out the broth.' And he did so. Then the angel of 21
Jehovah put forth the end of the staff that was in his
hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and
there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh
and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of Jehovah
departed out of his sight. And when Gideon perceived 22
that he was the angel of Jehovah, Gideon said, 'Alas, O
'Lord Jehovah! for because I have seen the angel of Jehovah
'face to face.' And Jehovah said unto him, 'Peace be unto 23
'thee; fear not; thou shalt not die.' Then Gideon built 24
an altar there unto Jehovah, and called it Jehovah-shalom
[or Peace]; unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abi-
ezrites.

And it came to pass on the same night, that Jehovah 25
said unto him, 'Take thy father's young bullock, even the
'second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the
'altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down the grove
'~~of~~ Ashera that is by it. And build an altar unto Jehovah 26
'thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered manner,
'and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt offering
'with the wood of the grove of Ashera which thou shalt
'cut down.' Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, 27
and did as Jehovah had said unto him; and so it was,
because he feared his father's household, and the men of
the city, that he could not do it by day, that he did it by
night.

And when the men of the city arose early in the morn- 28
ing, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove
of Ashera was cut down that was by it, and the second
bullock was offered upon the altar that was built. And 29
they said one to another, 'Who hath done this thing?'
And when they inquired and asked, they said, 'Gideon the
'son of Joash hath done this thing.' Then the men of the 30
city said unto Joash, 'Bring out thy son, that he may die;
'because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because
'he hath cut down the grove Ashera that was by it.' And 31
Joash said unto all that stood against him, 'Will ye plead
'for Baal? Will ye save him? He that will plead for him,
'let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning. If he
'be a god, let him plead for himself, because [Gideon] hath

32 'cast down his altar.' Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal [or Let-Baal plead], saying, 'Let Baal plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.'

33 Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the Children of the East were gathered together, and crossed over 34 [the Jordan], and encamped in the valley of Jezreel. But the spirit of Jehovah came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and he called together the Abi-ezrites after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also were called together after him. And he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and

36 they came up to meet them. And Gideon said unto God,

37 'If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said, behold, I will put a fleece of wool on the threshing-floor;

'and if the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall I know that thou wilt save

38 'Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.' And it was so. For he rose up early on the morrow, and squeezed the fleece, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, 'Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once. Let me prove,

'I pray thee, but this once with the fleece. Let it now be dry upon the fleece only, and upon all the ground let there

40 'be dew.' And God did so that night. For it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

1 Then Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and encamped beside the Well of Harod; so that the camp of the Midianites was on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

2 And Jehovah said unto Gideon, 'The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying,

3 'Mine own hand hath saved me. Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and wander around the hill country of Gilead.' And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And Jehovah said unto Gideon, 'The people are yet too many. Bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there. And it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not

'go with thee, the same shall not go.' So he brought down 5
the people unto the water. And Jehovah said unto Gideon,
'Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as
'a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise
'every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.'
And the number of them that lapped, with their hand to 6
their mouth, were three hundred men; but all the rest of
the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.
And Jehovah said unto Gideon, 'By the three hundred 7
'men that lapped will I save you, and will deliver the
'Midianites into thine hand. And all the other people
'may go every man unto his own place.' So the people 8
took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets. And he
sent all the rest of Israel every man unto his tent, and re-
tained those three hundred men. And the camp of Midian
was beneath him in the valley.

And it came to pass the same night, that Jehovah said 9
unto him, 'Arise, get thee down against the camp; for I
'have delivered it into thine hand. But if thou fear to go 10
'down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the camp.
'And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall 11
'thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the camp.'
Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the out-
side of the armed men that were in the camp. And the 12
Midianites and the Amalekites and all the Children of the
East lay along in the valley like locusts for multitude; and
their camels were without number, as the sand by the sea
side for multitude. And when Gideon was come, behold, 13
there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and
said, 'Behold, I dreamed a dream; and, lo, a cake of barley
'bread was turned over into the camp of Midian, and came
'unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it,
'so that the tent fell' And his fellow answered and said, 14
'This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of
'Joash, a man of Israel; into his hand hath God delivered
'Midian, and all the camp.' And it was so, when Gideon 15
heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation there-
of, that he worshipped, and returned into the camp of Israel,
and said, 'Arise; for Jehovah hath delivered into your hand
'the camp of Midian.'

And he divided the three hundred men into three com- 16
panies; and he put trumpets in the hand of all of them, with

17 empty pitchers, and torches within the pitchers. And he said unto them, 'Look on me, and do likewise. And, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be
18 'that, as I do, so shall ye do. When I blow with a trumpet, 'I and all that are with me, then blow ye with the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, For Jehovah, and for Gideon.'

19 So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch, when they had but newly set the watch. And they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that
20 were in their hands. And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the torches in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow with. And they cried, 'The sword is for Jehovah,
21 'and for Gideon.' And they stood every man in his place round about the camp. And all the host ran, and cried
22 out, and fled. And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and Jehovah set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host. And the host fled to Beth-shittah in Zereratha [or Zeredatha], and to the border of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath. And the men of Israel were called
23 together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.

24 And Gideon sent messengers throughout all the hill country of Ephraim, saying, 'Come down against the Midianites, 'and take possession before them of the waters unto Beth-barah [or Beth-arabah] and the Jordan.' Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and took possession of the waters unto Beth-barah and the Jordan.
25 And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb; and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb. And they pursued the Midianites, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other side of the Jordan.

1 And the men of Ephraim said unto him, 'Why hast thou 'served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites?' And they did chide
2 with him sharply. And he said unto them, 'What have 'I done now in comparison of you? Is not the gleanings of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abi-

‘ezer? God hath delivered into your hands the princes of 3
‘Midian, Oreb and Zeeb; and what was I able to do in
‘comparison of you?’ Then their anger was abated toward
him, when he had said that.

And Gideon came to the Jordan, and crossed over, he, 4
and the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet
pursuing. And he said unto the men of Succoth, ‘Give, 5
‘I pray you, some circular loaves of bread unto the people
‘that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after
‘Zebah and Zalmunna, the kings of Midian.’ And the princes 6
of Succoth said, ‘Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna
‘now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine
‘army?’ And Gideon said, ‘Therefore when Jehovah hath 7
‘delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I
‘will tear your flesh with the thorns of the desert and with
‘threshing instruments.’

And he went up thence to Penuel, and spake unto them 8
in like wise. And the men of Penuel answered him as the
men of Succoth had answered. And he spake also unto the 9
men of Penuel, saying, ‘When I come again in peace, I
‘will break down this tower.’

Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their 10
hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were
left of all the hosts of the Children of the East. For there
fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.
And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in 1
tents on the east of Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the
host. For the host was as if in safety. And when Zebah 1
and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the
two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and frightened
away all the host.

And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before 1
the sun was up, and caught a young man of the men of 1
Succoth, and inquired of him. And he described unto him
the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even three-
score and seventeen men. And he came unto the men of 1
Succoth, and said, ‘Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with
‘whom ye did upbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah
‘and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give
‘bread unto thy men that are weary?’ And he took the 1
elders of the city, and the thorns of the desert and thresh-

ing instruments, and with them he taught the men of Succoth. And he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city.

Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, 'What manner of men were they whom ye slew at Tabor?' And they said, 'As thou art, so were they; each one resembled the children of a king.' And he said, 'They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother. As Jehovah liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.' And he said unto Jether his firstborn, 'Up, and slay them.' But the youth drew not his sword; for he feared, because he was yet a youth. Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, 'Rise thyself, and fall upon us; for as the man is, so is his strength.' And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the moon-shaped ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, 'Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also; for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.' And Gideon said unto them, 'I will not rule over you; neither shall my son rule over you; Jehovah shall rule over you.' And Gideon said unto them, 'I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings out of his booty.' (For they had golden earrings, because they were Ishmaelites.) And they answered, 'We will willingly give them.' And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his booty. And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred [Shekels, or 850 ounces] of gold; beside the moon-shaped ornaments, and ear-drops, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks. And Gideon made an Ephod [or priestly garment] thereof, and put it in his city, even in Ophrah; and all Israel went thither astray after it. And it became a snare unto Gideon, and to his house. Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. And the land had rest for forty years in the days of Gideon.

And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house. And Gideon had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten; for he had many wives. And his concubine that was in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose

name he called Abimelech. And Gideon the son of Joash 32
 died in a good old age, and was buried in the burial-place
 of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites. And it 33
 came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children
 of Israel turned again, and went astray after Baal, and made
 Baal-berith their god. And the children of Israel remem- 34
 bered not Jehovah their God, who had delivered them out
 of the hands of all their enemies on every side; neither 35
 shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely,
 Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed
 unto Israel.

And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem 1
 unto his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and
 with all the family of the house of his mother's father,
 saying, 'Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of 21
 'Shechem, Whether is better for you, either that all the
 'sons of Jerubbaal, who are threescore and ten persons,
 'reign over you, or that one reign over you? Remember
 'also that I am your bone and your flesh.' And his mother's 31
 brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem
 all these words. And their hearts inclined to follow Abi-
 melech; for they said, 'He is our brother.' And they 41
 gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house
 of Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light
 persons, who followed him. And he went unto his father's 51
 house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerub-
 baal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone.
 Notwithstanding, yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal
 was left; for he hid himself. And all the men of Shechem 6
 gathered themselves together, and all the house of Millo,
 and went, and made Abimelech king, by the oak of the
 pillar that was in Shechem.

And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood on 7
 the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried,
 and said unto them, 'Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem,
 'that God may hearken unto you. The trees went forth 8
 'on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto
 'the olive tree, Reign thou over us. But the olive tree 6
 'said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by
 'me they honour God and man, and go to bear sway over
 'the trees? And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, 16
 'and reign over us. But the fig tree said unto them, 11

- 12 'Should I leave my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go
13 'to bear sway over the trees? Then said the trees unto the
14 'vine, Come thou, and reign over us. And the vine said
15 'unto them, Should I leave my grape juice, which cheereth
16 'God and man, and go to bear sway over the trees? Then
17 'said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, and reign
18 'over us. And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth
19 'ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust
20 'in my shadow. And if not, fire shall come out of the
21 'bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.
- 22 'Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in
23 'that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt
24 'well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto
25 'him according to the deserving of his hands; (for my
26 'father fought for you, and adventured his life without
27 'reserve, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian; and
28 'ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and
29 'have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one
30 'stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maid-ser-
31 'vant, king over the men of Shechem, because he is your
32 'brother;) if ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with
33 'Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in
34 'Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you. But if not,
35 'let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of
36 'Shechem, and the house of Millo; or let fire come out
37 'from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo,
38 'and devour Abimelech.' But Jotham ran away, and fled
39 and went to Beer, and dwelt there, out of sight of Abime-
40 lech his brother.
- 41 When Abimelech had ruled three years over Israel, then
42 God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of
43 Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with
44 Abimelech; that the cruelty done to the threescore and
45 ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid
46 upon Abimelech their brother, who slew them; and upon
47 the men of Shechem, who strengthened his hands to kill
48 his brethren. And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for
49 him on the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that
50 came along that way by them. And it was told Abimelech.
51 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and
52 went over to Shechem; and the men of Shechem trusted in

him. And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trod the grapes, and made rejoicings, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech. And Gaal the son of Ebed said, 'Who is Abimelech, and who ~~was~~ Shechem, that we should serve him? Is not he the son of Jerubbaal? And Zebul is his officer. Serve ye the men of Hamor the father of Shechem; for why should we serve him? And oh that some one would put this people under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech.' And he said to Abimelech, 'Increase thine army, and come out.'

And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled. And he sent messengers unto Abimelech craftily, saying, 'Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren are come to Shechem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee. Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field. And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and rush forward upon the city. And, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thine hand is able.'

And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies. And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city. And Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him, from the lying in wait. And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, 'Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains.' And Zebul said unto him, 'Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.' And Gaal spake again and said, 'See, there come people down by the heights of the land, and another company come along by the Oak of the Cloud-observers.' Then said Zebul unto him, 'Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him? Is not this the people that thou hast despised? Go out, I pray now, and fight with them.' And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech. And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the city

41 gate. And Abimelech remained at Arumah. And Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went
43 out into the field; and they told Abimelech. And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field. And he looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city. And he rose up
44 against them, and smote them. And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city; and the two other companies rushed forward upon all that were in the fields,
45 and slew them. And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and destroyed the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 And when all the men of the Tower of Shechem heard, they entered into a watch-tower of the house of the god
47 Berith. And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the Tower of Shechem were gathered together. And Abimelech got him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him. And Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, 'What ye have seen me do, make haste, and do as I
49 'have done.' And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the watch-tower, and set the watch-tower on fire upon them; so that all the men of the Tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against
51 Thebez, and took it. But there was a strong tower in the middle of the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all the chiefs of the city, and shut it to them, and got
52 them up to the top of the tower. And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went near unto
53 the door of the tower to burn it with fire. And a certain woman cast an upper millstone upon Abimelech's head, and
54 she brake his scull. Then he called hastily unto the young man his armour-bearer, and said unto him, 'Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him.' And his young man thrust him through, and
55 he died. And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech

was dead, they departed every man unto his place. Thus 56
 God rendered back the wickedness of Abimelech, which he
 did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren; and 57
 all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render back
 upon their heads; and upon them came the curse of Jotham
 the son of Jerubbaal.

And after Abimelech there arose to deliver Israel Tola 1
 the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and
 he dwelt in Shamir [or Samaria] in the hill country of
 Ephraim. And he judged Israel for twenty and three 2
 years; and he died, and was buried in Shamir.

And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and he judged 3
 Israel for twenty and two years. And he had thirty sons 4
 that rode on thirty ass-colts. And they had thirty cities,
 which are called the Hamlets of Jair unto this day, which
 are in the land of Gilead. And Jair died, and was buried 5
 in Camon.

And the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DID EVIL again in the sight 6
 of Jehovah, and served ^{the} Baal, ^{and} Ashtaroth, and the gods
 of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and
 the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the
 Philistines, and forsook Jehovah, and served not him. And 7
 the anger of Jehovah was hot against Israel, and he sold
 them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands
 of the children of Ammon. And that year they vexed and 8
 crushed the children of Israel for eighteen years, all the
 children of Israel that were beyond the Jordan in the land
 of the Amorites, which is in Gilead. Moreover the children 9
 of Ammon passed over the Jordan to fight also against
 Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of
 Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed. And the chil- 10
 dren of Israel cried unto Jehovah, saying, 'We have sinned
 'against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and
 'also have served Baal.' And Jehovah said unto the chil- 11
 dren of Israel, 'Did not [I deliver you] from the Egyptians,
 'and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon,
 'and from the Philistines? The Sidonians also, and the 12
 'Amalekites, and the Maonites, did oppress you; and ye ^{have}
 'cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand. Yet 13
 'ye have forsaken me, and have served other gods; where-
 'fore I will deliver you no more. Go and cry unto the 14
 'gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the

- 15 'time of your distress.' And the children of Israel said unto Jehovah, 'We have sinned. Do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; only deliver us, we pray thee, this day.' And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served Jehovah; and his soul was sore cut for the misery of Israel.
- 17 Then the children of Ammon were called together; and they encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mizpeh.
- 18 And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another, 'What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? He shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.' Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a warrior of valour, and he was the son of an harlot. And Gilead begat Jephthah. And Gilead's wife bare him sons. And his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, 'Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of another woman.' Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob. And there were gathered vain men to Jephthah; and they went out with him.
- 4 And it came to pass in process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel. And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob. And they said unto Jephthah, 'Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.'
- 7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, 'Did not ye hate me, and thrust me out of my father's house? And why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?'
- 8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, 'Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.' And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, 'If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and Jehovah deliver them before me, shall I be your head?' And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, 'May Jehovah be the hearer between us, if we do not so according to thy words.'
- 11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them. And Jephthah uttered all his words before Jehovah in Mizpeh.

And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the 12
children of Ammon, saying, 'What hast thou to do with
'me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?'
And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the 13
messengers of Jephthah, 'Because Israel took away my
'land, when they came up out of Lower Egypt, from the
'Arnon even unto the Jabbok, and unto the Jordan. Now
'therefore restore those lands again peaceably.' And Jeph- 14
thah sent messengers yet again unto the king of the chil-
dren of Ammon, and said unto him, 'Thus saith Jephthah, 15
'Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of
'the children of Ammon. But when Israel came up from 16
'Lower Egypt, and walked through the desert unto the
'Red sea, and came to Kadesh; then Israel sent messengers 17
'unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass
'through thy land. But the king of Edom would not
'hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the
'king of Moab; but he would not consent. And Israel
'abode in Kadesh. Then they went along through the 18
'desert, and went round the land of Edom, and the land
'of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of
'Moab, and encamped on the other side of the Arnon, but
'came not within the boundary of Moab. For the Arnon
'was the boundary of Moab. And Israel sent messengers 19
'unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon.
'And Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee,
'through thy land unto my place. But Sihon trusted not 20
'Israel to pass through his boundary. And Sihon gathered
'all his people together, and encamped in Jahazah, and
'fought against Israel. And Jehovah the God of Israel 21
'delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel.
'And they smote them. So Israel seized all the land of
'the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country. And they 22
'seized all the boundary of the Amorites, from the Arnon
'even unto the Jabbok, and from the desert even unto
'the Jordan. So now Jehovah the God of Israel hath dis- 23
'possessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and
'shouldest thou possess it? Wilt not thou possess that which 24
'Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever
'Jehovah our God shall drive out from before us, them
'will we possess. And now art thou any thing better than 25
'Balak the son of Zippor, the king of Moab? Did he ever

- ‘strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them?’
- 26 ‘While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her villages, and in
‘Aroer and her villages, and in all the cities that be on the
‘banks of the Arnon, there were three hundred years.
‘Why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?’
- 27 ‘Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, and thou doest
‘me wrong to war against me. May Jehovah the Judge be
‘judge this day between the children of Israel and the chil-
- 28 ‘dren of Ammon.’ Howbeit the king of the children of
Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which
he sent him.
- 29 Then the spirit of Jehovah came upon Jephthah, and he
passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh
of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over unto
- 30 the children of Ammon. And Jephthah vowed a vow unto
Jehovah, and said, ‘If thou shalt without fail deliver the
- 31 ‘children of Ammon into mine hands, then it shall be, that
‘~~whatsoever~~ cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet
‘me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon,
‘shall surely be Jehovah’s, and I will offer it up for a burnt
- 32 ‘offering.’ So Jephthah passed over unto the children of
Ammon to fight against them; and Jehovah delivered them
- 33 into his hands. And he smote them from Aroer, even till
thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the
Plain of the Vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus
the children of Ammon were subdued before the children
of Israel.
- 34 And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, be-
hold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels
and with dances; and she was his only child; beside her
- 35 he had neither son nor daughter. And it came to pass,
when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said,
‘Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and
‘thou art one of them that trouble me; for I have opened
- 36 ‘my mouth unto Jehovah, and I cannot go back.’ And
she said unto him, ‘My father, as thou hast opened thy
‘mouth unto Jehovah, do to me according to that which
‘hath gone forth out of thy mouth; forasmuch as Jehovah
‘hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of
- 37 ‘the children of Ammon.’ And she said unto her father,
‘Let this thing be done for me. Let me alone two months,
‘that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and

'bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.' And he said, 38
'Go.' And he sent her away for two months. And she
went with her companions, and she bewailed her virginity
upon the mountains. And it came to pass at the end of 39
two months, that she returned unto her father, who did
with her according to his vow which he had vowed; and
she had known no man. And it was a custom in Israel,
that the daughters of Israel went yearly to celebrate the 40
daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

And the men of Ephraim were called together, and crossed 1
over [the Jordan] northward, and said unto Jephthah,
'Wherefore crossedst thou over to fight against the children
'of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? We
'will burn thine house upon thee with fire.' And Jeph- 2
thah said unto them, 'I and my people were at great strife
'with the children of Ammon; and when I called unto you,
'ye delivered me not out of their hands. And when I saw 3
'that thou wast no help, I put my life in my hands, and I
'crossed over [the Jordan] against the children of Ammon,
'and Jehovah delivered them into my hand. Wherefore
'then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against
'me?' Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of 4
Gilead, and fought with Ephraim. And the men of Gilead
smote Ephraim, because they said, 'Ye Gileadites are fugi-
'tives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among
'the Manassites.' And the Gileadites seized the fords of 5
the Jordan before the Ephraimites. And it was so, that
those Ephraimites who were escaped said, 'Let me cross
'over.' And the men of Gilead said unto him, 'Art thou
'an Ephraimite?' And he said, 'Nay.' Then said they 6
unto him, 'Say now Shibboleth.' And he said 'Sibboleth.'
For he could not frame to speak it right. Then they took
him, and slew him at the fords of the Jordan. And there
fell at that time of the Ephraimites two thousand and forty.
And Jephthah judged Israel for six years. Then died 7
Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in one of the cities
of Gilead.

And after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem [in Zebulun] judged 8
Israel. And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters. 9
These he sent abroad; and took in thirty daughters from
abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel for seven years.
Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem. 10

11 And after him Ajalon, a Zebulunite, judged Israel; and
12 he judged Israel for ten years. And Ajalon the Zebulunite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the land of Zebulun.

13 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite,
14 judged Israel. And he had forty sons and thirty grandsons, that rode on threescore and ten ass-colts. And he
15 judged Israel for eight years. And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the hill country of the Amalekites.

1 And the CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DID EVIL again in the sight of Jehovah; and Jehovah delivered them into the hand of
2 the Philistines for forty years. And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name
3 was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and bare not. And the angel of Jehovah appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, 'Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not;
4 'but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son. Now therefore 'beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink,
5 'and eat not any unclean thing. For lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his
'head. For the child shall be a Nazirite [or Set apart] unto
'God from the womb; and he shall begin to deliver Israel
6 'out of the hand of the Philistines.' Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, 'A man of God came unto
'me, and his appearance was like the appearance of the
'angel of God, very terrible. But I asked him not whence
7 'he was, neither told he me his name. But he said unto me, 'Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now
'drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean
'thing; for the child shall be a Nazirite to God from the
8 'womb to the day of his death.' Then Manoah entreated Jehovah, and said, 'O my Lord, let the man of God which
'thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we
9 'shall do unto the child that shall be born.' And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field; but
10 Manoah her husband was not with her. And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed to her husband, and said unto him, 'Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that
11 'came unto me the other day.' And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, 'Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman?'

And he said, 'I am.' And Manoah said, 'Now let thy 12
 'words come to pass. What shall be the treatment of the
 'child, and his doings?' And the angel of Jehovah said 13
 unto Manoah, 'Of all that I said unto the woman let her
 'beware. She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the 14
 'grape-vine; neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor
 'eat any unclean thing. All that I commanded her let her
 'observe.' And Manoah said unto the angel of Jehovah, 15
 'I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made
 'ready a kid for thee.' And the angel of Jehovah said 16
 unto Manoah, 'Though thou detain me, I will not eat of
 'thy bread. And if thou offerest a burnt offering, thou
 'must offer it unto Jehovah.' For Manoah knew not that
 he was the angel of Jehovah. And Manoah said unto the 17
 angel of Jehovah, 'What is thy name, that when thy say-
 'ings come to pass we may do thee honour?' And the 18
 angel of Jehovah said unto him, 'Why askest thou thus
 'after my name, seeing it is wonderful?' So Manoah took 19
 a kid and a meal offering, and offered them upon a rock unto
 Jehovah. And a wondrous thing was done; and Manoah
 and his wife saw it. For it came to pass, when the flame 20
 went up toward the heavens from off the altar, that the
 angel of Jehovah went up in the flame of the altar. And
 Manoah and his wife saw it, and fell on their faces to the
 ground. But the angel of Jehovah did no more appear to 21
 Manoah and to his wife. Then Manoah knew that he was
 the angel of Jehovah. And Manoah said unto his wife, 22
 'We shall surely die, because we have seen God.' But his 23
 wife said unto him, 'If Jehovah were pleased to kill us, he
 'would not have received a burnt offering and a meal offer-
 'ing at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all
 'these things, nor would he as at this time have told us
 'such things as these.' And the woman bare a son, and 24
 called his name Samson. And the child grew, and Jehovah
 blessed him. And the spirit of Jehovah began to move 25
 him in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

And Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman 1
 in Timnath, one of the daughters of the Philistines. And 2
 he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said,
 'I have seen a woman in Timnath, one of the daughters of
 'the Philistines. Now therefore get her for me to wife.'
 Then his father and his mother said unto him, 'Is there 3

‘never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines?’ And Samson said unto his father, ‘Do thou get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.’

4 And his father and his mother knew not that it was of Jehovah, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines. For at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath; and, behold, a lion’s whelp roared on meeting him. And the spirit of Jehovah came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing whatever in his hand. But he told not his father or his mother what he had done. And he went down, and talked with the woman, and she pleased Samson well. And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion; and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the body of the lion. And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat; but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the body of the lion.

10 So his father went down unto the woman; and Samson made there a drinking feast; for so used the young men to do. And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him. And Samson said unto them, ‘I will now put forth a riddle unto you. If ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the drinking feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty shirts and thirty changes of garments. But if ye are unable to declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty shirts and thirty changes of garments.’ And they said unto him, ‘Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.’ And he said unto them, ‘Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness.’ And they could not in three days declare the riddle. And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson’s wife, ‘Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father’s house with fire.’

16 ‘Have ye called us to dispossess us? Is it not so?’ And Samson’s wife wept before him, and said, ‘Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not. Thou hast put forth a riddle

'unto the children of my people, and hast not declared it
'to me.' And he said unto her, 'Behold, I have not de-
'clared it to my father nor to my mother, and shall I declare
'it to thee?' And she wept before him the seven days, 17
while their drinking feast lasted. And it came to pass on
the seventh day, that he declared it to her, because she lay
ore upon him; and she declared the riddle to the children
of her people. And the men of the city said unto him on 18
the seventh day before the sun went down, 'What is sweeter
'than honey? and what is stronger than a lion?' And he
said unto them, 'If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye
'had not found out my riddle.' And the spirit of Jehovah 19
came upon him, and he went down to Askalon, and slew
thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave changes
of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And
his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's
house. And Samson's wife was given to his companion, 20
whom he had used as his friend.

But it came to pass after a while, in the time of wheat 1
harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he
said, 'I will go in to my wife into the chamber.' But her
father would not suffer him to go in. And her father said, 2
'I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; there-
'fore I gave her to thy companion. Is not her younger
'sister fairer than she? Let her be thine, I pray thee, in-
'stead of her.' And Samson said concerning them, 'This 3
'time shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though
'I do them an evil.' And Samson went and caught three 4
hundred foxes, and took torches, and turned tail to tail,
and put each torch in the midst between two tails. And 5
when he had set the torches on fire, he let them go into the
standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the
shocks, and also the standing corn, with the olive-gardens.
Then the Philistines said, 'Who hath done this?' And 6
they answered, 'Samson, the son in law of the Timnite,
'because he had taken his wife, and given her to his com-
'panion.' And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and
her father with fire. And Samson said unto them. 'Though 7
'ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after
'that I will cease.' And he smote them hip and thigh with 8
a great slaughter.

And he went down and dwelt in a cave of the rock Etam.

9 Then the Philistines went up, and encamped in Judah, and
10 spread themselves in Lehi. And the men of Judah said,
‘Why are ye come up against us?’ And they answered,
‘To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath
11 ‘done to us.’ Then three thousand men of Judah went
down to the cave of the rock Etam, and said to Samson,
‘Knowest thou not that the Philistines are rulers over us?
‘What is this that thou hast done unto us?’ And he said
unto them, ‘As they did unto me, so have I done unto
12 ‘them.’ And they said unto him, ‘We are come down to
‘bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the
‘Philistines.’ And Samson said unto them, ‘Swear unto
13 ‘me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.’ And they
spake unto him, saying, ‘No; but we will bind thee fast,
‘and deliver thee into their hand; but surely we will not
‘kill thee.’ And they bound him with two new cords, and
brought him up from the rock.

14 And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted on
meeting him. And the spirit of Jehovah came upon him,
and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that
was burnt with fire, and his bands were loosed from off his
15 hands. And he found a fresh cheek-bone of an ass, and
put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men
16 therewith. And Samson said,

‘With the cheek-bone of an ass, a heap of heaps,
‘With the cheek-bone of an ass have I slain a thousand men.’
17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking,
that he cast away the cheek-bone out of his hand, and called
that place ~~the~~ ^{the} Hill of Lehi [~~or the Cheek~~].

18 And he was sore athirst, and called on Jehovah, and said,
‘Thou hast given this great deliverance ^{into} ~~into~~ the hand of
‘thy servant; and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into
19 ‘the hand of the uncircumcised?’ But God clave that hol-
low place which is in Lehi, and there came water thereout.
And when he had drunk, his spirit came again, and he re-
vived. Wherefore ~~he called~~ ^{he called} the name thereof ^{Ain-hakkore} ~~the well of him that called~~,
[or The well of him that called], which is in Lehi unto this
20 day. And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines
for twenty years.

1 Then went Samson to Gaza, and saw there an harlot, and
2 went in unto her. And on the Gazites saying, ‘Samson is
‘come hither;’ they compassed him in, and laid wait for

him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, 'In the morning, when it is light, we will 'kill him.' And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight; and seized upon the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and he pulled them up with the cross-bar, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of the hill that is before Hebron. 3

And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah. And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, 'Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, 'and by what means we may prevail against him, that we 'may bind him to overpower him; and we will give thee 'every one of us eleven hundred pieces of silver.' And Delilah said to Samson, 'Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great 'strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to 'overpower thee.' And Samson said unto her, 'If they 'bind me with seven green withs that were never dried, 'then shall I be weak, and be as another man.' Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them. Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, 'The Philistines are 'upon thee, Samson.' And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known. 4 5 6 7 8 9

And Delilah said unto Samson, 'Behold, thou hast 'mocked me, and told me lies. Now tell me, I pray thee, 'wherewith thou mightest be bound.' And he said unto her, 'If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were used, 'then shall I be weak, and be as another man.' Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, 'The Philistines are upon thee, Samson.' And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread. 10 11 12

And Delilah said unto Samson, 'Hitherto thou hast 'mocked me, and told me lies. Tell me wherewith thou 'mightest be bound.' And he said unto her, 'If thou weavest the seven locks of my head into the web.' And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, 'The Philistines are upon thee, Samson.' And he awaked out of his sleep, and pulled away the weaving-pin and the web. 13 14

- 15 And she said unto him, 'How canst thou say, I love thee,
'when thine heart is not with me? Thou hast mocked me
'these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great
16 'strength lieth.' And it came to pass, when she pressed
him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul
17 was vexed unto death, that he told her all his heart, and
said unto her, 'There hath not come a razor upon mine
'head; for I have been a Nazirite unto God from my mo-
'ther's womb. If I be shaven, then my strength will go
'from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other
18 'man.' And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his
heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines,
saying, 'Come up this once, for he hath told me all his
'heart.' Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto
19 her, and brought the silver in their hand. And she made
him sleep upon her knees. And she called for a man, and
she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head.
And she began to overpower him, and his strength went
20 from him. And she said, 'The Philistines are upon thee,
'Samson.' And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, 'I will
'go out as at other times before, and shake myself.' And
21 he wist not that Jehovah was departed from him. But the
Philistines took him, and put out his eyes, and brought
him down to Gaza, and bound him with copper fetters; and
he did grind in the prison house.
- 22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again as
23 before he was shaven. And the lords of the Philistines
gathered themselves together for to sacrifice a great sacri-
fice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice; for they said,
'Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.'
24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god; for
they said, 'Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy,
'and the destroyer of our country, who slew many of us.'
25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that
they said, 'Call for Samson, that he may make sport for us.'
And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and
he made sport before them; and they set him between the
26 pillars. And Samson said unto the lad that held him by
the hand, 'Place me so that I may feel the pillars where-
'upon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.'
27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the
lords of the Philistines were there; and there were upon

the roof about three thousand men and women, that looked on while Samson made sport. And Samson called unto 28
 Jehovah, and said, 'O Lord Jehovah, remember me, I
 'pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once,
 'O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines
 'for my two eyes.' And Samson bent himself toward the 29
 two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and on which
 it was borne up, the one on his right hand, and the other
 on his left. And Samson said, 'Let me die with the Philis- 30
 'tines.' And he bowed himself with all his might; and
 the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that
 were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death,
 were more than they which he slew in his life. Then his 31
 brethren and all the house of his father came down, and
 took him, and brought him up, and buried him between
 Zorah and Eshtaol in the burying-place of Manoah his father.
 And he judged Israel for twenty years.

AND THERE WAS A MAN of the hill country of Ephraim, 1
 whose name was Micah. And he said unto his mother, 2
 'The eleven hundred pieces of silver that were taken from
 'thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in
 'mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it.' And
 his mother said, 'Blessed be thou of Jehovah, my son.' 3
 And when he had restored the eleven hundred pieces of
 silver to his mother, his mother said, 'I had wholly dedi-
 'cated the silver unto Jehovah from my hand for my son,
 'to make a graven image and a molten image; now there- 4
 'fore I will restore it unto thee.' Yet he restored the
 money unto his mother. And his mother took two hun-
 dred pieces of the silver, and gave them to the founder,
 who made thereof a graven image and a molten image.
 And they were in the house of Micah. And the man Micah 5
 had an house of gods, and he made an Ephod [or priestly
 robe], and Teraphim [or images], and (he filled the hands of)
 one of his sons [with offerings], who became his priest.

In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man 6
 did that which was right in his own eyes. And there was 7
 a young man of Beth-lehem in Judah of the family of Judah,
 who was a Levite, and he sojourned there. And the man 8
 departed out of the city from Beth-lehem of Judah to
 sojourn where he could find a place. And he came to the
 hill country of Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he jour-

9 neyed. And Micah said unto him, 'Whence comest thou?'
And he said unto him, 'I am a Levite of Beth-lehem in
'Judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.'
10 And Micah said unto him; 'Dwell with me, and be unto
'me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten pieces
'of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals.'
11 So the Levite went in. And the Levite was content to
dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as
12 one of his sons. And Micah ~~filled the hand of the Levite~~
~~[with offerings]~~; and the young man became his priest, and
13 was in the house of Micah. Then said Micah, 'Now know
'I that Jehovah will do me good, seeing I have a Levite
'for my priest.'

1 In those days there was no king in Israel; and in those
days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance
to dwell in; for unto that day no inheritance had fallen
2 unto them among the tribes of Israel. And the children
of Dan sent of their family five men from their borders,
men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out
the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, 'Go,
'search the land.' And they came to the hill country of
Ephraim, to the house of Micah, and they lodged there.
3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the
voice of the young man the Levite; and they turned in
thither, and said unto him, 'Who brought thee hither?
'And what doest thou in this place? And what hast thou
4 'here?' And he said unto them, 'Thus and thus dealeth
'Micah with me, and he hath hired me, and I am his priest.'
5 And they said unto him, 'Ask, we pray thee, of God, that
'we may know whether our way which we go shall be
6 'prosperous.' And the priest said unto them, 'Go in peace;
'before Jehovah is your way wherein ye go.'

7 Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw
the people that were therein, how they dwelt as if in safety,
according to the laws of the Sidonians, quiet and trusting.
And no one had power of restraint in the land, that might
put them to shame in any thing. But they were far from
the Sidonians, and had no dealings with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol.
9 And their brethren said unto them, 'What say ye?' And
they said, 'Arise, that we may go up against them. For
'we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good. And

'are ye still? Be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess
'the land. When ye go, ye shall come unto a people 10
'secure, and to a land wide in its sides. For God hath
'given it into your hands; a place where there is no want
'of any thing that is in the earth.'

And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, 11
out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men girded
with weapons of war. And they went up, and encamped 12
by the City of Jearim, in Judah. Wherefore they called
that place the Camp of Dan unto this day. Behold, it is
behind the City of Jearim. And they passed thence unto 13
the hill country of Ephraim, and came unto the house of
Micah. Then spake the five men that went to spy out the 14
land of Laish, and said unto their brethren, 'Do ye know
'that there is in these houses an Ephod, and Teraphim, and
'a graven image, and a molten image? Now therefore con-
'sider what ye have to do.' And they turned thitherward, 15
and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even
unto the house of Micah, and saluted him. And the six 16
hundred men girded with their weapons of war, who were
of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.
And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, 17
and came in thither, and took the graven image, and the
Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the molten image. And
the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six
hundred men that were girded with weapons of war. And 18
these went into Micah's house, and took the graven image,
the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the molten image.
Then said the priest unto them, 'What do ye?' And they 19
said unto him, 'Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy
'mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest.
'Is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one
'man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in
'Israel?' And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the 20
Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the graven image, and went
in the midst of the people. So they turned and departed, 21
and put the little ones and the cattle and the heavy baggage
before them.

And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, 22
the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were
called together, and they overtook the children of Dan.
And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned 23

their faces, and said unto Micah, 'What aileth thee, that
24 'thou art called together?' And he said, 'Ye have taken
'away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are
'gone away. And what have I more? And what is this
25 'that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?' And the children
of Dan said unto him, 'Let not thy voice be heard among
'us, lest men of bitter souls run upon thee, and thou lose
26 'thy life, with the lives of thy household.' And the chil-
dren of Dan went on their way. And Micah saw that they
were too strong for him, and he turned and went back unto
his house.

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and
the priest which he had, and they came ~~unto~~ Laish, ~~unto~~
a people that were at quiet and trusting. And they smote
them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with
28 fire. And there was no deliverer, because it was far from
Zidon, and they had no dealings with any man; and it was
in the valley that is by Beth-rehob. And they built ~~a~~ city,
29 and dwelt therein. And they called the name of the city
Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born
unto Israel. Howbeit the name of the city was Laish at
30 the first. And the children of Dan set up for themselves
the graven image; and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the
son of ~~Manasseh~~, he and his sons were priests to the tribe
31 And they set up for themselves Micah's graven image, which
he had made, all the time that the house of God was in
Shiloh.

1 AND IT CAME TO PASS in those days, when there was no
king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning
on the side of the hill country of Ephraim, who took to him
2 a concubine out of Beth-lehem of Judah. And his concubine
played the harlot against him, and went away from him
unto her father's house to Beth-lehem of Judah, and was
3 there a year and four months. And her husband arose, and
went after her, to speak kindly unto her, and to bring her
again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses;
and she brought him into her father's house. And when the
4 father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him. And
his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him. And
he abode with him three days; so they did eat and drink,
5 and lodged there. And it came to pass on the fourth day,

when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart. And the damsel's father said unto his son in law, 'Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward 'go your way.' And they sat down and did eat and drink both of them together. And the damsel's father said unto the man, 'Be pleased, I pray thee, to tarry all night, 'and let thine heart be merry.' And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him; therefore he returned and lodged the night there. And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart; and the damsel's father said, 'Comfort thine heart, I pray thee.' And they tarried until decline of day, and they did eat both of them. And when the man rose up to depart, he and his concubine and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, 'Behold, now the day draweth toward evening; I pray 'you tarry all night. Behold, it is the encamping time of 'the day; lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and 'to-morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest 'go to thy tent.' But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, which is Jerusalem; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him. And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, 'Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into 'this city of the Jebusites, and lodge the night in it.' And his master said unto him, 'We will not turn aside hither 'into the city of strangers, that belongeth not to the children of Israel; we will pass over to Gibeah.' And he said unto his servant, 'Come, and let us draw near to one of 'these places to lodge all night, to Gibeah, or to Ramah.' And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them when they were by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin. And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gibeah. And when he went in, he sat him down in the broad place of the city; for there was no man that took them into his house to lodge. And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at evening, and the man was also of the hill country of Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah; but the men of the place were Benjamites. And he lifted up his eyes, and he saw the wayfaring man in the broad place of the city. And the old man said, 'Whither goest thou? and

18 'whence comest thou? And he said unto him, 'We are
'passing from Beth-lehem of Judah toward the side of the
'hill country of Ephraim; from thence am I. And I went
'to Beth-lehem of Judah, but I am now going to the house
'of Jehovah; and there is no man that receiveth me into
19 'his house. Yet there is both straw and provender for our
'asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for
'thy handmaid, and for the young man who is with thy
20 'servants. There is no want of any thing.' And the old
man said, 'Peace be with thee; only let all thy wants lie
21 'upon me; only lodge not in the broad place.' So he brought
him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses. And
they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the
men of the city, men who were sons of Belial, beset the
house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the
master of the house, the old man, saying, 'Bring forth the
'man that came into thine house, that we may know him.'
23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them,
and said unto them, 'Nay, my brethren, I pray you, do not
'so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house,
24 'do not this folly. Behold, here is my daughter a maiden,
'and his concubine; let me bring them out, and humble
'ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you;
25 'but unto this man do not so vile a thing.' But the men
would not hearken to him. So the man took his concu-
bine, and brought her forth unto them outside; and they
knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning.
26 And when the day began to spring, they let her go. Then
came the woman in the dawn of the morning, and fell down
at the doorway of the man's house where her lord was, till
27 it was light. And her lord rose up in the morning, and
opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way;
and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at
the doorway of the house, and her hands were upon the
28 threshold. And he said unto her, 'Up, and let us be going.'
But none answered. Then the man took her [body] up
upon an ass, and the man rose up, and got him unto his
place.

29 And when he was come into his house, he took a knife,
and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, even to
her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the

boundaries of Israel. And it was so, that all that saw 30
 it said, 'There was no such deed done nor seen from the
 'day that the children of Israel came up out of the land
 'of Egypt unto this day. Consider of it, take advice, and
 'speak your minds.'

Then all the children of Israel went out, and the con- 1
 gregation was assembled together as one man, from Dan
 even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto Jehovah 2
 in Mizpeh. And the chiefs of all the people, even of all 3
 the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly
 of the people of God, four hundred thousand men on foot 4
 that drew sword. (Now the children of Benjamin heard
 that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then 5
 said the children of Israel, 'Tell us, how was this wicked-
 'ness?' And the Levite, the husband of the woman that 6
 was killed, answered and said, 'I came into Gibeah that
 'belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.
 'And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the 7
 'house round about upon me by night, and thought to have
 'slain me; and my concubine they forced, that she died.
 'And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent 8
 'her through every country of the inheritance of Israel;
 'for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.
 'Behold, ye are all children of Israel; give here your advice 9
 'and counsel.' And all the people arose as one man, say-
 ing, 'We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we
 'any of us turn into his house. But now this shall be the 10
 'thing which we will do to Gibeah, by lot against it; and
 'we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the
 'tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thou-
 'sand out of ten thousand, to fetch victuals for the people,
 'that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin,
 'according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.'
 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, 11
 bound together as one man.

And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe 12
 of Benjamin, saying, 'What wickedness is this that is done
 'among you? Now therefore deliver to us the men, the 13
 'children of Belial, who are in Gibeah, that we may put
 'them to death, and put away evil from Israel.' But the
 children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of
 their brethren the children of Israel; and the children of 14

Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel. And the children of Benjamin were mustered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew the sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, who were mustered seven hundred chosen men. Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men left-handed; every one could sling with a stone at an hair, and not miss. And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were mustered four hundred thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of war.

And the children of Israel arose, and went up to Beth-el, and asked counsel of God, and said, 'Which of us shall go up first to battle against the children of Benjamin?' And Jehovah said, 'Judah shall go up first.' And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah. And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah. And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground that day twenty and two thousand men of the Israelites.

Then the people the men of Israel strengthened themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they had put themselves in array on the first day. And the children of Israel went up and wept before Jehovah until evening, and inquired of Jehovah, saying, 'Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother?' And Jehovah said, 'Go up against him.' And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin on the second day. And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah on the second day, and destroyed down to the ground yet again eighteen thousand men of the children of Israel; all these drew the sword.

Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came to Beth-el, and wept, and sat there before Jehovah, and fasted that day until evening, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before Jehovah. And the children of Israel inquired of Jehovah, (for the Ark of the Covenant of God was there in those days, and Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days,) saying, 'Shall I yet again go out to battle against

'the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease?' And Jehovah said, 'Go up; for to-morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.' And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah. And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at the other times. And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite some of the people. And there were slain in the field about thirty men of Israel, as at the other times, in the highways, of which the one goeth up to Beth-el, and the other to Gibeah. And the children of Benjamin said, 'They are smitten down before us, as at the first.' But the children of Israel said, 'Let us flee, and draw them away from the city unto the highways.'

And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar; and the liers in wait of Israel rushed forth out of their places, even out of the cave of Gibeah. And there came forward against Gibeah ten thousand men chosen out of all Israel. And the battle was sore; but they knew not that evil was near them. And Jehovah smote Benjamin before Israel; and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men; all these drew the sword. So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten.

And the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah. And the liers in wait hastened, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword. Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a great bursting forth of smoke rise up out of the city. And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite them; and there were slain of the men of Israel about thirty men; for they said, 'Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.' But when the bursting forth of the pillar of smoke began to rise up out of the city, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the whole of the city was going up to heaven. And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed;

42 for they saw that evil was come upon them. Therefore they turned before the men of Israel unto the way of the desert. But the battle overtook them; and them who came out of
43 the cities they destroyed in the midst of them. They inclosed the Benjamites round about, they chased them from the resting-place, and trod them down unto over against
44 Gibeah toward the sunrising. And there fell of Benjamin
45 eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour. And they turned and fled toward the desert unto the rock of Rimmon. And they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom,
46 and slew two thousand men of them. So that all that fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men
47 that drew the sword; all these were men of valour. But six hundred men turned and fled to the desert unto the rock of Rimmon, and abode in the rock of Rimmon for four
48 months. And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of the city, as the cattle, and all that came to hand. Also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

1 Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, 'There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin
2 'to wife.' And the people came to Beth-el, and abode there till evening before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept
3 sore; and said, 'O Jehovah God of Israel, why is this come 'to pass in Israel, that there should be to-day one tribe
4 'lacking in Israel?' And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and
5 offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. And the children of Israel said, 'Who is there among all the tribes of 'Israel that came not up with the assembly unto Jehovah?' For they had made a great oath against him that came not up to Jehovah to Mizpeh, saying, 'He shall surely be put
6 'to death.' And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, 'There is one tribe cut
7 'off from Israel this day. How shall we do for wives for 'them that remain, seeing we have sworn by Jehovah 'that we will not give them any of our daughters to wives?'
8 And they said, 'What one is there of the tribes of Israel 'that came not up to Mizpeh to Jehovah?' And, behold, there came none to the camp from Jabesh in Gilead to the

assembly. For the people were mustered, and, behold, there 9
were none of the inhabitants of Jabesh in Gilead there. And 10
the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the
sons of valour, and commanded them, saying, 'Go and smite
'the inhabitants of Jabesh in Gilead with the edge of the
'sword, with the women and the little children. And this 11
'is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every
'male, and every woman that hath lain by man.' And they 12
found among the inhabitants of Jabesh in Gilead four
hundred young maidens, that had known no man by lying
with any male; and they brought them unto the camp to
Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan. And the whole 13
congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin
that were at the rock of Rimmon, and to call peaceably
unto them. And Benjamin came again at that time. And 14
they gave them wives whom they had saved alive of the
women of Jabesh in Gilead; and yet so they sufficed them
not.

And the people repented them for Benjamin, because 15
that Jehovah had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.
Then the elders of the congregation said, 'How shall we 16
'do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are
'destroyed out of Benjamin?' And they said, 'There must 17
'be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin,
'that a tribe be not blotted out of Israel. Howbeit we may 18
'not give them wives of our daughters; for the children of
'Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife
'to Benjamin.' Then they said, 'Behold, there is a feast 19
'of Jehovah yearly in Shiloh, which is on the north side of
'Beth-el, on the east side of the highway that goeth up from
'Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah.' There- 20
fore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying,
'Go and lie in wait in the vineyards; and see, and, behold, 21
'if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances,
'then-come ye out of the vineyards, and catch for yourselves
'every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to
'the land of Benjamin. And it shall be, when their fathers 22
'or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will
'say unto them, Be favourable unto them for our sakes;
'because we took not each man his wife in the war. For
'ye did not give unto them; at that time, ye would have
'been guilty.' And the children of Benjamin did so, and 23

took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught; and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and built the cities, and dwelt in them. And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance. In those days there was no king in Israel; every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

THE BOOK OF RUTH.

1 **N**OW IT CAME TO PASS in the days when the judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land. And a certain man of Beth-lehem of Judah went to sojourn in the fields
2 of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephraimites of Beth-lehem of Judah. And they came into the
3 fields of Moab, and continued there. And Elimelech Naomi's
4 husband died; and she was left, and her two sons. And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth; and they
5 dwelled there about ten years. And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left without her two sons and her husband.
6 Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the fields of Moab; for she had heard in the fields of Moab how that Jehovah had visited his people in
7 giving them bread. Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of
8 Judah. And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, 'Go, return each to her mother's house. May Jehovah
9 'deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and
10 'with me. May Jehovah grant you that ye may find a
11 'resting-place each of you in the house of her husband.' Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept. And they said unto her, 'Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.' And Naomi said, 'Turn again, my daughters. Why will ye go with me? Are there yet any more sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?

'Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old 12
'to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I
'should have an husband also to-night, and should also
'bear sons; would ye tarry for them till they were grown?
'Would ye stay for them from having husbands? Nay, my 13
'daughters; for it grieveth me much for your sakes that
'the hand of Jehovah is gone out against me.' And they 14
lifted up their voice, and wept again. And Orpah kissed
her mother in law; but Ruth clave unto her. And she said, 15
'Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and
'unto her gods. Return thou after thy sister in law.' And 16
Ruth said, 'Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from
'following after thee. For whither thou goest, I will go;
'and where thou lodgest, I will lodge. Thy people shall
'be my people, and thy God my God. Where thou diest, 17
'will I die, and there will I be buried. May Jehovah do
'so to me, and more also, if aught but death part thee and
'me.' When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go 18
with her, then she left off speaking unto her.

So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And 19
it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that
all the city was moved about them, and they said, 'Is this
'Naomi?' And she said unto them, 'Call me not Naomi 20
'[or My delight], call me Mara [or Bitterness]. For the
'Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me. I went out 21
'full, and Jehovah hath brought me home again empty.
'Why then call ye me Naomi, seeing Jehovah hath testi-
'fied against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?' So 22
Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in
law, with her, who returned out of the fields of Moab. And
they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of the barley
harvest.

And Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty 1
man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name
was Boaz. And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, 'Let 2
'me now go to the field, and glean among the ears of corn
'after some one in whose sight I may find grace.' And she
said unto her, 'Go, my daughter.' And she went, and 3
came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers. And her
hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz,
who was of the family of Elimelech. And, behold, Boaz 4
came from Beth-lehem, and said unto the reapers, 'May

- 'Jehovah be with you.' And they answered him, 'May
5 'Jehovah bless thee.' Then said Boaz unto his servant
that was set over the reapers, 'Whose damsel is this?'
6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered
and said, 'It is the Moabitish damsel that came back
7 'with Naomi out of the fields of Moab. And she said,
'I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers
'among the sheaves. So she came, and hath continued
'even from the morning until now, when she tarried a
8 'little in the house.' Then said Boaz unto Ruth, 'Hear-
'est thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another
'field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my
9 'maidens. Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap,
'and go thou after them. Have I not charged the young
'men that they shall not touch thee? And when thou art
'athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the
10 'young men have drawn.' Then she fell on her face, and
bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, 'Why
'have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take
11 'knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?' And Boaz
answered and said unto her, 'It hath fully been shewed
'me, all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since
'the death of thine husband; and how thou hast left thy
'father and thy mother, and the land of thy birth, and art
'come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.
12 'May Jehovah recompense thy work, and a full reward be
'given thee by Jehovah the God of Israel, under whose
13 'wings thou art come to trust.' Then she said, 'Let me
'find favour in thy sight, my lord; because thou hast com-
'forted me, and because thou hast spoken to the heart of
'thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine
14 'handmaidens.' And Boaz said unto her, 'At meal-time
'come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy mor-
'sel in the vinegar.' And she sat beside the reapers; and
he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and had
15 enough, and more than enough. And when she was risen up
to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, 'Let her
16 'glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not. And
'let fall also some of the handfuls on purpose for her, and
'leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.'
17 So she gleaned in the field until evening, and beat out
what she had gleaned. And it was about an Ephah [or

Bushel] of barley. And she took it up, and went into the 15
city. And her mother in law saw what she had gleaned.
And she brought it forth, and gave to her what remained
after she was satisfied. And her mother in law said unto 16
her, 'Where hast thou gleaned to-day? and where hast
'thou worked! Blessed be he that did take knowledge of
'thee.' And she shewed her mother in law with whom she
had worked, and said, 'The man's name with whom I
'worked to-day is Boaz.' And Naomi said unto her daugh- 20
ter in law, 'Blessed be he of Jehovah, who hath not left
'off his kindness to the living and to the dead.' And Naomi
said unto her, 'The man is near of kin unto us, one with a
'kinsman's rights toward us.' And Ruth the Moabitess 21
said, 'He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my
'young men, until they have ended all my harvest.' And 22
Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, 'It is good,
'my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, and that
'they meet thee not in any other field.' So she kept fast 23
by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of the barley
harvest and of the wheat harvest; and dwelt with her
mother in law.

Then Naomi her mother in law said unto her, 'My 1
'daughter, shall I not seek a resting-place for thee, that it
'may be well with thee? And now is not Boaz of our 2
'kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he
'winnoweth barley to-night in the threshing-floor. Wash 3
'thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment
'upon thee, and get thee down to the threshing-floor; but
'make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have
'done eating and drinking. And it shall be, when he lieth 4
'down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie,
'and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee
'down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.' And she 5
said unto her, 'All that thou sayest unto me I will do.'
And she went down unto the threshing-floor, and did accord- 6
ing to all that her mother in law bade her. And when 7
Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he
went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn. And she
came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.
And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, 8
and turned himself. And, behold, a woman lay at his feet.
And he said, 'Who art thou?' And she answered, 'I am 9

- 'Ruth thine handmaid. Spread therefore thy skirt over
'thine handmaid; for thou art one with a kinsman's rights.'
- 10 And he said, 'Blessed be thou of Jehovah, my daughter.
'For thy latter kindness is better than the former, inas-
'much as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or
- 11 'rich. And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee
'all that thou requirest. For all my people at the city
- 12 'gate do know that thou art a virtuous woman. And now
'it is true that I am one with a kinsman's rights. How-
- 13 'beit there is a kinsman nearer than I. Tarry this night,
'and it shall be in the morning, that if he will perform unto
'thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's
'part. But if he doth not like to do the part of a kinsman
'to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee my-
'self, as Jehovah liveth. Lie down until the morning.'
- 14 And she lay at his feet until the morning. And she rose
up before a man could know his friend by sight. And he
said, 'Let it not be known that a woman came into the
- 15 'threshing-floor.' Also he said, 'Bring the handkerchief
'that thou hast upon thee, and hold it.' And when she held
it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her.
- 16 And she went into the city. And when she came to her
mother in law, she said, 'Who art thou, my daughter?'
- 17 And she told her all that the man had done to her. And
she said, 'These six measures of barley gave he me; for he
- 18 'said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.' Then
said she, 'Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the
'matter will fall. For the man will not be in rest, until he
'have finished the thing this day.'
- 1 Then went Boaz up to the city gate, and sat him down
there. And, behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz had spoken
came by. And he said unto him, 'Ho, such a one! turn
'aside, sit down here.' And he turned aside, and sat down.
- 2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said,
- 3 'Sit ye down here.' And they sat down. And he said
unto the kinsman, 'Naomi, that is come again out of the
'fields of Moab, selleth a parcel of the field, which was our
- 4 'brother Elimelech's. And I thought to advertise thee,
'saying, Buy it, before the inhabitants, and before the elders
'of my people. If thou wilt redeem it as a kinsman, redeem
'it; but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I
'may know. For there is none to redeem it as a kinsman

‘beside thee; and I am after thee.’ And he said, ‘I will
‘redeem it.’ Then said Boaz, ‘What day thou buyest the 5
‘field from the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also from
‘Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the
‘name of the dead upon his inheritance.’ And the kinsman 6
said, ‘I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own
‘inheritance; redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot
‘redeem it.’ Now this was done in former time in Israel 7
concerning redeeming and concerning changing, in order to
confirm all things; a man took off his shoe, and gave it to
his neighbour; and this was a testimony in Israel. There- 8
fore the kinsman said unto Boaz, ‘Buy it for thyself.’ So
he took off his shoe. And Boaz said unto the elders, and 9
unto all the people, ‘Ye are witnesses this day, that I have
‘bought all that was Elimelech’s, and all that was Chilion’s
‘and Mahlon’s from the hand of Naomi. Moreover Ruth the 10
‘Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be
‘my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his in-
‘heritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from
‘among his brethren, and from the city gate of his place.
‘Ye are witnesses this day.’ And all the people that were 11
at the city gate, and the elders, said, ‘We are witnesses.
‘May Jehovah make the woman that is come into thine
‘house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build up
‘the house of Israel. And do thou worthily in Ephratal,
‘and may thy name be famous in Beth-lehem. And may 12
‘thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare
‘unto Judah, from the seed which Jehovah shall give thee
‘of this young woman.’ So Boaz took Ruth, and she was 13
his wife. And when he went in unto her, Jehovah gave
her conception, and she bare a son. And the women said 14
unto Naomi, ‘Blessed be Jehovah, who hath not left thee
‘this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous
‘in Israel. And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy 15
‘life, and a nourisher of thy grey hairs. For thy daughter
‘in law, who loveth thee, hath borne him. She is better
‘to thee than seven sons.’ And Naomi took the child, and 16
laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it. And the 17
women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, ‘There is a
‘son born to Naomi.’ And they called his name Obed.
He is the father of Jesse, the father of David.
;c Now these are the generations of Pharez 18

- Pharez begat Hezron,
 19 and Hezron begat Ram,
 and Ram begat Amminadab,
 20 and Amminadab begat Nahshon,
 and Nahshon begat Salmon [or Solomon],
 21 and Salmon begat Boaz,
 and Boaz begat Obed,
 22 and Obed begat Jesse,
 and Jesse begat David.

THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL.

- 1 **N**OW THERE WAS a certain man of Ramah ^{of the} Zuphites,
 of the hill country of Ephraim, and his name was
 Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of
 2 Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite. And he had two
 wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of
 the other Peninnah. And Peninnah had children, but
 3 Hannah had no children. And this man went up out of
 his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto Jehovah of
 hosts in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and
 4 Phinehas, the priests of Jehovah, were there. And when
 the time was that Elkanah sacrificed, he gave to Peninnah
 his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions.
 5 But unto Hannah he gave ^{an} a double portion; ^{for} for he loved
 6 Hannah; but Jehovah had shut up her womb. And her rival
 also provoked her sore, in order to make her fret, because
 7 Jehovah had shut up her womb. And [Elkanah] did so
 year by year, when she went up to the house of Jehovah,
 so she provoked her. Therefore she wept, and did not eat.
 8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, 'Hannah, why
 'weepest thou? And why eatest thou not? And why is thy
 'heart grieved? Am not I better to thee than ten sons?'
 9 So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and
 after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon ^{his} a seat by
 10 the door-post of the temple of Jehovah. And she was bitter
 11 of soul, and prayed unto Jehovah, and wept sore. And she
 vowed a vow, and said, 'O Jehovah of hosts, if thou wilt
 'indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and re-
 'member me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give
 'unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him

‘unto Jehovah all the days of his life, and there shall no
 ‘razor come upon his head.’ And it came to pass, as she 12
 continued praying before Jehovah, that Eli marked her
 mouth. Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her 13
 lips moved, but her voice was not heard; therefore Eli
 thought she had been drunken. And Eli said unto her, 14
 ‘How long wilt thou be drunken? Put away thy wine
 ‘from thee.’ And Hannah answered and said, ‘No, my 15
 ‘lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit. I have drunk
 ‘neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my
 ‘soul before Jehovah. Count not thine handmaid for a 16
 ‘daughter of Belial. For out of the abundance of my com-
 ‘plaint and grief have I been speaking hitherto.’ Then 17
 Eli answered and said, ‘Go in peace. And may the God
 ‘of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of
 ‘him.’ And she said, ‘Let thine handmaid find grace in 18
 ‘thy sight.’ So the woman went her way, and did eat, and
 her countenance was not as it had been.

And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped 19
 before Jehovah, and returned, and came to their house at
Ramah. And Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and Jeho-
 vah remembered her. Wherefore it came to pass, when 20
 the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that
 she bare a son, and called his name Samuel, [saying,] ‘Be-
 ‘cause I have asked him of Jehovah.’ And the man Elkanah, 21
 and all his house, went up to sacrifice unto Jehovah the
 yearly sacrifice, and his vow. But Hannah went not up; 22
 for she said unto her husband, ‘Not until the child be
 ‘weaned, and I may bring him, that he may appear before
 ‘Jehovah, and there abide for ever.’ And Elkanah her 23
 husband said unto her, ‘Do what seemeth good to thee.
 ‘Tarry until thou have weaned him; only may Jehovah
 ‘establish his word.’ So the woman abode, and gave her
 son suck until she weaned him.

And when she had weaned him, she took him up with 24
 her, with three bullocks, and one Ephah [or Bushel] of
 flour, and a bottle of wine, and she brought him unto the
 House of Jehovah in Shiloh. And the child was very
 young. And they slew ^{the} bullock, and brought the child 25
 to Eli. And she said, ‘Oh my lord, as thy soul liveth, my 26
 ‘lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying
 ‘unto Jehovah. I prayed for this child; and Jehovah 27

- 25 'hath given me my petition which I asked of him. As
 'also I asked him of Jehovah, as long as he liveth he shall
 'be lent to Jehovah.' (And they worshipped Jehovah there.
- 1 And Hannah prayed, and said,
 'My heart rejoiceth in Jehovah,
 'My horn is exalted in Jehovah;
 'My mouth is enlarged over mine enemies;
 'Because I rejoiced in thy help.
- 2 'None is holy as Jehovah; for beside thee is none;
 'Neither is there any rock like our God.
- 3 'Talk no more so exceeding proudly;
 'Nor let arrogance come out of your mouth;
 'For Jehovah is a God of knowledge,
 'And by him actions are weighed.
- 4 'The bows of the warriors are broken,
 'And they that stumbled are girded with strength.
- 5 'The full have hired out themselves for bread;
 'And the hungry are so no longer;
 'The woman hitherto barren hath born seven;
 'And she that hath many children is waxed feeble.
- 6 'Jehovah killeth, and maketh alive;
 'He bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.
- 7 'Jehovah maketh poor, and maketh rich;
 'He bringeth low, and he also lifteth up.
- 8 'He raiseth up the poor out of the dust,
 'And lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill,
 'To make them sit among princes,
 'And to make them inherit a throne of glory;
 'For the pillars of the earth are Jehovah's,
 'And he hath set the world upon them.
- 9 'He will keep the feet of his godly ones,
 'And the wicked will be silent in darkness;
 'For by strength will no man prevail.
- 10 'The adversaries of Jehovah will be dismayed;
 'Out of heaven will he thunder upon them;
 'Jehovah will judge the ends of the earth;
 'And he will give strength unto his king,
 'And exalt the horn of his anointed.'
- 11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. And the child
 did minister unto Jehovah before Eli the priest.
- 12 Now the sons of Eli were sons of Belial; they knew not
- 13 Jehovah. And the priests' custom with the people was,

that, when any man sacrificed a sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was boiling, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand; and he struck it into the pan, or kettle, 14 or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither. Also before they burnt the 15 fat for incense, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, 'Give flesh to roast for the priest; for 'he will not have boiled flesh of thee, but raw.' And if 16 any man said unto him, 'Let them not fail to burn the fat 'for incense at once, and then take as much as thy soul 'desireth;' then he would answer him, 'Nay; but thou 'shalt give it me now; and if not, I will take it by force.' Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before 17 Jehovah; for men abhorred to make the offering to Jehovah.

But Samuel ministered before Jehovah, while a child, 18 girded with a linen Ephod [or priestly dress]. Moreover his mother made him a little cloak, and brought one to him 19 from year to year, when she came up with her husband to sacrifice the yearly sacrifice.

And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, 'May 20 'Jehovah give thee seed of this woman in place of that 'asked for, which is lent to Jehovah.' And they went unto their own home. And Jehovah visited Hannah, so that 21 she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel grew before Jehovah.

Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did 22 unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the doorway of the Appointed Tent. And he 23 said unto them, 'Why do ye do such things? For I hear 'of your evil dealings by all this people. Nay, my sons; 24 'for it is no good report that I hear. Ye make Jehovah's 'people to transgress. If one man sin against another, 25 'God may acquit him; but if a man sin against Jehovah, 'who shall entreat for him?' Notwithstanding, they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because it was the wish of Jehovah to slay them. And the child Samuel grew 26 on, and was in favour both with Jehovah and also with men.

And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto 27 him, 'Thus saith Jehovah, Did I plainly appear unto the 'house of thy father, when they were in Lower Egypt in

- 28 'Pharaoh's house? And did I choose him out of all the
'tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to
'burn incense, to wear an Ephod before me? And did I
'give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made
29 'by fire of the children of Israel? Wherefore kick ye at
'my sacrifice and at my meal offering, which I have com-
'manded in my habitation; and honourest thy sons above
'me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the
30 'offerings of Israel my people? Wherefore thus hath said
'Jehovah the God of Israel; I said indeed that thy house,
'and the house of thy father, should walk before me for
'ever; but now, Jehovah hath said it, be it far from me;
'for them that honour me I will honour, and they that
31 'despise me shall be lightly esteemed. Behold, the days
'will come, that I will cut off thy seed, and the seed of thy
'father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine
32 'house. And thou shalt see adversity in thy habitation,
'in all wherein Israel hath prospered; and there shall not be
33 'an old man in thine house for ever. And the man of thine,
'whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to con-
'sume thine eyes, and to grieve thy soul. And all the increase
34 'of thine house shall die when men. And this shall be a sign
'unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni
35 'and Phinehas; in one day they shall die both of them. And
'I will raise up for myself a faithful priest, that shall do
'according to that which is in mine heart and in my soul.
'And I will build unto him a sure house; and he shall
36 'walk before mine anointed for ever. And it shall come
'to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come
'and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a circular loaf
'of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of
'the priests' offices, that I may eat a morsel of bread.'
- 1 And the child Samuel ministered unto Jehovah before
Eli. And the word of Jehovah was precious in those days;
2 divine visions were not frequent. And it came to pass at
that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, and his
3 eyes began to be weak, that he could not see; and before
the lamp of God went out, and Samuel was laid down to
sleep in the temple of Jehovah, where the Ark of God was;
4 that Jehovah called unto Samuel. And he answered, 'Here
5 'I am.' And he ran unto Eli, and said, 'Here I am; for
'thou calledst me.' And he said, 'I called not; lie down

'again.' And he went and lay down. And Jehovah called 6
yet again, 'Samuel.' And Samuel arose and went to Eli,
and said, 'Here I am; for thou didst call me.' And he
answered, 'I called not, my son; lie down again.' Now 7
Samuel did not yet know Jehovah, neither was the word
of Jehovah yet revealed unto him. And Jehovah called 8
Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to
Eli, and said, 'Here I am; for thou didst call me.' And
Eli perceived that Jehovah had called the child. There- 9
fore Eli said unto Samuel, 'Go, lie down; and it shall be,
'if He call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, O Jehovah;
'for thy servant heareth.' So Samuel went and lay down
in his place. And Jehovah came, and stood, and called as 10
at other times, 'Samuel, Samuel.' Then Samuel answered,
'Speak; for thy servant heareth.' And Jehovah said to 11
Samuel, 'Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both
'the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. In that 12
'day I will perform against Eli all things which I have
'spoken concerning his house, from beginning to end.
'For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever 13
'for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made
'themselves vile, and he frowned not on them. And there- 14
'fore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity
'of Eli's house shall not be purged by sacrifice nor meal
'offering for ever.'

And Samuel lay until the morning, and then he opened 15
the doors of the House of Jehovah. And Samuel feared
to shew Eli the vision. Then Eli called Samuel, and said, 16
'Samuel, my son.' And he answered, 'Here I am.' And 17
he said, 'What is the thing that hath been spoken unto
'thee? I pray thee hide it not from me. God do so to
'thee, and more also, if thou hide a word from me of all
'the things that were spoken unto thee.' And Samuel told 18
him every word, and hid nothing from him. And he said,
'It is Jehovah. Let him do what seemeth him good.'

And Samuel grew, and Jehovah was with him; and he 19
did let none of his words fall to the ground. And all Israel 20
from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was esta-
blished to be a prophet of Jehovah. And Jehovah con- 21
tinued to appear in Shiloh; for Jehovah revealed himself
to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of Jehovah; and the word 1
of Samuel came to all Israel.

NOW ISRAEL WENT OUT against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Eben-ezer; and the Philistines pitched
2 in Aphek. And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel; and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines. And there were slain of the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, 'Wherefore hath Jehovah smitten us to-day
'before the Philistines? Let us fetch the Ark of the Cove-
'nant of Jehovah out of Shiloh unto us, that, when it
'cometh among us, it may save us out of the grasp of our
4 'enemies.' So the people sent to Shiloh, and they brought from thence the Ark of the Covenant of Jehovah of hosts, who dwelleth between the cherubs. And the two sons
5 of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the Ark of the Covenant of God. And when the Ark of the Covenant
6 of Jehovah came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. And when the
7 Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, 'What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the
'Hebrews?' And they understood that the Ark of Jeho-
8 vah was come into the camp. And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, 'God is come into the camp.' And they
9 said, 'Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing
'heretofore. Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the
'hand of these mighty Gods? These are the Gods that
'smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the desert.
10 'Be strong, and acquit yourselves like men, O ye Philis-
'tines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as they
'have been servants unto you. Acquit yourselves like men,
11 'and fight.' And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man to his tent. And there
12 was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty
13 thousand men on foot. And the Ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain.
14 And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and
15 with earth upon his head. And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the wayside watching; for his heart trem-
bled for the Ark of God. And when the man came into
16 the city, and told it, all the city cried out. And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, 'What meaneth the

'noise of this tumult?' And the man came in hastily, and told Eli. Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were ~~fixed~~, and he could not see. And the man said unto Eli, 'I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to-day out of the army.' And he said, 'What is there done, my son?' And the messenger answered and said, 'Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the Ark of God is taken.' And it came to pass, when he made mention to him of the Ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the city gate, and his neck broke, and he died. For he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel for forty years.

And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near to be delivered. And when she heard the tidings that the Ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her. And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her said unto her, 'Fear not; for thou hast borne a son.' But she answered not, neither did she give her heart to it. And she named the child I-chabod [or No-glory], saying, 'The glory is departed from Israel;' because the Ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband. And she said, 'The glory is departed from Israel; for the Ark of God is taken.'

And the Philistines took the Ark of God, and brought it from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod. When the Philistines took the Ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon [or the Fish-god], and set it by the side of Dagon. And when the men of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the Ark of Jehovah. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again. And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the Ark of Jehovah; and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only the fishy part was left to him. Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 And the hand of Jehovah was heavy upon the men of
Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with
7 swellings, even Ashdod and the boundaries thereof. And
when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said,
'The Ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us. For
8 'his hand is hard upon us, and upon Dagon our god.' They
sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines
unto them, and said, 'What shall we do with the Ark of
'the God of Israel?' And they answered, 'Let Gath carry
'about the Ark of the God of Israel.' And they carried
9 the Ark of the God of Israel about. And it was so, that,
after they had carried it about, the hand of Jehovah was
against the city with a very great trouble. And he smote
the men of the city, both small and great, and swellings
10 broke out upon them. Therefore they sent away the Ark
of God to Ekron.

And it came to pass, as the Ark of God came to Ekron,
that the Ekronites cried out, saying, 'They have carried
'about the Ark of the God of Israel unto us, to slay us and
11 'our people.' So they sent and gathered together all the
lords of the Philistines, and said, 'Send away the Ark of
'the God of Israel, and let it go again to its own place, that
'it slay us not, and our people.' For there was a deadly
trouble throughout all the city; the hand of God was very
12 heavy there. And the men that died not were smitten with
the swellings; and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

1 And the Ark of Jehovah was in the country of the Phi-
2 listines for seven months. And the Philistines called for
the priests and the diviners, saying, 'What shall we do to
'the Ark of Jehovah? Tell us wherewith we shall send it
3 'to its own place.' And they said, 'If ye send away the
'Ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any
'wise return to him a guilt offering. Then ye shall be
'healed, and it shall be known to you why His hand was
4 'not removed from you.' Then said they, 'What shall be
'the guilt offering which we shall return to him?' They
answered, 'According to the number of the lords of the
'Philistines, five golden swellings, and five golden mice;
5 'for one plague is on you all, and on your lords. Where-
'fore ye shall make images of your swellings, and images
'of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory
'unto the God of Israel. Peradventure he will lighten his

‘hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off
 ‘your land. Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as 6
 ‘the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? When
 ‘he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not
 ‘let the people go, and they departed? Now therefore make 7
 ‘a new cart, and take two milk cows, on which there hath
 ‘come no yoke, and tie the cows to the cart, and bring their
 ‘calves home from them. And take the Ark of Jehovah, 8
 ‘and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which
 ‘ye return him for a guilt offering, in a coffer by the side
 ‘thereof; and send it away, that it may go. And see, if it 9
 ‘goeth up by the way of its own boundary to Beth-shemesh,
 ‘then He hath done us this great evil. But if not, then
 ‘we shall know that it is not His hand that smote us; it
 ‘was a chance that happened to us.’

And the men did so; and took two milk cows, and tied 10
 them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home. And 11
 they laid the Ark of Jehovah upon the cart, and the coffer
 with the mice of gold and the images of their ~~boils~~. And 12
 the cows took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh,
 and went along the one highway, lowing as they went, and
 turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the
 lords of the Philistines went after them unto the boundary
 of Beth-shemesh. And the men of Beth-shemesh were 13
 reaping their wheat harvest in the valley; and they lifted
 up their eyes, and saw the Ark, and rejoiced to see it. And 14
 the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and
 stood there, where there was a great stone. And they cut
 up the wood of the cart, and offered the cows as a burnt
 offering unto Jehovah. And the Levites took down the 15
 Ark of Jehovah, and the coffer that was with it, wherein
 the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone.
 And the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and
 sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto Jehovah. And when 16
 the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned
 to Ekron the same day.

And these are the golden ~~boils~~ which the Philistines 17
 returned for a guilt offering unto Jehovah; for Ashdod one,
 for Gaza one, for Askalon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one;
 and the golden mice, according to the number of all the 18
 cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of
 fenced cities, and of country villages. And the great stone

of Abel, whereon they set down the Ark of Jehovah, is a witness unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shemite.

- 19 And Jehovah smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the Ark of Jehovah, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men. And the people lamented, because Jehovah had smitten
- 20 many of the people with a great slaughter. And the men of Beth-shemesh said, 'Who is able to stand before Jehovah this holy God? And to whom shall he go up from us?'
- 21 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of the City of Jearim [or the Forests], saying, 'The Philistines have brought again the Ark of Jehovah. Come ye down, and fetch it up to yourselves.'
- 1 And the men of the City of Jearim came, and fetched up the Ark of Jehovah, and brought it into the house of Abinadab on the hill; and they sanctified Eleazar his son to keep
- 2 the Ark of Jehovah. And it came to pass, while the Ark abode in the City of Jearim, that the days were many; for it was twenty years; and all the house of Israel lamented after Jehovah.
- 3 And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, 'If ye do return unto Jehovah with all your hearts, and put away the strange gods and Ashteroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto Jehovah, and serve him alone; then he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philis-
- 4 tines.' Then the children of Israel did put away Baal and
- 5 Ashteroth, and served Jehovah alone. And Samuel said, 'Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto
- 6 'Jehovah.' And they gathered themselves together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured it out before Jehovah, and fasted on that day, and said there, 'We have sinned against Jehovah.' And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.
- 7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of
- 8 Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines. And the children of Israel said to Samuel, 'Cease not to cry unto Jehovah our God for us, that he will save us out of
- 9 'the hand of the Philistines.' And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a whole burnt offering unto Jehovah.

And Samuel cried unto Jehovah on behalf of Israel; and Jehovah answered him. And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel. But Jehovah thundered with a great noise on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel. And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car. Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Eben-ezer [or Stone of Help], saying, 'Hitherto hath Jehovah helped us.'

So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more within the boundary of Israel. And the hand of Jehovah was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel. And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the boundaries thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life. And he went from year to year in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places. And his return was to Ramah; for there was his house. And there he judged Israel; and there he built an altar unto Jehovah.

And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel. Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah. They were judges in Beer-sheba. And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment. Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah, and said unto him, 'Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways. Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.' But the thing was evil in the eyes of Samuel, when they said, 'Give us a king to judge us.' And Samuel prayed unto Jehovah. And Jehovah said unto Samuel, 'Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee. For they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods,

9 'so do they also unto thee. Now therefore hearken unto
their voice. Howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and
'shew them the manner of the king that will reign over
them.'

10 And Samuel told all the words of Jehovah unto the
11 people that asked of him a king. And he said, 'This will
'be the manner of the king that will reign over you. He
'will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his
'chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before
12 'his chariots. And he will appoint for himself captains
'over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will take
'some to plough his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to
'make his instruments of war, and instruments of his cha-
13 'riots. And he will take your daughters to be ointment-
14 'makers, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. And he will
'take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards,
'even the best of them, and give them to his servants.
15 'And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vine-
'yards, and give to his chamberlains, and to his servants.
16 'And he will take your men-servants, and your maid-ser-
'vants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and
17 'put them to his work. He will take the tenth of your
18 'sheep. And ye will be his servants. And ye will cry out
'in that day because of your king which ye shall have
'chosen for yourselves; and Jehovah will not answer you
19 'in that day.' Nevertheless the people refused to obey the
voice of Samuel; and they said, 'Nay; but we will have a
20 'king over us; that we also may be like all the nations; and
'that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and
21 'fight our battles.' And Samuel heard all the words of
the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of Jehovah.
22 And Jehovah said to Samuel, 'Hearken unto their voice,
'and make them a king.' And Samuel said unto the men
of Israel, 'Go ye every man unto his city.'

1 NOW THERE WAS A MAN of Benjamin, whose name was
Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Becho-
rath, the son of Aphiah, ~~the son of a man a Jaminite~~ [or
2 a Benjamite], a warrior of valour. And he had a son, whose
name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly; and
there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier man
than he. From his shoulders and upward he was higher
3 than any of the people. And the asses of Kish Saul's father

were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, 'Take now one
'of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.'

And he passed through the hill country of Ephraim, and
passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found them
not. Then they passed through the land of Shalim, and
there they were not. And he passed through the land of
the ~~Jaminites~~ ^{Benjaminites}, but they found them not. And when they
were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant
that was with him, 'Come, and let us return; lest my father
'leave caring for the asses, and fear for us.' And he said
unto him, 'Behold now, there is in this city a man of God,
'and he is a man to be honoured. All that he saith cometh
'surely to pass. Now let us go thither; peradventure he
'can shew us our way that we should go.' Then said Saul
to his servant, 'But, behold, if we go, what shall we bring
'the man? For the bread is spent in our vessels, and there
'is not a present to bring to the man of God. What have
'we?' And the servant answered Saul again, and said,
'Behold, I have here in my hand the fourth part of a She-
'kel of silver. That will I give to the man of God, to tell
'us our way.' (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to
inquire of God, thus he spake, 'Come, and let us go to the
'seer;' for a Prophet of to-day was beforetime called a
Seer.) Then said Saul to his servant, 'Well said; come,
'let us go.' So they went unto the city where the man
of God was.

And as they went up the hill-road to the city, they found
young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them,
'Is the seer here?' And they answered them, and said,
'He is. Behold, he is' before you. Make haste now, for
'he came to-day to the city; for there is a sacrifice of the
'people to-day on the ~~High Place~~ ^{High Place for Altar}. As soon as
'ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him,
'before he go up to the ~~High Place~~ ^{High Place} to eat. For the people
'will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacri-
'fice; and afterwards they that be bidden eat. Now there-
'fore get you up; for about this time ye will find him.'
And they went up into the city. And when they were
come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them,
for to go up to the ~~High Place~~ ^{High Place}.

Now Jehovah had told Samuel in his ear a day before
Saul came, saying, 'To-morrow about this time I will send

- 'thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt
 'anoint him to be ^{captain} over my people Israel, that he
 'may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines.
 'For I have looked upon my people, because their cry is
 17 'come unto me.' And when Samuel saw Saul, Jehovah
 said unto him, 'Behold the man whom I spake to thee of!
 18 'This same shall rule over my people.' Then Saul drew
 near to Samuel in the city gate, and said, 'Tell me, I pray
 19 'thee, where the seer's house is.' And Samuel answered
 Saul, and said, 'I am the seer. Go up before me unto the
 'High Place. For ye shall eat with me to-day, and to-
 'morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in
 20 'thine heart. And as for thine asses that were lost three
 'days ago, set not thy heart on them; for they are found.
 'And ~~on~~ whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not ~~on~~
 21 'thee, and ~~on~~ all thy father's house?' And Saul answered
 and said, 'Am not I a Benjamite, of the smallest of the
 'tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the fami-
 'lies of the tribe of Benjamin? Wherefore then speakest
 22 'thou so to me?' And Samuel took Saul and his servant,
 and brought them into the parlour, and gave to them a
 place at the head of them that were bidden, who were about
 23 thirty men. And Samuel said unto the cook, 'Bring the
 'portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set
 24 'it by thee.' And the cook took up the ~~shoulder~~, and that
 which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And [Samuel]
 said, 'Behold that which is left! Set it before thee, and eat.
 'For unto this appointed time hath it been kept for thee
 'since I said, I have invited the people.' So Saul did eat
 with Samuel that day.
- 25 And when they were come down from the ~~High Place~~ ^{Samuel}
 into the city, he continued with Saul upon the top of the
 26 house; ~~And they arose early.~~ And it came to pass as day-
 break arose, that Samuel called to Saul on the top of the
 house, saying, 'Up, that I may send thee away.' And Saul
 arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel,
 27 abroad. And as they were going down to the end of the
 city, Samuel said to Saul, 'Bid the servant pass on before
 'us,' (and he passed on,) 'but stand thou still a while, that
 'I may shew thee the word of God.'
- 1 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his
 head, and kissed him, and said, 'Is it not that Jehovah

'hath anointed thee to be ^{a prince} ~~captain~~ over his inheritance?
 'When thou art departed from me to-day, then thou shalt 2
 'find two men by Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Ben-
 'jamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses
 'which thou wentest to seek are found; and, lo, thy father
 'hath left the care of the asses, and feareth for you, saying,
 'What shall I do for my son? Then shalt thou go on for- 3
 'ward from thence and beyond; and thou shalt come to the
 'oak of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going
 'up to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another
 'carrying three circular loaves of bread, and another carry- 4
 'ing a bottle of wine. And they will salute thee, and give
 'thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive from 5
 'their hands. After that thou shalt come to (the hill of
 'God, where is the garrison of the Philistines. And it
 'shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city,
 'that thou wilt meet a company of prophets coming down
 'from the High Place with a psaltery, and a timbrel, and a
 'pipe, and a harp, before them; and they will prophesy;
 'and the spirit of Jehovah will come upon thee, and thou 6
 'wilt prophesy with them, and wilt be turned into another
 'man. And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, 7
 'that thou do as thine hand shall find; for God is with
 'thee. And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and, 8
 'behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings,
 'and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings. Seven days
 'shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what
 'thou shalt do.'

And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go 9
 from Samuel, God gave him another heart; and all those
 signs came to pass that day. And when they came thither 10
 to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him. And
 the spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among
 them. And it came to pass, when all that knew him before- 11
 time saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets,
 then the people said one to another, 'What is this that is
 'come unto the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the pro-
 'phets?' And one of the same place answered and said, 'But 12
 'who is their father?' Therefore it became a proverb, 'Is
 'Saul also among the prophets?'

And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came 13
 to the High Place. And Saul's uncle said unto him and 14

- to his servant, 'Whither went ye?' And he said, 'To seek the asses; and when we saw that they were no where, we came to Samuel.' And Saul's uncle said, 'Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.' And Saul said unto his uncle, 'He told us plainly that the asses were found.' But of the matter of the kingdom, he told him not what Samuel had said.
- And Samuel called the people together unto Jehovah to Mizpeh. And he said unto the children of Israel, 'Thus saith Jehovah the God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Lower Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you. And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your evils and your troubles; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before Jehovah by your tribes, and by your thousands.' And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken. When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken; and when they sought him, he could not be found. Therefore they inquired of Jehovah further, if the man should yet come thither. And Jehovah answered, 'Behold, he hath hidden himself among the baggage.' And they ran and fetched him thence. And when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward. And Samuel said to all the people, 'See ye him whom Jehovah hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people?' And all the people shouted, and said, 'May the king live.' Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before Jehovah. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house. And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched. But the sons of Belial said, 'How shall this man save us?' And they despised him, and brought him no presents. But he was as though he heard not.
- Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabesh in Gilead. And all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, 'Make a covenant with us, and we will serve

'thee.' And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, 'On 2
'this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I
'may thrust out all your right eyes, and that I lay it for a 3
'reproach upon all Israel.' And the elders of Jabesh said
unto him, 'Give us seven days' respite, that we may send
'messengers unto all the boundaries of Israel; and then,
'if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.'

Then came the messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told 4
the tidings in the ears of the people. And all the people
lifted up their voices, and wept. And, behold, Saul was 5
coming after the herd out of the field. And Saul said,
'What aileth the people that they weep?' And they told
him the tidings of the men of Jabesh. And the spirit of 6
God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his
anger was kindled greatly. And he took a yoke of oxen, 7
and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all
the boundaries of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying,
'Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel,
'so shall it be done unto his oxen.' And the fear of Jeho-
vah fell on the people, and they came out as one man.
And when he mustered them in Bezek, the children of 8
Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah
thirty thousand. And they said unto the messengers that 9
came, 'Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh in Gilead,
'To-morrow, by the time the sun is hot, ye shall have help.'
And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of
Jabesh. And they were glad. Therefore the men of Jabesh 10
said, 'To-morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall
'do with us all that is good in your eyes.' And it was so 11
on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three com-
panies. And they came into the midst of the camp in the
morning watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of
the day. And it came to pass, that they which remained
were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

And the people said unto Samuel, 'Who is he that said, 12
'Shall Saul reign over us? Bring the men, that we may
'put them to death.' And Saul said, 'There shall not a 13
'man be put to death this day; for to-day Jehovah hath
'wrought salvation in Israel.'

Then said Samuel to the people, 'Come, and let us go 14
'to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.' And all the 15
people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king

before Jehovah in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before Jehovah. And there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

- 1 And Samuel said unto all Israel, 'Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and have
- 2 'made a king over you. And now, behold, the king walketh before you. And I am old and greyheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you. And I have walked before you
- 3 'from my childhood unto this day. Behold, here I am. Witness against me before Jehovah, and before his anointed. Whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or from whose hand have I received any bribe to blind mine eyes
- 4 'therewith? and I will restore it you.' And they said, 'Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast
- 5 'thou taken aught from any man's hand.' And he said unto them, 'Jehovah is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found aught in my
- 6 'hand.' And they answered, 'He is witness.' And Samuel said unto the people, 'It is Jehovah that made Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the
- 7 'land of Lower Egypt. Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before Jehovah of all the righteous acts of Jehovah, which he did to you and to your fathers.
- 8 'When Jacob was come into Lower Egypt, and your fathers cried unto Jehovah, then Jehovah sent Moses and Aaron, who brought forth your fathers out of Lower Egypt, and
- 9 'made them to dwell in this place. And when they forgot Jehovah their God, he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Habor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they
- 10 'fought against them. And they cried unto Jehovah, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken Jehovah, and have served Baal and Ashtaroth. But now deliver us
- 11 'out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. And Jehovah sent Jerubbaal, and ~~Isaiah~~ ^{Abdon}, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your ene-
- 12 'mies on every side, and ye dwelled safe. And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign
- 13 'over us; when Jehovah your God was your king. Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom

'ye have desired! And, behold, Jehovah hath set a king
 'over you. If ye will fear Jehovah, and will serve him, 14
 'and will obey his voice, and not rebel against the com-
 'mandment of Jehovah, ~~then shall~~ both ye and also the
 'king that reigneth over you continue following Jehovah
 'your God.' But if ye will not obey the voice of Jehovah, 15
 'but rebel against the commandment of Jehovah, then will
 'the hand of Jehovah be against you, ~~as it was~~ against your
 'fathers. Now therefore stand and see this great thing, 16
 'which Jehovah will do before your eyes. Is it not wheat 17
 'harvest to-day? I will call unto Jehovah, and he will
 'send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that
 'your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight
 'of Jehovah, in asking for yourselves a king.' So Samuel 18
 called unto Jehovah; and Jehovah sent thunder and rain
 that day. And all the people greatly feared Jehovah and
 Samuel. And all the people said unto Samuel, 'Pray for 19
 'thy servants unto Jehovah thy God, that we die not. For
 'we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask for our-
 'selves a king.' And Samuel said unto the people, 'Fear 20
 'not. Ye have done all this wickedness; ~~yet~~ turn not
 'aside from following Jehovah, but serve Jehovah with all
 'your heart. And turn ye not aside; for then should ye 21
 'go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for
 'they are vain. For Jehovah will not forsake his people 22
 'for his great name's sake; because it hath pleased Jehovah
 'to make you his people. Moreover as for me, it were 23
 'wrong that I should sin against Jehovah in ceasing to pray
 'for you; but I will teach you the good and the right way.
 'Only fear Jehovah, and serve him in truth with all your 24
 'heart; for consider how great things he hath done for you.
 'But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye will be ~~cut off~~, both 25
 'ye and your king.'

Saul ~~reigned one year~~; and ~~when he had~~ reigned two 1
 years over Israel, Saul chose him three thousand men of 2
 Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash
 and in the hill country of Beth-el, and a thousand were
 with Jonathan at Gibeah of Benjamin. And the rest of
 the people he sent every man to his tent. And Jonathan 3
 smote the ~~garrison~~ of the Philistines that was on the hill,
 and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet
 throughout all the land, saying, 'Let the Hebrews ~~hear~~.'

4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten the garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal. And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude. And they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Beth-
6 aven. When the men of Israel saw that they were in a difficulty, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks,
7 and in high towers, and in pits. And some of the Hebrews went over the Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead.

As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling. And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed. But Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were being scattered
9 from him. And Saul said, 'Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings.' And he offered the burnt
10 offering. And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might bless him.
11 And Samuel said, 'What hast thou done?' And Saul said, 'Because I saw that the people were being scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines were gathering themselves to-
12 gether at Michmash; therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not entreated the face of Jehovah; I forced myself therefore, and offered
13 a burnt offering.' And Samuel said to Saul, 'Thou hast done foolishly. Thou hast not kept the commandment of Jehovah thy God, which he commanded thee. For now would Jehovah have established thy kingdom upon Israel
14 for ever. But now thy kingdom shall not continue. Jehovah hath sought for himself a man after his own heart; and Jehovah hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept what Jehovah commanded thee.'

15 And Samuel arose, and got him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul mustered the people that
16 were found with him, about six hundred men. And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were found with

them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin; but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

And the plunderers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies. One company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto the land of Shual; and another company turned the way to Beth-horon; and another company turned to the way of the boundary that looketh ~~to the valley of~~ of Zeboim toward the desert.

Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel; for the Philistines said, 'Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears.' But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his plowshare, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock. Yet they had a file with teeth for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the three-pronged forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads. So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan; but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found. And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, 'Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that 'is on the other side.' But he told not his father. And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah under a pomegranate tree which is in Migron. And the people that were with him were about six hundred men; and Abiah, the son of Ahitub, I-chabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, Jehovah's priest in Shiloh, wearing an Ephod [or priestly robe]. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone. And between the passages, by which Jonathansought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a crag of rock on the one side, and a crag of rock on the other side. And the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh. The one crag was situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gibeah. And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, 'Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised; it may be that Jehovah will work for us. For there is no hindrance to Jehovah to save by many or by few.' And his armour-bearer said unto him,

- ‘Do all that ~~is in~~ thine heart. Turn thee; behold, I am
8 ‘with thee according to thy heart.’ Then said Jonathan,
‘Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will
9 ‘discover ourselves unto them. If they say thus unto us,
‘Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in
10 ‘our place, and will not go up unto them. But if they say
‘thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up. For Jehovah
‘hath delivered them into our hand; and this shall be a
11 ‘sign unto us.’ And both of them discovered themselves
unto the ~~garrison~~ of the Philistines; and the Philistines
said, ‘Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes
12 ‘where they had hid themselves.’ And the men of the ~~gar-~~
~~rison~~ answered Jonathan and his armour-bearer, and said,
‘Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing.’ And Jona-
than said unto his armour-bearer, ‘Come up after me; for
13 ‘Jehovah hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.’ And
Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and
his armour-bearer after him; and they fell before Jonathan;
14 and his armour-bearer slew after him. And that first slaugh-
ter, which Jonathan and his armour-bearer made, was about
twenty men, within as it were the half of a field, which a
15 yoke of oxen might plow. And there was trembling in the
camp, in the field, and among all the people; the ~~garrison~~,
and the plunderers, they also trembled, and the earth
quaked; ~~so it was a trembling before God.~~
- 16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked,
and, behold, the crowd melted away, and they went and
17 were scattered. Then said Saul unto the people that were
with him, ‘Muster now, and see who is gone from us.’
And when they had mustered; behold, Jonathan and his
18 armour-bearer were not there. And Saul said unto Ahiah,
‘Bring hither the ~~Ark of God~~.’ For the ~~Ark of God was~~
19 at that time ~~with~~ the children of Israel. And it came to
pass, while Saul talked unto the priest, that the noise that
was in the camp of the Philistines went on and increased.
And Saul said unto the priest, ‘Withdraw thine hand.’
20 And Saul and all the people that were with him were called
together, and they came to the battle. And, behold, every
man’s sword was against his fellow, and there was a very
21 great discomfiture. Moreover the Hebrews that were with
the Philistines before that time, who went up with them

into the camp ~~from round about~~, even they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan. Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in the hill country of Ephraim, when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle. So Jehovah saved Israel that day.

But the battle passed over ~~unto~~ Beth-aven. And the men of Israel were distressed that day; ~~for~~ Saul ~~had~~ adjured the people, saying, 'Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, ~~that I may be~~ avenged on mine enemies.' So none of the people tasted any food. And all they of the land ~~came to a~~ wood; and there was honey upon the face of the field. And when the people were come into the ~~wood~~, behold, the honey flowed; but no man put his hand to his mouth; for the people feared the oath. But Jonathan had not heard when his father charged the people with the oath. Therefore he put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened. Then answered one of the people, and said, 'Thy father strictly charged the people with an oath, saying, 'Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And 'the people were faint.' Then said Jonathan, 'My father hath troubled the land. See, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey. How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to-day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? For had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?'

And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon. And the people were very faint. And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground. And the people did eat with the blood. And they told Saul, saying, 'Behold, the people sin against Jehovah, in that they eat with the blood.' And he said, 'Ye have dealt treacherously. Roll a great stone ~~unto me this day~~.' And Saul said, 'Scatter yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring hither to me every man his ox, and every man his sheep or goat, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against Jehovah in eating with the blood.' And all the people

brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew
35 them there. And Saul built an altar unto Jehovah. The same was the first altar that he built unto Jehovah.

36 And Saul said, 'Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and plunder them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them.' And they said, 'Do whatsoever is good in thine eyes.' Then said the priest, 'Let
37 us draw near hither unto God.' And Saul asked counsel of God, 'Shall I go down after the Philistines? Wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel?' But he answered
39 him not that day. And Saul said, 'Draw near hither, all ye pillars of the people; and know and see wherein this
40 sin hath been this day. For, as Jehovah liveth, who saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die.' But there was not a man among all the people that answered him. Then said he unto all Israel, 'Be
41 ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side.' And the people said unto Saul, 'Do what seemeth good unto thee.' Then Saul said unto Jehovah, 'O God of Israel, let ~~the lot~~ declare the truth.' And Saul
42 and Jonathan were taken; but the people escaped. And Saul said, 'Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son.'
43 And Jonathan was taken. Then said Saul to Jonathan, 'Tell me what thou hast done.' And Jonathan told him, and said, 'I did but taste a little honey with the end of the
44 staff that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die.' And Saul answered, 'God do so and more also; for thou shalt
45 surely die, Jonathan.' And the people said unto Saul, 'Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation
in Israel? It were wrong; as Jehovah liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground. For he hath wrought with God this day.' So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not. Then Saul went up from following the Philistines; and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines; and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed them. And he did
48 mighty acts, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that plundered them.

Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shua. And the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal. And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz; and the name of the captain of his host was Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle. And Kish ~~was~~ the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner ~~was the~~ son of Abiel. And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul. And when Saul saw any mighty man, or any son of valour, he took him unto himself.

Samuel ~~also~~ said unto Saul, 'Jehovah sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel; now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of Jehovah. Thus saith Jehovah of hosts; I ^{took note of} what Amalek did to Israel, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Lower Egypt. Now go and smite the Amalekites, and utterly ~~destroy~~ ^{destroy} all that they have, and be not tender to them; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep and goat, camel and ass.' And Saul called the people together, and mustered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand men on foot, and ten thousand men of Judah. And Saul came to ^{the} city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley. And Saul said unto the Kenites, 'Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them. For ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Lower Egypt.' So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites. And Saul smote the Amalekites from Havilah until thou comest to Shur [or Pelusium], that is over against Lower Egypt. And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly ~~destroyed~~ ^{destroyed} all the people with the edge of the sword. But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and those of the second sort, and the lambs, and all that was good, and were not willing utterly to ~~destroy~~ ^{destroy} them. But every thing that was vile and refuse, that they ~~destroyed~~ ^{destroyed} utterly.

Then came the word of Jehovah unto Samuel, saying, 'It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king; for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments.' And it grieved Samuel; and he cried

- 12 unto Jehovah all night. And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, 'Saul came to Carmel, and, behold, he set up for himself a ~~monument~~, and is gone about, and passed on, and has gone down to Gilgal.'
- 13 And Samuel came to Saul. And Saul said unto him, 'Blessed be thou of Jehovah. I have performed the commandment of Jehovah.' And Samuel said, 'What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?' And Saul said, 'They have brought them from the Amalekites. For the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, for a sacrifice unto Jehovah thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.' Then Samuel said unto Saul, 'Stay, and I will tell thee what Jehovah hath said to me this night.' And he said unto him, 'Say on.' And Samuel said, 'When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and Jehovah anointed thee king over Israel? And Jehovah sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until they be consumed. Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of Jehovah, but didst rush upon the spoil, and didst evil in the eyes of Jehovah?' And Saul said unto Samuel, 'Yea, I have obeyed the voice of Jehovah, and have gone in the way which Jehovah sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites. But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto Jehovah thy God in Gilgal.' And Samuel said, 'Hath Jehovah delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of Jehovah? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as idolatry and as Teraphim [or Images]. Because thou hast rejected the word of Jehovah, he also will reject thee from being king.' And Saul said unto Samuel, 'I have sinned. For I have transgressed the command of Jehovah, and thy words; because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice. Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship Jehovah.' And Samuel said unto Saul, 'I will not return

‘with thee. For thou hast rejected the word of Jehovah,
‘and Jehovah will reject thee from being king over Israel.’

And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold 27
upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent. And Samuel said 28
unto him, ‘Jehovah hath rent the kingdom of Israel from
‘thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine,
‘that is better than thou. And also ~~the Strength of Israel~~ 29
‘will not lie nor repent. For he is not a man, that he
‘should repent.’ Then he said, ‘I have sinned. Yet honour 30
‘me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and
‘before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship
‘Jehovah thy God.’ So Samuel turned again after Saul; 31
and Saul worshipped Jehovah.

Then said Samuel, ‘Bring ye hither to me Agag the king 32
‘of the Amalekites.’ And Agag came unto him with joy.
And Agag said, ‘Surely the bitterness of death is removed.’
But Samuel said, ‘As thy sword hath made women child- 33
‘less, so shall thy mother be childless ~~among~~ women.’ And
Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before Jehovah in Gilgal.

Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his 34
house to Gibeah of Saul. And Samuel came no more to 35
see Saul until the day of his death; for Samuel was sorry
for Saul. And Jehovah repented that he had made Saul
king over Israel.

And Jehovah said unto Samuel, ‘How long wilt thou be 1
‘sorry for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning
‘over Israel? Fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send
‘thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite; for I have provided me
‘a king among his sons.’ And Samuel said, ‘How can I 2
‘go? If Saul hear it, he will kill me.’ And Jehovah said,
‘Take an heifer with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice
‘to Jehovah. And call Jesse to the sacrifice; and I will 3
‘shew thee what thou shalt do. And thou shalt anoint
‘unto me him whom I name unto thee.’ And Samuel did 4
that which Jehovah spake; and he came to Beth-lehem.
And the elders of the town trembled at meeting him, and
said, ‘Comest thou peaceably?’ And he said, ‘Peaceably. 5
‘I am come to sacrifice unto Jehovah. Sanctify yourselves,
‘and ~~come~~ ^{with me} ~~to the sacrifice~~ ^{to the sacrifice}.’ And he sanctified
Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

And it came to pass, when they were come, that he saw 6
Eliab, and said, ‘Surely the anointed of Jehovah is before

- 7 'me.' But Jehovah said unto Samuel, 'Look not on his
'countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I
'have refused him. For it is not what man seeth. For
'man looketh on the eyes, but Jehovah looketh on the
8 'heart.' Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass
before Samuel. And he said, 'Neither hath Jehovah chosen
9 'this one.' Then Jesse made Shammah to pass by. And
10 he said, 'Neither hath Jehovah chosen this.' Again, Jesse
made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel
11 said unto Jesse, 'Jehovah hath not chosen these.' And
Samuel said unto Jesse, 'Are here all thy children?' And
he said, 'There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold,
'he keepeth the sheep.' And Samuel said unto Jesse, 'Send
'and fetch him. For we will not go away till he come
'hither.'
- 12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy,
and withal of beautiful eyes, and goodly to look at. And
13 Jehovah said, 'Arise, anoint him; for this is he.' Then
Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst
of his brethren. And the spirit of Jehovah came ^{upon} upon
David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and
went to Ramah.
- 14 But the spirit of Jehovah departed from Saul, and an
15 evil spirit from Jehovah troubled him. And Saul's ser-
vants said unto him, 'Behold now, an evil spirit from God
16 'troubleth thee. Let our lord now command thy servants,
'who are before thee, to seek out a man, who is a skilful
'player on the harp. And it shall come to pass, when the
'evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with
17 'his hand, and thou wilt be well.' And Saul said unto his
servants, 'Provide me now a man that can play well, and
18 'bring him to me.' Then answered one of the servants
and said, 'Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-
'lehemite, that is skilful in playing, and a mighty valiant
'man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a
19 'comely person, and Jehovah is with him.' Wherefore Saul
sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, 'Send me David thy
20 'son, who is with the sheep.' And Jesse took an ass laden
with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them
21 by David his son unto Saul. And David came to Saul, and
stood before him. And he loved him greatly. And he
22 became his armour-bearer. And Saul sent to Jesse, saying,

‘Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found
 ‘favour in my sight.’ And it came to pass, when the spirit ²³
 from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and
 played with his hand. So spirit came upon Saul, and he
 was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

Now THE PHILISTINES gathered together their armies to ¹
 battle, and were gathered together at Sochoh, which be-
 longeth to Judah, and pitched between Sochoh and Azekah,
 in Ephes-dammim. And Saul and the men of Israel were ²
 gathered together, and pitched ~~by~~ ⁱⁿ the valley of Elah, and
 set the battle in array against the Philistines. And the ³
 Philistines stood on ~~the~~ ^{the} mountain on the one side, and Israel
 stood on ~~the~~ ^{the} mountain on the other side. And ~~there was a~~ ^{the}
~~valley~~ ^{valley} between them. And there went out a champion out ⁴
 of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath, of Gath, whose
 height was six cubits and a span. And he had an helmet ⁵
 of copper upon his head, and he was clothed with a coat of
 mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand Shekels
 [or one hundred and fifty pounds] of copper. And he had ⁶
 greaves of copper upon his legs, and a ~~jaunce~~ ^{target} of copper
 between his shoulders. And the staff of his spear was like ⁷
 a weaver’s beam; and his spear’s head was of six hundred
 Shekels of iron. And one bearing a shield went before
 him. And he stood and cried unto the ranks of Israel, ⁸
 and said unto them, ‘Why are ye come out to set your
 ‘battle in array? Am not I a Philistine, and ye servants
 ‘to Saul? Choose ye a man for yourselves, and let him
 ‘come down to me. If he be able to fight with me, and to ⁹
 ‘kill me, then will we be your servants. But if I prevail
 ‘against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants,
 ‘and serve us.’ And the Philistine said, ‘I defy the army ¹⁰
 ‘of Israel this day. Give me a man, that we may fight
 ‘together.’ And Saul and all Israel heard those words of ¹¹
 the Philistine, and they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Beth-lehem ¹²
 in Judah, whose name was Jesse. And he had eight sons;
 and the man ~~went among men for an old man~~ ^{was old & stricken in years} in the days
 of Saul. And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and fol- ¹³
 lowed Saul to the battle. And the names of his three sons
 that went to the battle were Eliab the firstborn, and next
 unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah. And David ¹⁴
 was the youngest. And the three eldest followed Saul,

- 15 but David went ^{to} and ^{to} returned from Saul to feed his father's
 16 sheep at Beth-lehem. And the Philistine drew near morn-
 17 ing and evening, and presented himself forty days. And
 Jessie said unto David his son, 'Take now for thy brethren
 'an Ephah ^{the measure} [or Bushel] of this parched corn, and these ten
 18 'loaves, and ~~run~~ ^{take} to the camp to thy brethren. And carry
 'these ten slices of cheese unto the captain of their thousand,
 'and look after the welfare of thy brethren, and ~~take~~ ^{take} their
 19 'pledge.' Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel,
 were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.
- 20 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the
 sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had com-
 manded him. And he came to the barrier of wagons as
 the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the
 21 battle. For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle
 22 in array, rank against rank. And David left his baggage
 in the hand of the keeper of the baggage, and ran into the
 23 ranks, and came and saluted his brethren. And as he
 talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the
 Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the ranks of the
 Philistines, and spake according to the same words. And
 24 David heard them. And all the men of Israel, when they
 25 saw the man fled from him, and were sore afraid. And
 the men of Israel said, 'Have ye seen this man that is come
 'up? Surely to defy Israel is he come up. And it shall
 'be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him
 'with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and
 26 'make his father's house free in Israel.' And David spake
 to the men that stood by him, saying, 'What shall be done
 'to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away
 'the reproach from Israel? For who is this uncircumcised
 'Philistine, that he should defy the army of the living
 27 'God?' And the people answered him after this manner,
 saying, 'So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.'
- 28 And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the
 men. And Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and
 he said, 'Why camest thou down hither? And with whom
 'hast thou left those few sheep in the desert? I know thy
 'pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart. For thou art
 29 'come down that thou mightest see the battle.' And
 David said, 'What have I now done? Is not this a cause?'
- 30 And he turned away from him toward another, and spake

after the same manner. And the people answered him again after the former manner.

And when the words were heard which David spake, 31
they rehearsed them before Saul. And he sent for him.
And David said to Saul, 'Let ~~no man's~~^{not any lord's} heart fail because 32
'of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.'
And Saul said to David, 'Thou art not able to go against 33
'this Philistine to fight with him. For thou art but a youth,
'and he a man of war from his youth.' And David said 34
unto Saul, 'Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there
'came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock.
'And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered 35
'it out of his mouth. And when he rose against me, I
'caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.
'Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear. And this 36
'uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing
'he hath defied the army of the living God.' David said 37
moreover, 'Jehovah who delivered me out of the paw of
'the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver
'me out of the hand of this Philistine.' And Saul said
unto David, 'Go, and may Jehovah be with thee.'

And Saul clothed David with his own armour, and he 38
put an helmet of copper upon his head; also he clothed
him with a coat of mail. And David girded his sword 39
upon his armour, and he endeavoured to go; for he had
not tried. And David said unto Saul, 'I cannot go with
'these; for I have not tried.' And David put them off
him. And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five 40
smooth stones out of the valley, and put them in a shep-
herd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling
was in his hand. And he drew near to the Philistine.
And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; 41
and the man that bare the shield went before him. And 42
when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he de-
spised him. For he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a
beautiful countenance. And the Philistine said unto David, 43
'Am I dog, that thou comest to me with staves?' And the
Philistine cursed David by his gods. And the Philistine 44
said to David, 'Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto
'the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.' Then 45
said David to the Philistine, 'Thou comest to me with a
'sword, and with a spear, and with a ^{lance}~~javelin~~. But I come

‘to thee in the name of Jehovah of hosts, the God of the
40 ‘army of Israel, whom thou hast defied. This day will
‘Jehovah deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite
‘thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the
‘carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the
‘fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that
‘all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.
47 ‘And all this assembly shall know that Jehovah saveth not
‘with sword and spear. For the battle is Jehovah’s, and he
‘will give you into our hands.’

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came
and drew nigh to meet David, that David hastened, and
49 ran toward the army to meet the Philistine. And David
put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang
it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone
sunk into his forehead. And he fell upon his face to the
50 earth. So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling
and with a stone; and he smote the Philistine, and slew
51 him. And there was no sword in the hand of David. And
David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his
sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him,
and cut off his head therewith.

And when the Philistines saw their warrior was dead,
52 they fled. And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and
shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to
the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded
of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even
53 unto Gath, and unto Ekron. And the children of Israel
returned from pursuing after the Philistines, and they
spoiled their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought
it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine,
he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, ‘Abner, whose
‘son is this youth?’ And Abner said, ‘As thy soul liveth,
56 ‘O king, I do not know.’ And the king said, ‘Inquire
57 ‘thou whose son the stripling is.’ And as David returned
from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and
brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistine in
58 his hand. And Saul said to him, ‘Whose son art thou,
‘thou young man?’ And David answered, ‘I am the son
‘of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.’

And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own soul. And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house. Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his ^{garments} ~~garments~~, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle. And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself wisely. And Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistines; that the women came out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with timbrels, with joy, and with musical triangles. And the women sang in answers as they played, and said, 'Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.'

And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, 'They have given unto David ten thousands, and to me they have given but thousands. And what can he have more but the kingdom?' And Saul eyed David jealously from that day and forward.

And it came to pass on the morrow, that ^{an} ~~the~~ evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he ^{became furious} ~~prophesied~~ in the midst of the house. And David played on the harp with his hand, as at other times. And there was a spear in Saul's hand. And Saul cast the spear; for he said, 'I will smite David even to the wall with it.' And David avoided out of his presence twice. And Saul was afraid of the presence of David, because Jehovah was with him, and was departed from Saul. Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand. And he went out and came in before the people. And David ^{in every day} ~~behaved himself~~ ^{very} ~~wisely~~ in all his ways; and Jehovah was with him. Wherefore when Saul saw that he ^{behaved himself very} ~~was~~ ^{wise}, he was afraid of his presence. But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

And Saul said to David, 'Behold my elder daughter 11

- 'Merab, her will I give thee to wife. Only be thou valiant
 'for me, and fight Jehovah's battles.' For Saul said, 'Let
 'not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Phi-
 18 'listines be upon him.' And David said unto Saul, 'Who
 'am I? And ^{who are my kinmen?} ~~what is my life,~~ or my father's family in
 19 'Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?' But it
 came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter
 should have been given to David, that she was given unto
 Adriel the Meholathite to wife.
 20 And Saul's daughter Michal loved David. And they
 21 told Saul, and the thing pleased him. And Saul said, 'I
 'will give her to him, that she may be a snare to him, and
 'that the hand of the Philistines may be against him.'
 Wherefore Saul said to David, 'Thou shalt this day be my
 22 'son in law ^{in a second marriage} ~~in the one of the twain.~~' And Saul commanded
 his servants, saying, 'Commune with David secretly, and
 'say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his ser-
 'vants love thee. Now therefore be the king's son in law.'
 23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David.
 And David said, 'Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a
 'king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly
 24 'esteemed?' And the servants of Saul told him, saying,
 25 'On this manner spake David.' And Saul said, 'Thus shall
 'ye say to David, The king desireth not any purchase-money,
 'but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged
 'of the king's enemies.' And Saul thought to make David
 26 fall by the hand of the Philistines. And when his servants
 told David these words, it pleased David well to be the
 27 king's son in law. (But the days were not expired.) Where-
 fore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the
 Philistines ^{two} hundred men; and David brought their
 foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that
 he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him
 28 Michal his daughter to wife. And Saul saw and knew that
 Jehovah was with David, and that Michal Saul's daughter,
 29 loved him. And Saul was yet the more afraid of David;
 30 and Saul became David's enemy all his days. Then the
 princes of the Philistines went forth; and it came to pass,
 4. ^{after they went forth,} ~~after they went forth,~~ that David ~~behaved himself~~ ^{was wiser} more
 wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was
 much valued.

1 And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his ser-

vants, that they should kill David. But Jonathan Saul's 2
son delighted much in David. And Jonathan told David,
saying, 'Saul my father seeketh to kill thee. Now there-
'fore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself ~~until~~ the morning,
'and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself. And I will 3
'go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou
'art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what
'I see, that I will tell thee.'

And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, 4
and said unto him, 'Let not the king sin against his ser-
'vant, against David; because he hath not sinned against
'thee, and because his works toward thee have been very
'good. For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the 5
'Philistine, and Jehovah wrought a great salvation for all
'Israel. Thou sawest it, and didst rejoice. Wherefore then
'wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay David with-
'out a cause?' And Saul hearkened unto the voice of 6
Jonathan. And Saul sware, 'As Jehovah liveth, he shall
'not be slain.' And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan 7
shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David
to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in times past.

And there was war again. And David went out, and 8
fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great
slaughter; and they fled from before him. And ~~the~~ evil 9
spirit from ~~Jehovah~~ ^{good} was upon Saul, as he sat in his house
with his spear in his hand. And David was playing on
the harp with his hand. And Saul sought to smite David 10
even to the wall with the spear; but he slipped away out
of Saul's presence. And he smote the spear into the wall.

And David fled, and escaped ~~that night~~. *And it came to pass.*

just that Saul ~~also~~ sent messengers unto David's house to watch 11
him, and to slay him in the morning. And Michal David's
wife told him, saying, 'If thou save not thy life to-night,
'to-morrow thou wilt be slain.' So Michal let David down 12
through a window; and he went, and fled, and escaped.
And Michal took one of the Teraphim ~~for images~~, and laid 13
it in the bed, and put ~~a pillow~~ ^{the country-side} of goats' hair ~~for his bolster~~ ^{of her},
and covered it with a cloth. And when Saul sent messengers 14
to take David, she said, 'He is sick.' And Saul sent the 15
messengers to see David, saying, 'Bring him up to me in
'the bed, that I may slay him.' And when the messengers 16
were come in, behold, there was one of the Teraphim in

- 17 the bed, with ^{the counterpane} a pillow of goats' hair ^{on his head} for his bolster. And Saul said unto Michal, 'Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped?' And Michal answered Saul, 'He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?'
- 18 So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in ^{Michal's} ~~Ramoth~~. And it was told Saul, saying, 'Behold, David is at ^{Michal's} ~~Ramoth~~ in Ramah.' And Saul sent messengers to take David. And when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied. And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also. Then he went also himself to Ramah, and came to ^{the} ~~a~~ great well ^{that is in Sechu}. And he asked and said, 'Where are Samuel and David?' And one said, 'Behold, they are at ^{Michal's} ~~Ramoth~~ in Ramah.'
- 23 And he went thither ^{thence} to ^{Michal's} ~~Ramoth~~ in Ramah; and the spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on his journey, and prophesied, until he came to ^{Michal's} ~~Ramoth~~ in Ramah. And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, 'Is Saul also among the prophets?'
- 1 And David fled from ^{the well} ~~Ramoth~~ in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, 'What have I done? What is mine iniquity? And what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?' And he said unto him, 'It were wrong; thou shalt not die. Behold, my father will do ^{nothing} ~~nothing~~ either great or small, but that he will shew ^{it} ~~it~~ to me. And why should my father hide this thing from me? It will not be so.' And David sware moreover and said, 'Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved; but truly as Jehovah liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.' Then said Jonathan unto David, 'Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee.' And David said unto Jonathan, 'Behold, to-morrow is the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat. But let me go, that I may

'hide myself in the field unto ~~the third day at evening~~. If
'thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked
'leave of me that he might run to Beth-lehem his city.
'For there is ^{ye} yearly sacrifice there for all the family. If
'he say thus, It is well; thy servant will have peace. But
'if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined
'by him. Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy ser-
'vant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant
'of Jehovah with thee. Notwithstanding, if there be in me
'iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring
'me to thy father?' And Jonathan said, 'It were wrong
'toward thee. For if I knew certainly that evil were de-
'termined by my father to come upon thee, then would not
'I tell it thee?'

Then said David to Jonathan, 'Who shall tell me? Or
~~what if thy father answer thee roughly?~~ And Jonathan
said unto David, 'Come, and let us go out into the field.'
And they went out both of them into the field. And Jona-
than said unto David, 'O Jehovah God of Israel, when I
'have searched out from my father about this time to-
'morrow, ~~or the third day~~, and, behold, if there be good
'toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and open it
'to thine ear, may Jehovah do so and much more to Jona-
'than. But if it please my father to do thee evil, then I
'will open it to thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest
'go in peace. And may Jehovah be with thee, as he hath
'been with my father. And thou shalt not only while yet
~~if I live~~ shew me the kindness of Jehovah, ~~that I die not~~;
~~but also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house~~
'for ever; ~~no, not~~ when Jehovah ~~hath cut off~~ the enemies
'of David every one from the face of the earth, ~~so Jona-~~
than ~~made a covenant with the house of David; saying,~~
Let Jehovah even require it at the hand of David's ene-
'mies.' And Jonathan ~~caused David to swear again~~, be-
cause he loved him. For he loved him as he loved his own
soul.

Then Jonathan said to him, 'To-morrow is the new moon;
'and thou wilt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.
'And ~~when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go~~
~~down quickly, and come to the place where thou didst~~
'hide thyself on the day of the deed, and shalt remain by
at the stones. And I will shoot three arrows on the side

- 21 'thereof, as though I shot at a mark. And, behold, I will
 'send a lad, [saying,] Go, find out the arrows. If I ex-
 'pressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this
 'side of thee, take them; then come thou; for there is peace
 22 'to thee, and no hurt; as Jehovah liveth. But if I say thus
 'unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee;
 23 'go thy way; for Jehovah hath sent thee away. And as to
 'the matter which I and thou have spoken of, behold, Jeho-
 24 'vah be between me and thee for ever.' So David hid him-
 self in the field.

- And when the new moon was come, the king sat him
 25 down to meat, to eat. And the king sat upon his seat, as
 at other times, upon a seat by the wall; and Jonathan ^{rose} ~~rose~~;
 and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.
 26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day; for he
 thought, Something hath befallen him, he is not clean;
 27 surely he is not clean. And it came to pass on the morrow,
~~which was the second new moon day,~~ ^{after the new moon} that David's place
 was empty. And Saul said unto Jonathan his son, 'Where-
 'fore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yester-
 28 'day, nor to-day?' And Jonathan answered Saul, 'David
 29 'earnestly asked leave of me to go to Beth-lehem. And he
 'said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacri-
 'fice in the city; and ~~my brother, he hath~~ ^{my father, he hath} commanded me
 'to be there. And now, if I have found favour in thine
 'eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren.
 30 'Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.' Then
 Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto
 him, 'Thou son of perverse rebellions, do not I know that
 'thou ~~hast chosen~~ ^{art again, as of old with} the son of Jesse to thine own confusion,
 31 'and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness? For
 'as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou
 'shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now
 32 'send and fetch him unto me, for he shall surely die.' And
 Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him,
 33 'Wherefore shall he be slain? What hath he done?' And
 Saul cast his spear at him to smite him. Whereby Jona-
 than knew that it was determined of his father to slay
 34 David. So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger,
 and did eat no meat the second day of the month. For he
 was grieved for David, because his father had done him
 shame.

And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went 35
out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a
little lad with him. And he said unto his lad, 'Run, find 36
'out now the arrows which I shoot.' And as the lad ran,
he shot an arrow to pass over him. And when the lad was 37
come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot,
Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, 'Is not the arrow
'beyond thee?' And Jonathan cried after the lad, 'Make 38
'speed, haste, stay not.' And Jonathan's lad gathered up
the arrows, and came to his master. But the lad knew 39
not any thing; only Jonathan and David knew the matter.
And Jonathan gave his weapons unto the lad that was with 40
him, and said unto him, 'Go, carry them to the city.'

As soon as the lad was gone, David arose from the south 41
side, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself
three times. And they kissed one another, and wept one
with another, until David exceeded. And Jonathan said 42
to David, 'Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of
'us in the name of Jehovah, saying, Jehovah be between me
'and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever.' And
he arose and departed. And Jonathan went into the city.

Then came David to Nob to Ahimelech the priest. And 1
Ahimelech was afraid on meeting David, and said unto him,
'Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?' And David 2
said unto Ahimelech the priest, 'The king hath commanded
me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know
'any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and
'what I have commanded thee. And I have ~~made known~~
'to my servants such and such a place. Now therefore 3
'what is under thine hand? Give me five loaves of bread
'into mine hand, or what there is to be found.' And the 4
priest answered David, and said, 'There is no common
'bread under mine hand, but there is holy bread; if the
'young men have kept themselves at least from women.'
And David answered the priest, and said unto him, 'Of a 5
'truth women have been kept from us about these three
'days, ~~since I came out, and the vessels of the young men~~
'are holy, ~~and if this manner is common, yet it would be~~
'sanctified this day in the vessel.' So the priest gave him 6
holy bread. For there was no bread there but the presence
bread, that had been taken from the presence of Jehovah,
to put hot bread on the day when this was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before Jehovah; and his name was Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.
8 And David said unto Ahimelech, 'And is there not here 'under thine hand spear or sword? For I have neither 'brought my sword nor my weapons in my hand, because
9 'the king's business required haste.' And the priest said, 'The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest 'in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth 'behind the Ephod [~~or priestly dress~~]. If thou wilt take 'that, take it; for there is no other save that here.' And David said, 'There is none like that; give it me.'

10 And David arose, and fled that day from before Saul, and
11 went to Achish the king of Gath. And the servants of Achish said unto him, 'Is not this David the king of the 'land? Did they not sing one to another of him in dances 'saying, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten
12 'thousands'? And David laid up these words in his heart,
13 and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath. And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scribbled on the doors of the city
14 gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard. Then said Achish unto his servants, 'Lo, ye see the man is mad.
15 'Wherefore then have ye brought him to me? Have I need 'of mad men, that ye have brought this man to play the mad 'man in my presence? Shall this man come into my house?'

1 David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave near Adullam. And when his brethren and all his father's
2 house heard it, they went down thither to him. And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was bitter of soul, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them. And there were with him about four hundred men.

3 And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab. And he said unto the king of Moab, 'Let my father and my mother, 'I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what
4 'God will do to me.' And he brought them before the king of Moab. And they dwelt with him all the while that
5 David was in the fastness. And the prophet Gad said unto David, 'Abide not in the fastness; depart, and get thee into 'the land of Judah.' Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul was sitting in Gibeah under ^a tamarisk tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him;) then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, 'Hear now, ye Benjamites. Will the son of Jesse give to every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds; that all of you have conspired against me, and no one shewed me that my son had made a league with the son of Jesse, and no one of you was sorry for me, or shewed unto me that my son had stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?' Then answered Doeg the Edomite, who was set over the servants of Saul, and said, 'I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub. And he inquired of Jehovah for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.'

Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob. And they came all of them to the king. And Saul said, 'Hear now, thou son of Ahitub.' And he answered, 'Here I am, my lord.' And Saul said unto him, 'Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?' Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, 'And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David? And he is the king's son in law, and ^{belonged to the king's household} ~~cometh to thy counsels~~, and is honoured in thine house. Did I on that day begin to inquire of God for him? It were wrong in me. Let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father. For thy servant knew nothing of all this, less or more.' And the king said, 'Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.' And the king said unto the runners that stood about him, 'Turn, and slay the priests of Jehovah; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew ^{that he was fleeing} ~~when he fled~~, and did not shew it to me.' But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of Jehovah. And the king said to Doeg, 'Turn thou, and fall upon the priests.' And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon

the priests, and slew on that day fourscore and five persons
10 that did wear a linen Ephod. And Nob, the city of the
priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and
women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and
sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub,
21 named Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David. And Abia-
thar shewed David that Saul had slain the priests of Jeho-
22 vah. And David said unto Abiathar, 'I knew it in that
'day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would
'surely tell Saul. I have occasioned the death of all the
23 'persons of thy father's house. Abide thou with me, fear
'not. For he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life. But
'with me thou shalt be in safeguard.'

1 Then they told David, saying, 'Behold, the Philistines
'are fighting against Keilah, and they are robbing the
2 'threshing-floors.' Therefore David inquired of Jehovah,
saying, 'Shall I go and smite these Philistines?' And
Jehovah said unto David, 'Go and smite the Philistines,
3 'and save Keilah.' And David's men said unto him, 'Be-
'hold, we are afraid here in Judah. How much more then
'if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?'
4 Then David inquired of Jehovah yet again. And Jehovah
answered him and said, 'Arise, go down to Keilah; for I
5 'will deliver up the Philistines into thine hand.' So David
and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philis-
tines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with
a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.
6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech
fled to David to Keilah, that he came down with an Ephod
[or priestly dress] in his hand.

7 And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah.
And Saul said, 'God hath thrown him off into mine hand;
'for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath doors
8 'and cross-bars.' And Saul called all the people together
to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.
9 And David knew that Saul was plotting mischief against
him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, 'Reach hither
10 'the Ephod.' Then said David, 'O Jehovah God of Israel,
'thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come
11 'to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake. Will the men
'of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? Will Saul come

'down, as thy servant hath heard? O Jehovah God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant.' And Jehovah said, 'He will come down.' Then said David, 'Will the
 12
 'men of Keilah deliver up me and my men into the hand
 'of Saul?' And Jehovah said, 'They will deliver thee up.'

Then David and his men, who were about six hundred, 13
 arose and departed out of Keilah, and went about whither-
 soever they could go. And it was told Saul that David
 was escaped from Keilah; and he forbore to go forth. And 14
 David abode in the desert in fastnesses, and abode in the
 hill country in the desert of Ziph. And Saul sought him
 every day, but God delivered him not into his hand. And 15
 David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life. And
 David was in the desert of Ziph in ^awood. And Jonathan 16
 Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and
 strengthened his hand in God. And he said unto him, 17
 'Fear not; for the hand of Saul my father will not find
 'thee. And thou wilt be king over Israel, and I shall be
 'next in rank to thee; and that also Saul my father knoweth.'
 And they two made a covenant before Jehovah. And 18
 David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, 19
 'Doth not David hyle himself with us in fastnesses in
 'the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the south
 'of the Wilderness? Now therefore, O king, come down 20
 'according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and
 'our part shall be to deliver him up into the king's hand.'
 And Saul said, 'Blessed be ye of Jehovah; for ye have 21
 'compassion on me. Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know 22
 'and see his place where ^{his footstep} ~~he hideth~~ is, and who hath seen
 '~~him there~~. For it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly.
 'See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places 23
 'where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with
 'the certainty, and I will go with you. And it shall come
 'to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out
 'throughout all the thousands of Judah.' And they arose, 24
 and went to Ziph before Saul. But David and his men
 were in the desert of Maon, in the ^{Arabia} ~~Arabian~~ ^{for Barren}
~~Valley~~, on the south of the Wilderness. ^{And} Saul also and his 25
 men went to seek him. And they told David. Therefore
 he went down ^{my the place} ~~to Beulah~~ ^{which is} ~~for Petra~~ in the desert
 of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after

26 David in the desert of Maon. And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain. And David made haste to get away from Saul's sight; for Saul and his men surrounded David and his men to take them.

27 But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, 'Haste
'thee, and come; for the Philistines have spread themselves
28 'over the land.' Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines. Therefore they called that place ~~Selah~~ ^{Creel} for the rock of Division.
29 And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at Ain-gedi.

1 And it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, 'Behold,
2 'David is in the desert of Ain-gedi.' Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the face of the rocks of the wild
3 goats. And he came to the walled sheepfolds by the way, where was a cave. And Saul went in to cover his feet; and David and his men were waiting in the back of the cave.
4 And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold the day of 'which Jehovah said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver up 'thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him 'as it shall seem good in thine eyes.' Then David arose,
5 and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily. And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because he
6 had cut off Saul's skirt. And he said unto his men, 'It 'were wrong in me before Jehovah that I should do this 'thing unto my lord, the anointed of Jehovah, to stretch 'forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of
7 'Jehovah.' So David stayed his men with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up
8 out of the cave, and went on his way. David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, 'My lord the king.' And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed
9 himself. And David said to Saul, 'Wherefore hearkenest 'thou unto men's words, who say, Behold, David seeketh
10 'thy hurt? Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how 'Jehovah had delivered thee to-day into mine hand in the 'cave. And some bade me kill thee. But mine eye spared 'thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against

'my lord; for he is the anointed of Jehovah. Moreover, 11
 'my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand.
 'For in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee
 'not, know thou and see that there is neither evil nor trans-
 'gression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee;
 'yet thou huntest my soul to take it. May Jehovah judge 12
 'between me and thee, and Jehovah avenge me of thee.
 'But mine hand shall not be upon thee. As saith the pro- 13
 'verb of the ancients, Wickedness goeth forth from the
 'wicked; but mine hand shall not be upon thee. After 14
 'whom is the king of Israel come out? After whom dost
 'thou pursue? After a dead dog, after a single flea. Jeho- 15
 'vah therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee,
 'and see, and plead my cause, and get justice for me from
 'thine hand.'

And it came to pass, when David had made an end of 16
 speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, 'Is this thy
 'voice, my son David?' And Saul lifted up his voice, and
 wept. And he said to David, 'Thou art more righteous 17
 'than I. For thou hast rewarded me with good, whereas
 'I have rewarded thee with evil. And thou hast shewed 18
 'this day how that thou hast dealt well with me. Forasmuch
 'as when Jehovah had delivered me up into thine hand,
 'thou killedst me not. For if a man find his enemy, will 19
 'he let him go well away? Therefore may Jehovah reward
 'thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day. And 20
 'now, behold, I know well that thou wilt surely be king,
 'and that the kingdom of Israel will be established in thine
 'hand. Swear now therefore unto me by Jehovah, that 21
 'thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt
 'not destroy my name out of my father's house.' And 22
 David swore unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David
 and his men got them up unto the stronghold.

And Samuel died. And all the Israelites were gathered 1
 together, and mourned for him, and buried him in his house
 at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the desert
 of Paran. And there was a man in Maon, whose business 2
 was in Carmel. And the man was very great, and he had
 three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats; and he was
 shearing his sheep in Carmel. Now the name of the man 3
 was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail. And she
 was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful

countenance; but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of Caleb.

- 4 And David heard in the desert that Nabal did shear his
5 sheep. And David sent out ten young men, and David
6 said unto the young men, 'Get you up to Carmel, and go
7 'to Nabal, and greet him in my name. And thus shall ye
8 'say to him, Life and peace be to thee, and peace to thine
9 'house, and peace unto all that thou hast. And now I have
10 'heard that thou hast shearers. Now thy shepherds who
11 'were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there aught
12 'missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.
13 'Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Where-
14 'fore let the young men find favour in thine eyes. For we
15 'come in a good day. Give, I pray thee, whatsoever thine
16 'hand cometh upon unto thy servants, and to thy son
17 'David.' And when David's young men came, they spake
18 to Nabal according to all those words in the name of
19 David, and ceased. And Nabal answered David's servants,
20 and said, 'Who is David? And who is the son of Jesse?
21 'There be many servants now a days that break away every
22 'man from his master. Shall I then take my bread, and
23 'my ^{meat} water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers,
24 'and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they are?
25 So David's young men turned their way, and went again,
26 and came and told him all those sayings. And David said
27 unto his men, 'Gird ye on every man his sword.' And
28 they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded
29 on his sword. And there went up after David about four
30 hundred men; and two hundred remained by the baggage.
31 But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife,
32 saying, 'Behold, David sent messengers out of the desert
33 'to bless our master; and he ^{hath} ~~ruled~~ ^{ruled} on them. But the men
34 'have been very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither
35 'missed we any thing, as long as we went about with them,
36 'when we were in the fields. They were a rampart unto
37 'us both by night and day, all the days that we were with
38 'them keeping the sheep. Now therefore know and con-
39 'sider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our
40 'master, and against all his household. For he is such a
41 'son of Belial, that a man cannot speak to him.'
- 42 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves,
43 and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and

five Seahs [or a bushel and a quarter] of parched corn, and
 an hundred cakes of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs,
 and laid them on the asses. And she said unto her servants, 19
 'Go on before me; behold, I come after you.' But she
 told not her husband Nabal. And it was so, as she rode 20
 on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill,
 and, behold, David and his men came down against her;
 and she met them. Now David had said, 'Surely in vain 21
 'have I guarded all that this man hath in the desert, so
 'that nothing was missed of all that belonged unto him.
 'And he hath requited me evil for good. So and more 22
 'also do God unto ~~the enemies~~ of David, if I leave of all
 'that belong to him by the morning light ^{and that I leave} ~~even one man or~~ 23
~~boy.~~ And when Abigail saw David, she hastened, and 23
 lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and
 bowed herself to the ground, and fell at his feet, and said, 24
 'Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be. And
 'let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine ears; and
 'hear thou the words of thine handmaid. Let not my lord, 25
 'I pray thee, give thought to this man of Belial, even Nabal.
 'For as his name is, so is he. Nabal [or Folly] is his name,
 'and folly is with him. But I thine handmaid saw not
 'the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send. Now 26
 'therefore, my lord, as Jehovah liveth, and as thy soul
 'liveth, seeing Jehovah hath withholden thee from going
 'into bloodshed, and from avenging thyself with thine own
 'hand, now let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to
 'my lord, be as Nabal. And now this blessing [or gift] 27
 'which thy maid-servant hath brought unto my lord, let it
 'even be given unto the young men that walk in the foot-
 'steps of my lord. I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine 28
 'handmaid. For Jehovah will certainly make my lord a
 'sure house; because my lord fighteth the battles of Jeho-
 'vah, and evil hath not been found in thee all thy days.
~~And~~ ^{Let} a man ~~is~~ risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul; 29
 'but ^{thy} the soul of my lord ^{is} bound up in the bundle of life
 'with Jehovah thy God; ~~and~~ ^{and} the souls of thine enemies,
 'them ~~shall~~ ^{may} he sling out, as out of the middle of the hollow
 'of a sling. And it shall come to pass, when Jehovah shall 30
 'have done to my lord according to all the good that he
 'hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed
 'thee to be chief over Israel; that this shall be no grief 31

‘unto thee, nor stumbling-block of heart unto my lord,
 ‘either that thou hast shed blood without cause, or that
 ‘my lord hath avenged himself. When Jehovah shall have
 ‘dealt well with my lord, then remember thou thine hand-
 ‘maid.’

32 And David said to Abigail, ‘Blessed be Jehovah the God
 33 ‘of Israel, who sent thee this day to meet me. And blessed
 ‘be thy advice, and blessed be thou, who hast kept me this
 ‘day from going into bloodshed, and from avenging myself
 34 ‘with mine own hand. For in very deed, as Jehovah the
 ‘God of Israel liveth, who hath kept me back from hurting
 ‘thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me,
 ‘surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning
 35 ‘light ~~even one man or boy.~~ So David received of her
 hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her,
 ‘Go up in peace to thine house. See, I have hearkened to
 ‘thy voice, and have accepted thy person.’

36 And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he held a
 drinking feast in his house, like the drinking feast of a
 king; and Nabal’s heart was merry within him, for he was
 very drunken. Therefore she told him nothing, less or
 37 more, until the morning light. But it came to pass in
 the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and
 his wife had told him these things, that his heart died
 38 within him, and he became as a stone. And it came to
 pass about ten days after, that Jehovah smote Nabal, and
 he died.

39 And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said,
 ‘Blessed be Jehovah, who hath pleaded the cause of my
 ‘reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his ser-
 ‘vant from evil. For Jehovah hath returned the wicked-
 ‘ness of Nabal upon his own head.’ And David sent and
 40 ~~talked~~ ^{spoke} with Abigail, to take her to him to wife. And
 when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel,
 they spake unto her, saying, ‘David sent us unto thee, to
 41 ‘take thee to him to wife.’ And she arose, and bowed
 herself on her face to the earth, and said, ‘Behold, let thine
 ‘handmaid be a maid-servant to wash the feet of the ser-
 42 ‘vants of my lord.’ And Abigail hastened, and arose, and
 rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went at
 her feet. And she went after the messengers of David,
 43 and became his wife. David also ~~took~~ ^{had taken} Ahinoam of Jezreel;

and they were also both of them his wives. But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the son of Laish, who was of Gallim. 41

And the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, 'Doth not David hide himself on the hill of Hachilah, which is before the Wilderness?' Then Saul arose, and went down to the desert of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the desert of Ziph. And Saul pitched on the hill of Hachilah, which is before the Wilderness, by the way. But David abode in the desert, and he saw that Saul had come after him into the desert. David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed. 1 2 3 4

And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched. And David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host. And Saul lay within the entrenchment of wagons, and the people pitched round about him. Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zeruiah, and brother to Joab, saying, 'Who will go down with me to 'Saul to the camp?' And Abishai said, 'I will go down with thee.' So David and Abishai came to the people by night. And, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the entrenchment of wagons, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster. And Abner and the people lay round about him. Then said Abishai to David, 'God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day. Now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second time.' And David said to Abishai, 'Destroy him not. For who can stretch forth his hand against the anointed of Jehovah, and be guiltless?' And David said, 'As Jehovah liveth, Jehovah will smite him; either his day will come to die, or he will go down into battle, and perish. ~~It were wrong in me before Jehovah that I should stretch forth mine hand against the anointed of Jehovah.~~ But, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go our way.' So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they got them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked; for they were all asleep; because a deep sleep from Jehovah was fallen upon them. 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12

- 12 Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of ~~the hill~~ ^{the mountain} afar off; a great space being between them.
- 11 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, 'Answerest thou not, Abner?' Then Abner answered and said, 'Who art thou that criest to the king?'
- 15 And David said to Abner, 'Art not thou a man? And 'who is like to thee in Israel? Wherefore then hast thou 'not guarded thy lord the king? For there came one of
- 16 'the people in to destroy the king thy lord. This thing 'is not good that thou hast done. As Jehovah liveth, ye 'are worthy to die, because ye have not guarded your lord, 'the anointed of Jehovah. And now see where the king's 'spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.'
- 17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, 'Is this thy voice, 'my son David?' And David said, 'It is my voice, my
- 18 'lord, O king.' And he said, 'Wherefore doth my lord 'thus pursue after his servant? For what have I done?
- 19 'Or what evil is in mine hand? Now therefore, I pray 'thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. 'If Jehovah have stirred thee up against me, let him accept 'an offering of incense; but if sons of ~~Adam~~ ^{men} have done it, 'cursed be they before Jehovah. For they have driven 'me out this day from ~~abiding~~ ^{having a charge} in the inheritance of Jeho-
- 20 'vah, saying, Go, serve other gods. Now therefore, let not 'my blood fall to the earth before the face of Jehovah. For 'the king of Israel is come out to seek even one flea, as
- 21 'when one doth hunt a partridge on the mountains.' Then said Saul, 'I have sinned; return, my son David. For I 'will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious 'in thine eyes this day. Behold, I have played the fool,
- 22 'and have erred exceedingly.' And David answered and said, 'Behold the king's spear! And let one of the young
- 23 'men come over and fetch it. May Jehovah render back 'to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness. For 'Jehovah delivered thee into my hand to-day, but I would 'not stretch forth mine hand against the anointed of Jeho-
- 24 'vah. And, behold, as thy life was valued this day in 'mine eyes, so let my life be valued in the eyes of Jehovah, 'and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.' Then Saul said to David, 'Blessed be thou, my son David. Thou 'wilt both do great things, and also wilt surely prevail.' So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

And David said in his heart, 'I shall now ^{he was it among} perish one' 1
 'day ^{by} the hand of Saul. There is nothing better for me
 'than that I should escape safely into the land of the Phi-
 'listines; and Saul will despair of me, to seek me any more
 'within any boundary of Israel. So shall I escape out of
 'his hand.' And David arose, and he passed over with 2
 the six hundred men that were with him unto Achish, the
 son of Maach, king of Gath. And David dwelt with Achish 3
 at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household,
 even David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelite,
 and Abigail the Carmelite, Nabal's wife. And it was told 4
 Saul that David was fled to Gath. And he sought no more
 again for him.

And David said unto Achish, 'If I have now found grace 5
 'in thine eyes, let them give me a place in one of the cities
 'in the fields, that I may dwell there. For why should 6
 'thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?' Then 6
 Achish gave him Ziklag that day; wherefore Ziklag hath
 pertained unto the kings of Judah unto this day. And the 7
 number of days that David dwelt in the country of the Phi-
 listines was a year and four months.

And David and his men went up, and invaded the 8
 Geshurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites; for ^{these} ~~these~~
~~were of old the inhabitants of the land,~~ as thou goest to
 Shur ~~for Pelusium~~, even unto the land of ~~Lower~~ Egypt.
 And David ^{smote} ~~smote~~ the land, and ^{none} ~~left~~ neither man nor woman 9
 alive, and ~~took~~ ^{carried} away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses,
 and the camels, and the clothing, and returned, and came
 to Achish. And Achish said, 'Have ye not made an inva- 10
 'sion to-day?' And David said, 'Against the south ^{of Judah} of Judah, 10
 'and against the south of the Jerahmeelites, and unto the
 'south of the Kenites.' (And David ~~had~~ ^{did} saved neither 11
 man nor woman alive, to bring to Gath, saying, 'Lest they
 'should tell about us, saying, So did David, and such ~~will~~
 'be his manner all the days that he dwelt ~~in~~ in the country
 'of the Philistines.') And Achish believed David, saying, 12
 'He hath made his people Israel utterly to abhor him;
 'therefore he will be my servant for ever.'

And it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines 1
 gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with
 Israel. And Achish said unto David, 'Know thou as-
 'suredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou

- 2 'and thy men.' And David said to Achish, 'Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do.' And Achish said to David, 'Therefore will I make thee the guard of mine head every day.'
- 3 Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had mourned for him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away the ~~speaking~~ bottles [of ventriloquists],
- 4 and the wizards, out of the land. And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem. And Saul gathered all Israel together, and they
- 5 pitched in Gilboa. And when Saul saw the camp of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.
- 6 And when Saul inquired of Jehovah, Jehovah answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.
- 7 Then said Saul unto his servants, 'Seek me a woman that ~~is the owner~~ of a speaking bottle, that I may go to her, and inquire of her.' And his servants said to him, 'Behold, there is a woman the owner of a speaking bottle
- 8 'at Ain-dor.' And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him. And they came to the woman by night. And he said, 'I pray thee, divine unto me by the ~~speaking~~ bottle, and bring
- 9 'up to me him whom I shall name unto thee.' And the woman said unto him, 'Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off the ~~speaking~~ bottles, and the wizards, out of the land. Wherefore then layest thou
- 10 'a snare for my life, to cause me to die?' And Saul swore to her by Jehovah, saying, 'As Jehovah liveth, there shall
- 11 'no ~~punishment~~ ^{evil} happen to thee for this thing.' Then said the woman, 'Whom shall I bring up unto thee?' And he
- 12 said, 'Bring up unto me Samuel.' And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice. And the woman spake to Saul, saying, 'Why hast thou deceived me? For
- 13 'thou art Saul.' And the king said unto her, 'Be not afraid. For what ~~sawest~~ ^{seest} thou?' And the woman said unto Saul,
- 14 'I ~~saw~~ ^{see} a god going up out of the earth.' And he said unto her, 'What form is he of?' And she said, 'An old man cometh up; and he is wrapped in a mantle.' And Saul knew that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.
- 15 And Samuel said to Saul, 'Why hast thou disturbed me,

'to bring me up?' And Saul answered, 'I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by the hand of the prophets, nor by dreams. Therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.' Then said Samuel, 'Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing Jehovah is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?' And Jehovah ^{will do for himself}, as he spake by my hand. For Jehovah will tear the kingdom out of thine hand, and will give it to thy neighbour, even to David; because thou obeyedst not the voice of Jehovah, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon the Amalekites; therefore hath Jehovah done this thing unto thee this day. Moreover Jehovah will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines. And to-morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me. Jehovah also will deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.' Then Saul fell straightway his whole length on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel. And there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, 'Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me. Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.' But he refused, and said, 'I will not eat.' But his servants, together with the woman, pressed him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed. And the woman had a fatted calf in the house. And she hastened, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof. And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

Now the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek; and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel. And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands; and David and his men passed on in the rear with Achish. Then said the princes

of the Philistines, 'What do these Hebrews do here?' And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, 'Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, who hath been with me these days, or these years, and I have found
 4 'no fault in him since he revolted, until this day?' And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him. And the princes of the Philistines said unto him, 'Make this man return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed for him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us. For wherewith ~~should~~^{could} he reconcile himself unto his master?
 5 ~~Would~~ it not be with the heads of these men? Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, 'Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?'
 6 Then Achish called David, and said unto him, 'Surely, as Jehovah liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the camp, is good in mine eyes. For I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day. Nevertheless
 7 'in the eyes of the lords thou art not good. Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords
 8 'of the Philistines.' And David said unto Achish, 'But what have I done? And what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the
 9 'king?' And Achish answered and said to David, 'I know that thou art good in mine eyes, as an angel of God. Notwithstanding, the princes of the Philistines have said,
 10 'He shall not go up with us to the battle. Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee. And as soon as ye be up early
 11 'in the morning, and have light, depart.' So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

1 And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the South country, and Ziklag. And they had smitten
 2 Ziklag, and burned it with fire; and had taken the women captives, ^{that} ~~that~~ were therein, both small and great. They slew not any, but carried them away, and went on their way.

So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it 3
 had been burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons,
 and their daughters, had been taken captive. Then David 4
 and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and
 wept, until they had no more power to weep. And David's 5
 two wives were taken captive, Ahinoam the Jezreelite, and
 Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite. And David was 6
 greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, be-
 cause the soul of all the people was ~~made~~ bitter; every man
 for his sons and for his daughters. But David encouraged
 himself in Jehovah his God. And David said to Abiathar 7
 the priest, Ahimelech's son, 'I pray thee, bring me hither
 'the Ephod' [~~or priestly dress~~]. And Abiathar brought
 thither the Ephod to David. And David inquired of Jeho- 8
 vah, saying, 'Shall I pursue after this troop? Shall I over-
 'take them?' And he answered him, 'Pursue. For thou
 'shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.'

So David went, he and ~~the~~ six hundred men that were 9
 with him, and came to the valley of the Besor, where some
 that were to be left behind stayed. But David pursued, 10
 he and four hundred men. For two hundred stayed be-
 hind, who were so faint that they could not go over the
 valley of the Besor. And they found an Egyptian in the 11
 field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and
 he did eat; and they made him drink water; and they gave 12
 him a slice of a cake of figs, and two cakes of raisins. And
 when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him. For he
 had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, for three days
 and three nights. And David said unto him, 'To whom 13
 'belongest thou? And whence art thou?' And he said,
 'I am a young man of ~~Lower~~ Egypt, servant to an Amalek-
 'ite; and my master left me, because three days ago I
 'fell sick. We made an invasion upon the south of the 14
 'Cherethites, and upon what belongeth to Judah, and upon
 'the south, ~~of~~ ^{evening} Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.' And 15
 David said to him, 'Canst thou bring me down to this
 'troop of men?' And he said, 'Swear unto me by God
 'that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me up into the
 'hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this
 'troop.'

And when he had brought him down, behold, they were 16
 spread abroad over the face of all the earth, eating and

drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah. And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day. And there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, who rode upon camels, and fled. And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away. And David recovered his two wives. And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither plunder, nor any thing that they had taken to themselves. David brought back all. And David took all the flocks and the herds, ~~which~~^{they drove before} ~~those other~~^{his} ~~cattle~~, and said, 'This is David's spoil.'

And David came to the two hundred men, who were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide in the valley of the Besor. And they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him. And when David came near to the people, he saluted them. Then answered all the wicked men and men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, 'Because they went not with us, we will not give them aught of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.' Then said David, 'Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which Jehovah hath given us, who hath preserved us, and given the troop that came against us into our hand. For who will hearken unto you in this matter? But as his share is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his share be that tarrieth by the baggage. They shall share alike.' And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

And when David came to Ziklag, he sent some of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, 'Behold a blessing [or present] for you out of the spoil of the enemies of Jehovah;' to them that were in Beth²⁹² ~~el~~, and to them that were in South Ramoth, ^{of the South} and to them that were in Jattir, and to them that were in Aroer, and to them that were in Siplimoth, and to them that were in Eshtemoa, and to them that were in ~~Rachab~~^{Jerome}, and to them that were in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to them that were in the cities of the Kenites, and to them that were in Hormah,

and to them that were in ~~Beth~~ ^{For} Ashan, and to them that were in Athach, and to them that were in Hebron, and to 31
all the places where David himself and his men had wandered about.

Now the Philistines fought against Israel. And the men 1
of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain on mount Gilboa. And the Philistines followed hard 2
upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Melchishua, Saul's sons. And 3
the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers ^{They had sore wounds} hit him; and he ~~was sore wounded~~ ^{was sore wounded} by the archers. Then said Saul 4
unto his armour-bearer, 'Draw thy sword, and thrust me 'through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and 'thrust me through, and abuse me.' But his armour-bearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a 5
sword, and fell upon it. And when his armour-bearer saw 6
that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him. So Saul died, and his three sons, and his 7
armour-bearer, ~~and all his men~~, that same day together.

And when the men of Israel that were on the other side 7
of the valley, and they that were on the other side of the Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them. And it came to 8
pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen on 9
mount Gilboa. And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to publish it ^{in the house} ~~in the house~~ of their idols, and ~~among~~ ^{among} the people. And they put his armour in the house 10
of Ashtaroth; and they fastened his body to the wall of Beth-shan.

And when the inhabitants of Jabesh in Gilead heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul, all the valiant 11
men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan, and 12
came to Jabesh, and burnt them there. And they took their bones, and buried them under ^{the} ~~a~~ tamarisk tree at Jabesh, and 13
fasted for seven days.

*is it shall they
is a sample of before*

END OF VOL. I.